

ESSEX



ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY



**TRANSACTIONS OF THE ESSEX SOCIETY
FOR ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY**

Index (Third Series)

Volumes 1 to 20

ESSEX ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY

INDEX (THIRD SERIES): VOLUMES 1 to 20

1961–1989

for

THE TRANSACTIONS OF THE
ESSEX SOCIETY FOR ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY

2008

by Peter B. Gunn, B.A. (Hons), Dip. Ed.

This volume is dedicated to the memory of Denis Buxton

Published with the assistance of the
Hervey Benham Trust
The Friends of Historic Essex
Denis Buxton Trust

Published by the Society at the Museum in the Castle 2008

THE ESSEX SOCIETY FOR ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY

Registered charity 213218

The Society was founded in 1852 as the Essex Archaeological Society. Its objects are:

1. To promote and encourage the study of the archaeology and history of the historic county of Essex.
2. In furtherance of the above, to publish the results of such studies in its journal and to disseminate information on matters relating to archaeology and history in Essex through appropriate media.
3. To organise conferences, lectures and visits for the benefit of members of the Society and interested members of the public; to educate the wider community in the archaeological heritage of Essex; to co-operate with other bodies on matters of common interest and concern.
4. To provide library facilities for Society members and approved members of the public.

Publications

The articles in its journal range over the whole field of local history. Back numbers are available; a list and prices can be obtained on application to the Librarian. Members receive a regular Newsletter covering all aspects of the Society's activities, news of current excavations and fieldwork, and items of topical interest.

The library

The Society's library is housed in the Albert Sloman Library at Essex University, Colchester, and is extensive. It aims to include all books on Essex history, and has many runs of publications by kindred societies. Members may use the library on any week day during library opening hours (and on Saturdays in term time) on presentation of a reader's ticket, available on application to the University Librarian.

Membership

Application should be made to the Hon. Membership Secretary at 1 Robin Close, Great Bentley, Colchester CO7 8QH. The current annual rates of subscription are: full member £20; family member £22; institutional member £25; associate or student (who do not receive Essex Archaeology and History) £9.

Subscribing societies in Essex

Billericay Archaeological and History Society; Brain Valley Archaeological Society; Chigwell School; Colchester Archaeological Group; The Friends of Historic Essex; Essex Society for Family History; Halstead and District Local History Society; Ingatestone and Fryerning Historical and Archaeological Society; Lavers History Group; Maldon Archaeological and Historical Group; Nazeing History Workshop; New Hall School, Boreham; Rochford Hundred Field Archaeology Group; Saffron Walden Historical Society; St Osyth Historical Society; Woodford and District Historical Society.

Copyright © Essex Society for Archaeology and History 2008

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means electronic, mechanical or otherwise without prior permission of the Society. Applications to do so should be addressed to the Editor.

Website

Further information on the Society and its activities may be viewed at <http://www.essex.ac.uk/history/esah/>

Maps reproduced from the Ordnance Survey mapping with the permission of the Controller of Her Majesty's Stationery Office. © Crown copyright. Unauthorised reproduction infringes Crown copyright and may lead to prosecution or civil proceedings.

ISSN 0308 3462

*Cover illustration: W. Bartlett 'The Moat of Ongar Castle & Castle House' in T. Wright, *The History and Topography of the County of Essex*, Vol. 2 (1835)*

Introduction

This volume is the third cumulative index of the Society's *Transactions*. The first was produced in 1900 and covered the five volumes of the Old or First Series (issued between 1858 and 1873) and the first five volumes of the New or Second Series (issued between 1878 and 1895), about 3000 pages of original articles. It was recognised that much of the material in those ten volumes was inaccessible due to the lack of an adequate index, and in 1899 Council had resolved to remedy the situation. The indexer chosen was Charlotte Fell Smith (1851-1937), a distinguished Essex author and historian, as well as editor of the *Essex Review* from 1898 to 1933. By January 1900 the index was complete, and its members were circulated with an invitation to subscribe to its publication at a reduced rate. Some 114 members took up this offer, mostly private individuals, but there were a few institutional subscribers, including the Society of Antiquaries of London, and Harvard University. Sufficient support was forthcoming to print this first index which was sold to non-subscribers at 12 shillings per volume. Production of the index cost the Society £86 11s., of which £42 10s. was the indexer's fee. In the meantime, indexes for the individual volumes continued to be produced; Miss Smith was paid to index volume 7 of the Second Series, she may well have been responsible for other indices.

In his introduction to the first index volume, dated October 1900, the Honorary Secretary, G.F. Beaumont, explained that, though the first five volumes were very hard to obtain (the surplus stock having been destroyed by a fire in Colchester Castle in 1873), the 'elaborate character...and scientific arrangement' of the new index would be of great benefit to the researcher. Not surprisingly, it reveals a very different archaeological world from today's – there is, for example, no index entry for 'pottery' and only a handful of references under 'coins'. Examination of those two entries in this current index volume shows how much archaeology, as well as indexing, has changed over the last century.

The individual volumes, issued in parts at that time, continued to be provided with an index as well as a specially printed title page. In July 1926, a second cumulative index was issued, covering volumes 6 to 15 of the Second Series. However Council had decided that, while recognising that the earlier volumes were not indexed in as much detail as the later ones, the cost of a professionally prepared index would be prohibitive. Instead, the individual indexes of the ten volumes were amalgamated. Members were again invited to subscribe, but the take-up of 82 was rather lower than in 1900, and

only raised £35 9s. 6d. The total cost of preparing and publishing the index was £130 1s. 6d., resulting in a substantial initial loss. This is probably the reason that no further cumulative indexes were produced.

However, indexes for individual volumes continued to be produced, and that for volume 16 cost £7 10s. to compile in 1923. These indexes were quite detailed up to volume 23, but the final one for volume 24 of the Second Series, covering from 1944 to 1949, was not issued until 1973 as a rather skimpy typescript (though the traditional printed title page was still included). The four parts of volume 1 of the Third Series were issued between 1961 and 1965, and an index for these appeared in 1968. This was the last individual volume index to be prepared.

By the latter part of the 1980s the need for an index for the Third Series was pressing and several members volunteered to assist including Isobel Thompson, Ray and Avril Powell, but attempts to organise publication were unsuccessful. However, the Society remains extremely grateful to all those who generously gave their time, and provided the drive to get the production of a new index firmly on the Council's agenda.

By 2002 it was clear that a new approach would be needed and a member of the Society, who was a professional indexer, volunteered to index a single volume in order to be able to provide a realistic estimate for the cost of the whole project. This generous offer enabled the Society to make realistic applications for grants to various bodies, and to identify a suitable indexer to start work on volumes 1 to 20 which were published between 1961 and 1989 (some volumes covered more than a single year). Many members of Council and the Publications Committee have given invaluable assistance to this project at various stages, including Dr Owen Bedwin, Nigel Brown, David Buckley, Ann Hudson (Fellow of the Society of Indexers), Maria Medlycott, Peter Sharp, Dr Christopher Starr, Brenda Watkin and Elphin Watkin. The Society owes a particular debt to Dr Christopher Thornton, who has been the main driver throughout, to Andrew Phillips who provided vital support in procuring a sizeable grant, and to Peter Gunn our indexer. The Society is extremely grateful to the Hervey Benham Trust, The Friends of Historic Essex, and the Denis Buxton Trust who have all provided generous grants towards the production of this index. The publication has also been supported by the Society's own Publications and Research Fund which in turn has been supported by many individuals and trusts. Without this generous backing, it would have been extremely difficult to have made any progress at all.

INTRODUCTION

Financial contributions for the continuation of indexing the Essex Society of Archaeology and History Transactions are welcomed. Contributions should be forwarded to the Honorary Treasurer, 45 Cambridge Road, Colchester CO3 3NR. Contributors within the United Kingdom are requested to consider making their

donations with a 'Gift Aid' declaration to assist the Society to reclaim tax benefits.

Michael Leach
Honorary Secretary

Denis Buxton

Denis Alfred Jex Buxton (DAJB) was born in 1895, and was proud to be the great-grandson of Thomas Fowell Buxton, known in the family as the 'Liberator' for his part in freeing the slaves in 1834. After school at Rugby, where his grandfather had been headmaster, he went straight into the Army in 1914 and served as a stretcher-bearer throughout the Gallipoli campaign. His diary of the time, which is in the Imperial War Museum, is deadpan, striking chiefly for the water-colours of the local flowers. (All the family were keen botanists). But the experience had a deep and lasting effect.

After the war he went up to Oxford and left Balliol with a first class honours degree in Greats. While there he had got to know Lewis Namier, the historian of the eighteenth-century, whose family had estates in Moldavia, once Polish but annexed by the Soviet Union. As children we spoke confidently of the place (Koszytowce) as Koshewofftsi – a pretty reasonable phonetic rendering; we never tried to spell it. In 1924 Namier suggested that Buxton and his wife, just married, should excavate a Neolithic site on the property. The remains proved to be extensive, and he brought back a large quantity of broken pottery.

Having lived first in Kensington, the couple then bought Wilderness House (aka the Pleasance) in Chipping Ongar in 1929, and for years one room was used to assemble the huge pots, with a good deal of plaster of Paris. Several of these are now in the British Museum. (See 'Koszytowce' in Proceedings of the First International Congress of Prehistoric and Proto-historic Sciences, 1932, 209-211).

In 1931 the adjoining Castle Farm and House fell vacant, and DAJB bought this, which brought with it the extensive Norman motte and bailey castle. While the farm was put into tenancy, he was able to plant up a sizeable proportion of the poorer land along the river Roding with cricket bat willows which, after several generations, are still grown and marketed to this day.

DAJB became a partner in a firm which owned a couple of wharves in Wapping, importing spices from the East. Though this provided him with a living until the 1950s, it never seemed to engage his interest deeply. He probably got most stimulation from a directorship in the Uganda Company. The family had connections with the then protectorate, due to their strong evangelical leanings.

He visited Uganda every few years, and in 1948 my elder sister and I joined him, intending to climb Ruwenzori, the Mountains of the Moon. However, he was sensible enough not to attempt the summit.

In 1938, when it was clear that war was looming, he joined the Auxiliary Air Force, and formed 909 Anti-aircraft Balloon Squadron, based in the East End of London, which he commanded throughout the worst of the Blitz. He moved to Coventry in 1941 when it was being blitzed. He is remembered for stopping an over-enthusiastic junior officer from making the WAAF's spend the day picking up coal from the driveway of the HQ. There was an apocryphal tale that wartime damage to the spire of St. Martin's in Ongar was caused by the trailing wire of one of his East End balloons that had broken loose and drifted that way with the prevailing wind.

The rest of his war was fairly mundane. He ended up commanding a mobile Home Guard unit somewhere in East Anglia. But at one point, when he was chairman of an officers' selection board, he gained some notoriety for failing to recommend an ex-captain of the MCC cricket team for a commission on the ground that he had been less than honest with his answers. After the war he worked briefly at the Middle East Supply Centre in Cairo, using his knowledge of oriental commodities. In 1956 he and his wife moved to Norfolk, purchasing Caister Hall, the site of Sir John Fastolf's castle – much more impressive than Ongar castle – which he went some way to restoring.

He joined what was then the Essex Archaeological Society in 1931 and was elected to its Council in 1944. He was also one of the Society's representatives on the Council for British Archaeology and spoke at the AGM about the plans being made to ensure that archaeology was not overlooked during post-war reconstruction. In 1955 he was elected President of the Society, being the last (under the old constitution) to serve for a five year term. Later he was elected President of the Norfolk and Norwich Archaeological Society, serving the fixed three year presidential term from 1961 to 1964.

He died in 1964, quite unexpectedly on a London bus, on his way to lunch in the City. Caister was sold, alas, but the Ongar properties remain in family occupation.

Paul Buxton

Indexing Notes

The index is based on International Standard BS ISO 999: 1996. Alphabetisation is word by word. References are denoted by the volume number in bold type followed by page number(s) e.g. 5: 6-7, 10, 34-5. Volumes **I**, **II** and **III** are indicated in the index by Arabic numerals **1**, **2** and **3** respectively. A page reference in *italic* indicates an illustration, figure or plate on or facing that page. In the earlier volumes where some plates are not on numbered pages, the location of these is indicated by the page range in *italic* and the addition of e.g. (Pl. I) to clarify the exact location. Where there is a page reference in *italic* there might also be textual references to the topic on that page. Some page ranges for main topic areas also include illustrations (as indicated in the index). A footnote is denoted by the page number followed by 'n' e.g. 56n or 'nn' if there is more than one reference on that page.

Subheadings are mostly in chronological order but where there are a large number of subheadings e.g. under Colchester, these are (1) grouped by period followed by (2) the individual locations and street names grouped in alphabetical order.

The addition of '?' or 'poss./prob.' within an entry indicates that the topic under discussion is speculative or probable, given the existing evidence available.

Place names beginning with common elements such as 'Great', 'Upper', 'Lower', for example, are indexed under the second or main name. Places outside Essex have, in parentheses, either county designations, as constituted prior to the local government reorganisation of 1974, or countries.

Bibliographical references in the text are not indexed.

Abbreviations

b	born	LPRIA	Later pre-Roman Iron Age
Beds	Bedfordshire	Middx	Middlesex
Berks	Berkshire	MPRIA	Middle pre-Roman Iron Age
bldg	building	N	North
Bucks	Buckinghamshire	Northants	Northamptonshire
Cambs	Cambridgeshire	Northumb	Northumberland
cat.	catalogue	Notts	Nottinghamshire
d	died	obit.	obituary
E	East	Oxon	Oxfordshire
E Loth	East Lothian	Perths	Perthshire
EIA	Early Iron Age	poss.	possible
EPRIA	Early pre-Roman Iron Age	prob.	probable
Flints	Flintshire	Rox	Roxburghshire
Glam	Glamorgan	S	South
Glos	Gloucestershire	Salop	Shropshire
Gp	Group (i.e. of pottery)	Staffs	Staffordshire
Hants	Hampshire	W	West
Herts	Hertfordshire	W Loth	West Lothian
Hunts	Huntingdonshire	WW2	Second World War
inc. illustr.	[page range] includes illustrations	Warwicks	Warwickshire
Lancs	Lancashire	Wilts	Wiltshire
LBA	Late (or later) Bronze Age	Worcs	Worcestershire
Lincs	Lincolnshire	Yorks	Yorkshire
Loth	Lothian		

Index of the Transactions of the Essex Society for Archaeology and History Vols 1–20

- AARDENBURG (SOUTH HOLLAND) **8**: 184, 186
 ABBERTON, medieval boundary **14**: 90, 91
 ABBOTTS HALL, LITTLE WAKERING *see* WAKERING, LITTLE
 ABBS FAMILY HOUSE, WATER LANE, THAXTED **20**: 118
 ABEL, PRIOR OF ST OSYTH'S ABBEY **2**: 304
 ABRIDGE
 medieval cloth trades **20**: 54
 Piggots Farm
 ?Middle Iron Age farmstead **19**: 262
 cropmark complex **18**: 104; **20**: 159
 Wittal's Field, double ring-ditch and artefacts **15**: 163, 164, 171; **18**: 104
 ACLETA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* BRADWELL-ON-SEA (HACFLET)
 ADAM OF USK (CHRONICLER) **2**: 267, 273
 ADAM, ROBERT (ARCHITECT), church at Mistley **1**: 253, 255, 256, 258
 ADAMS, ROBERT, and Wallwood, Leyton **1**: 123
 ADDEDOMARUS, coin at Braintree **15**: 163
 ADDISON, WILLIAM, 'Parish Church Dedications in Essex' **2**: 34–46
 ADELIZA, QUEEN **4**: 32
 ADMINIUS (SON OF CUNOBELIN) **9**: 83
 ADNETT, ROY GUMLEY, Rector of Peldon **7**: 68
 ADZES
 prehistoric (*general*), stone, shafthole **12**: 103–7, 105, 106
 Mesolithic(?), Great Waltham, Howe Street **15**: 119, 120
 see also AXES; AXES/ADZES
 ÆLFFLAED (LATER WIFE OF EALDORMAN BYRHTNOTH OF ESSEX) **12**: 96–7
 ÆLFGAR OF ESSEX, EALDORMAN **12**: 95–6, 97; **14**: 86; **15**: 173, 174
 ÆLFWARD THE GOLDEN (BISHOP OF LONDON) **2**: 301
 AERIAL RECONNAISSANCE **5**: 6; **12**: 76–82; **15**: 152–3; **18**: 111; **19**: 254–8; **20**: 152–6
 Belchamp St Ethelbert, ?medieval chapel foundations **19**: 256, 258
 Bentley, Great **18**: 101
 Bromley, Great **18**: 100, 101
 Bromley, Little **15**: 153, 155
 Chelmer-Blackwater Valley **17**: 151
 Chelmsford by-pass (A12) **16**: 120
 Chrishall **19**: 255
 Dedham **12**: 79, 80
 Dunmow, Great **12**: 77–9, 78; **15**: 153, 154
 Earls Colne **18**: 111
 Feering **15**: 152
 Horndon **20**: 154, 155–6
 Kelvedon, Ewell Hall **20**: 153, 154
 Langford **12**: 80, 81
 Leighs, Great **18**: 101, 102
 Middleton **19**: 255, 256
 Orsett 'Cock' site **6**: 13, 14, 17, 20–1 (Pls I–II), 33, 34
 Rush Green, Clacton **8**: 147
 Sheering/Matching **15**: 152
 Stansted Airport **18**: 101
 Stebbing, Yew Tree Farm **20**: 153, 154–5
 Terling **15**: 152
 Thaxted **15**: 152
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 48, 56, 68
 Toppesfield **19**: 255–6, 256
 Wakes Colne **18**: 111
 ÆTHELFLAED OF DAMERHAM **12**: 95, 96
 ÆTHELMAER THE FAT **12**: 96, 97
 ÆTHELRED, KING **12**: 97
 ÆTHILWALD (SUCCESSOR TO COLUMBA) **10**: 71
 AFFLECK, ADMIRAL, Tory MP **19**: 225
 AGRICULTURAL BUILDINGS *see* BARNS; BYRES; CORN-DRIERS; GRANARIES; PLOWHOUSES (PLOUGH-HOUSES); STABLES/STABLE BLOCKS
 AGRICULTURE
 general, Demonstration Farms Project **8**: 161, 178
 Bronze Age
 Braintree, Marlborough Road **9**: 74
 Broads Green **19**: 13
 Iron Age/Roman **10**: 45–7
 Roman
 Braintree **8**: 126
 Springfield Cursus **15**: 138
 medieval
 11th cent. in Essex **4**: 132
 and Domesday Survey **12**: 16, 19
 Finchingfield Park, Justicehall manor accounts 1341–42 **9**: 107–12
 plough-team **12**: 16
 Purleigh from 14th cent. **5**: 192, 198; **17**: 107
 ridge and furrow, Romford, Warren Farm **20**: 165
 post-medieval
 Essex farming
 1801 **5**: 185–201
 tabulated **5**: 195–200
 1866 **5**: 194
 Norfolk four-course system **5**: 190
 post-Napoleonic wars depression **14**: 106
 Waltham Grange **4**: 35, 89, 92–5
 Woodham Walter **20**: 129, 130–1
 see also ANIMAL HUSBANDRY; CEREAL CULTIVATION; FIELD SYSTEMS; GARDENS AND GARDENING; LANDHOLDING; MARKET GARDENING; OPEN FIELD SYSTEM; PASTORAL FARMING; PLANT REMAINS; VEGETABLE CROPS; YOUNG, ARTHUR

- AIDAN, SAINT 10: 71
- AINSWORTH *see* ARKESDEN
- AIR-RAID SHELTERS, Chelmsford Priory site 6: 42, 42, 43
- AIRPORTS *see* STANSTED AIRPORT
- AKENHAM (SUFFOLK) 2: 113
- AKETON, WILLIAM DE, Rector of Peldon 7: 62
- ALAN RUFUS, COUNT, 'honour' of Richmond and Essex
fees 1: 179, 180, 181, 184, 185, 186, 187
- ALBARELLI *see* VESSELS
- ALBINUS 4: 29
- ALBION (ENGLISH EAST INDIAMAN) 20: 175
- ALBRIGHT, SAINT *see* ETHELBERT
- ALDBURY (HERTS), and St Osyth foundation 2: 304
- ALDENLOND (DOWNHAM, WICKFORD) 2: 95
- ALDERMASTON WHARF (BERKS), Late Bronze Age
features 17: 31; 19: 7
- ALDERSBROOK CHURCH, War Memorial 5: 217
- ALDERSBROOK MANOR 8: 200–8 (inc. illustr.)
- ALDHAM
Bourchiers Hall 16: 42
'Germain's' land 2: 41
see also FORDHAM, LITTLE
- ALESTEPLÉ *see* STEEPLÉ
- ALEXANDER I OF SCOTLAND 2: 112
- ALEXANDER III, POPE 2: 36; 15: 68
- ALEXANDER V, POPE 2: 40
- ALEXANDER, J. A. *et al.*, 'Ambresbury Banks, an Iron Age
Camp in Epping Forest, Essex: report on
excavations.' 10: 189–205
- ALEXANDER DE WALHAM 2: 110–11, 112, 119, 120
- ALICE HOLT FOREST (HANTS), pottery kilns *see*
KILNS, POTTERY
- ALL CANNINGS CROSS (WILTS), early Iron Age pottery
1: 78
- ALL HALLOWS, parish church dedications 2: 35–6
- ALL SAINTS: PARISH CHURCH/RELIGIOUS HOUSE
DEDICATIONS 2: 35, 37, 38
- ALPHAMSTONE
Collared Urn Cemetery 18: 88
11th cent. landholding 4: 130
parish church
chapel 20: 150
churchyard, poss. Roman building 20: 150
see also KILNS, tile (Roman)
- ALPHETON (SUFFOLK), Mill Farmhouse 20: 97, 101
- ALREFORDA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* SIBLE
HEDINGHAM (ALDERFORD HALL,
MILL)
- ALRESFORD
Bluegates Farm Quarry, early Bronze Age pottery 19: 240,
241
Marsh Farm Pit, late Iron Age/early Roman pottery 12: 56,
57
Roman enclosure 16: 110–13, 111, 112
Belgic and Roman pottery 16: 112–13, 112
see also BROOMFIELD PLANTATION QUARRY
- ALTENAI (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* ALTHORNE
- ALTHORNE
'Altenai' (Domesday placename) 16: 40
Andrew's Farm 2: 149
church architecture 5: 207
Cliff Reach
prehistoric flintwork 12: 51, 53, 54; 14: 113–14, 113, 130
Iron Age pottery 15: 143
medieval pottery 15: 143
post-medieval pottery 15: 143
local planning 19: 238–9, 238
and St Osyth Abbey foundation 2: 304, 324
- ALVITHELEA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* AVELEY
(MANOR OF BUMPSTEAD)
- ALYN, JOHN, Rector of Peldon 7: 62
- AMBER BEADS *see* BEADS
- AMBERDEN, and Ely Abbey 1: 190, 195
- AMBERSBURY *see* AMBERSBURY BANKS
- AMBIANI (BELGAE TRIBE) 14: 8, 10
- AMBRESBURY BANKS, EPPING FOREST
bank 10: 196–8, 202, 250
causeway 10: 193, 195
counterscarp bank 10: 194
ditches 10: 194–6, 201
entrance 10: 193, 195, 200
gateway through bank 10: 193–4
interior 10: 198
Iron Age hillfort 10: 22, 24, 26, 189–205 (inc. illustr.); 19:
204
later history 10: 200–2
pre-enclosure 10: 191–3
- AMESBURY, EPPING FOREST *see* AMBERSBURY
BANKS
- AMESBURY (WILTS), biconical urn 7: 17
- AMULETS, BRONZE, Roman, Braintree, Mount House 16:
30, 36–7, 37
- ANABAPTISTS, in Colchester 15: 91, 92
- 'ANARCHY, THE' 1: 40
Chipping Ongar poss. evidence 14: 136
- ANDREW, SAINT, parish church dedications 2: 37, 42–3
- ANDREWS, DAVID
'A late medieval cutlery manufacturing site at Weaverhead
Lane, Thaxted' 20: 110–19
'Old Copped Hall: The Site of the Tudor Mansion' 17: 96–
106
and Brooks, Howard, 'An Essex Dunwich: the lost church
at Little Holland Hall' 20: 74–83
and Nurse, Bernard, 'The hospital of St Leonard's at
Newport' 20: 84–91
and Stenning, D. F., 'Wealden houses and urban
topography at the lower end of Maldon High
Street' 20: 103–9
and Watkin, Brenda, 'A timber-framed building at Bocking
(nos. 178–196 Church Street) 19: 215–22
- ANGIER, JOHN, Rector of Peldon 7: 65
- ANGLO-SAXON CHRONICLE 4: 146; 10: 63; 19: 123
- ANGLO-SAXON PERIOD *see* POTTERY; SUNKEN-
FEATURED BUILDINGS
(GRUBENHÄUSER) and under individual
places by name
- ANGRA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* NASH HALL;
ONGAR HALL; ONGAR, LITTLE
- ANIMAL ART
Romano-British metalwork 18: 115, 116, 117–20
Roman
bronze figurine, Braintree, Sandpit Road 20: 160
brooch, Springfield 19: 252
intaglios, Colchester 3: 32–3, 34
- ANIMAL HUSBANDRY
Roman
Coggeshall 19: 85
Rawreth 9: 45
Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 25, 26, 27
medieval, Colchester 19: 162

ANIMAL HUSBANDRY (*cont.*)

post-medieval

- common grazing land, Elizabethan period 13: 6, 7
- Waltham Grange 4: 93, 94–5
- Woodham Walter 20: 130

see also CATTLE-RAISING; SHEEP-

FARMING/REARING; STOCK
ENCLOSURES

ANIMAL REMAINS *see* BONES, ANIMAL

ANLABY (YORKS), medieval pottery 8: 193

ANNE, QUEEN, and Colchester Borough Charter 18: 66

ANNE, SAINT, church dedications to 2: 41, 44

ANNEWE *see* ENNOWS

ANSELM, SAINT 2: 304–5

'ANSTEY CASE', MEDIEVAL PERIOD 15: 68–83

ANSTEY, LITTLE ('PARVA ANESTY') (HERTS),
medieval manor and 'Anstey case' 15: 68, 71,
77

ANTLER OBJECTS

Braintree

- Rayne Road 8: 21, 22, 62, 126
- Skitt's Hill 8: 110
- Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 59, 61
- Heybridge 17: 26, 27
- Little Laver 8: 239–40, 273
- Waltham Abbey monastic site 19: 132, 148

ANTLER REMAINS

- Rayne/Braintree bypass 19: 266; 20: 24, 25, 27
- Saffron Walden Barle Ditches 1: 150

ANTONINE PERIOD, cremation burials 5: 31

ANTONINE WALL, Colchester mortaria 14: 149

ANTONINUS PIUS, brass find, Braintree 8: 100

APOTHECARIES, 17th cent. tokens 17: 177–8

APPLEBY, LIEUT.-COL ROBERT JAMES, MBE FSA,
obit. 7: 71–2

APPLEFORD FARM, WITHAM *see* COLEMAN'S
FARM/APPLEFORD FARM

AQUAMANILES

ceramic

- Colchester 15: 58, 60, 61, 65
- Harwich 15: 54–60, 55–7, 65–6
- King's Lynn (Norfolk) 15: 56, 59, 66

metal 15: 59

ARBALASTER FAMILY, and manor of Holland 20: 75, 81

ARCADES, Roman, Colchester, S side of Temple precinct 3:
114–15 (Pl. I), 115–23, 120–1 (Pls IIa; IIIa),
129

ARCHITECTURAL STONEMWORK

general, and fireplaces 20: 92, 101

- Barling, Glebe Farm 15: 141, 163
- Belchamp Otten Church, coffin 20: 150
- Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 46, 47, 48, 75–7, 76, 78
- Coggeshall, East Street 20: 174
- Copped Hall, Old 17: 96, 102, 104, 105
- Cressing, All Saints' Church 6: 83–9, 85–8
- Ford End new church 5: 210
- Halstead, Chapel Hill, Old Rectory 20: 151
- Latchingdon, St Michael's Church 11: 6, 10–17, 12–16, 27
- Layer Marney Church and Tower, Tudor period 17: 172–3,
176
- Leez Priory, Tudor period 5: 217
- Moorgate (London), Chartered Accountants building 5:
227–8
- Newport, St Leonard's Hospital 20: 87, 88–90, 89, 90
- Roding, Aythorpe, St Mary's Church 18: 100

Sandon Church: pillar piscina 5: 216

Theydon Mount, Hill Hall 16: 135

Waltham Abbey, monastic site 2: 221, 230, 232, 234, 263;
4: 68, 114–15

Writtle, All Saints' Church 8: 169, 170–1, 173

see also ARCADES; BUTTRESSES/PILASTERS;
CROSSES; INSCRIPTIONS;
WATERFRONTS

ARCHITECTURE

general

Historic Buildings

- 1977 9: 149–50
- 1979 11: 78–89
- 1980 12: 86–93
- 1982 15: 156–62
- 1983–4 16: 120–1
- 1985 17: 153–4
- 1986 18: 101–2
- 1988 19: 257–9
- 1989 20: 155, 156
- Norman/Romanesque style 5: 204, 206, 207
- Baroque style 5: 224, 227, 228, 230, 232–3
- Jacobean style, Audley End 12: 46; 15: 168
- late medieval/early modern brickwork styles 20: 92–4,
101–2
- Arts and Crafts movement 5: 224, 227, 228
- 'Victorian Gothic' style 5: 203–4, 205, 209–10, 214, 218,
220, 226

domestic

medieval

general

- 2-bay aisled halls 4: 48
- see also* WALTHAM ABBEY MONASTIC
GRANGE (BLDG I)
- Colchester, Middleborough 11: 102
- Earls Colne, Oxford House, aisled hall 16: 153,
153, 154
- 'long-wall jetty' 20: 95, 97, 99
- Rochford, 17 South Street 16: 132; 20: 96
- Waltham, Great, Fitzjohn's Farmhouse 12: 89
- 'Wealden' houses
 - Chignal St James, Chopyns Barn 17: 153, 154
 - Hundon (Suffolk), Thatchers Hall 20: 96, 97
 - Ixworth (Suffolk), Dover House 20: 96
 - Maldon, High Street 20: 103–9, 103–7
 - Saffron Walden 20: 108
 - Wimbish, Tiptofts 11: 88–9

13th cent.

- Clavering, aisled hall 9: 150
- Crepping Hall, Chappel, hall house 9: 150
- Galleywood, hunting-lodge 9: 150
- Stebbing, Tweed Cottage 15: 159–60
- Tollesbury Hall 18: 53–6 (inc. illustr.)

13th/14th cent., Waltham, Little, Thorleys (formerly
Thorleys Farmhouse) 16: 120

14th cent.

- Canfield, Little, Stone Hall 16: 120
- Hatfield Broad Oak, Forest Cottage (Wood Row)
16: 120
- Wakes Colne, Lane Farmhouse 15: 160
- Waltham, Little, Longs Farm: barn 9: 150

14th/15th cent., Ulting, Ashleys, Ulting Road, open
hall house 15: 160

15th cent.

- Braintree, High Street 8: 133

ARCHITECTURE, domestic, medieval, 15th cent. (*cont.*)

- Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 257, 258–9, 258
- South Weald, 'Lincolns' **17**: 152, 153
- Strethall, Old Rectory **15**: 160
- 15th/16th cent., Maldon, High Street **11**: 107
- medieval/post-medieval
- Barling, Glebe Farm, stone farmhouse **15**: 141, 163
- Brentwood, The Golden Fleece **19**: 263
- Canewdon, Lambourne Hall **12**: 87
- Canfield, Great
 - Marsh Farm **11**: 81
 - Turnberry Cottage, Bacon End **11**: 81
- Chickney, Sibley's Farmhouse **15**: 156
- Cressing
 - Horsehoes **11**: 79–80, 80–1(Pl. I)
 - Tithings **11**: 80, 80–1(Pl. I)
- Dunmow, No. 20 High Street **15**: 159
- Easter, High, Old Post Office **16**: 120, 121
- Felsted, Peachey's Farmhouse, Willows Green **15**: 157
- Foulness, Ridge Marsh Farmhouse **12**: 42; **15**: 166
- Fryerning, Howlett's Hall **11**: 80
- Gestingthorpe, Moat Farm **15**: 157–8
- Kelvedon High Street, 'Chanteclair': cross-wing/open hall structure **9**: 89–91
- Layer Marney, Wick Farmhouse **11**: 83
- Maplestead, Great, Hopwells Farmhouse **11**: 82
- Margaretting, Canterburys **11**: 84
- Ockendon Hall, South, gatehouse and hall **18**: 97, 98, 99
- Plesheybury **11**: 84–5
- Sampford, Great, Store House **11**: 82–3
- Sampford, Little, Rectory **11**: 83
- Southend-on-Sea, Victoria Avenue **20**: 165
- Stanway
 - Beaconend Farm **11**: 80–1(Pl. IIa), 85
 - Catchbells, London Road **11**: 85
 - White Hart Farm **11**: 80–1(Pl. IIb), 85–6
- Thaxted, Proud's Farmhouse **11**: 86–7
- Wakering Hall, Little, renovation **16**: 131
- Waltham, Little, Stonage Farm **11**: 84
- West Hanningfield, Kents Farmhouse **15**: 161
- Wethersfield
 - Brook Farm **11**: 87
 - The Gables **11**: 88
- post-medieval
- Boreham, The Chestnuts, Main Road **11**: 78
- Bulmer, Langley Cottage, The Street **11**: 79
- Chignall, Crows Farmhouse **11**: 79
- Colchester, Trinity Street **10**: 242–3
- Holland, Little, Hall **20**: 75, 80–1, 80
- Newport, Tudor House **15**: 159
- Sampford, Great
 - Monks Cottage **12**: 70–1
 - Parsonage Farm: house and barn **12**: 88
 - The White House **12**: 89
- South Shoebury Hall Farmhouse **12**: 90
- Stebbing
 - Green Farmhouse **11**: 86
 - Malt House, Bran End **12**: 91
- Waltham Holy Cross, Black Cottage, Aimes Green **9**: 105
- Wethersfield, Danes Vale Farm **11**: 88
- Witham, Old Mill House, Guithavon Valley **11**: 89
- Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 120–32(inc. illustr.)

16th cent.

- Bocking Church Street **19**: 215–22(inc. illustr.)
- Chigwell Row, The Post Office (former), Lambourne Road **17**: 153
- Coggeshall, Paycockes House **17**: 153
- 17th cent.
- Bardfield, Great, Bluegate Hall Farm **11**: 80–1
- Chigwell
 - Brook House Farm farmhouse **1**: 221–38, 222, 224, 227
 - cellar **1**: 224, 225
 - hall **1**: 224, 225–6&n, 236–8
 - panelling and mouldings **1**: 226, 227, 228, 231&n
 - roof structure **1**: 229, 231
 - room function: poss. late medieval to 17th cent.
 - transition **1**: 235–8
 - wall structure **1**: 223, 230, 231
- Colchester, Poplarhall Farm **11**: 103
- Rawreth, Chichester Hall **8**: 178
- Rayleigh, Dutch Cottage **15**: 167–8, 171
- Rayne, Old School House **15**: 159
- Warwick, Brook Furlong Farm **1**: 233–5, 234, 236, 237, 238

17th–18th cent.

- Audley End **12**: 46–7; **15**: 168; **19**: 268
- Tiptree, Pan-in-the-Wood **11**: 87

18th cent.

- Belhus Park, ice-house **12**: 39
- Hanningfield, East, Lough Hill House, The Tye **12**: 87
- Stratford, Romford Road (No. 30) **18**: 111
- 18th–19th cent., Stisted, The Street **11**: 86

19th cent.

- Chelmsford, Moulsham/Queen Street **19**: 42
- Thorpe Hall rebuilding **2**: 124, 125, 126, 127–9, 132–3
- Thorpe-le-Soken vicarage rebuilding **2**: 128–9(Pl. I), 129–32, 134–5

industrial

- Chelmsford, Anchor Street, Crompton's Original Works **12**: 116–17, 116–17(Pl. I)
- Colchester, St John's Street, Coleman's foundry (rear of Scheregate Hotel) **14**: 106–7(Pl. I), 107, 108
- Rawreth Shot Bridge **9**: 31, 32, 33, 45
- water-mills **8**: 292, 292–3(Pl. I)

military/fortified

- Foulness, Courtsend, 18th-cent. signal house **15**: 166
- Saffron Walden Castle **8**: 165–6; **11**: 70–2, 71, 108
- Tilbury, East, Coalhouse Fort **16**: 127; **17**: 160, 165
- see also* COLCHESTER CASTLE

public and commercial

- Clacton-on-Sea, Royal Hotel **16**: 68, 69, 73
- Colchester
 - 'Fire Office': ironwork **14**: 104, 108
 - Rose and Crown Hotel **18**: 101
 - The Red Lion Hotel **18**: 102, 103
 - Town Hall **5**: 225, 228–9, 230–3, 232–3(Pls III–XI)
- Liverpool, Insurance building **5**: 228
- Moorgate, London, Chartered Accountants building **5**: 227–8, 229, 230, 231, 232–3(Pl. II)
- Thaxted, 'Guildhall' **20**: 155, 156
- religious
 - apse/apse-and-ambulatory styles **2**: 237–42; **20**: 77, 81
 - Chancellor Collection of Architectural Drawings **5**: 202–24 (inc. illustr.)

ARCHITECTURE, religious (*cont.*)

- Roman building materials and early churches **8**: 134–5;
9: 57–8
- early Christian wooden churches **10**: 69–74
- Saxon building techniques **10**: 64–76, 67
- early modern brickwork **20**: 93–4, 94
- restorations/alterations (by architects other than
 Chancellors) **5**: 220–2
- Althorne **5**: 207
- Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **9**: 95
- Bardfield, Little, St Katherine's Church **16**: 115
- Bardfield Saling, Church of St Peter and St Paul **8**: 275;
17: 148; **19**: 253
- Barking, St Margaret's Church **18**: 104
- Bentley, Great, St Mary's Church **18**: 99–100
- Bergholt, West, Church **11**: 109
- Braintree, St Michael's Church **8**: 134
- Braxted, Little, St Nicholas' Church, blocked squint **15**:
 149, 150
- Brightlingsea Church **8**: 275–6
- Broomfield Church: Norman structure with re-used
 Roman building materials **1**: 264
- Chelmsford Cathedral, pre-15th cent. church **16**:
 125–6
- Coggeshall, St Nicholas' Chapel **14**: 128–9 (Pl. II), 129,
 130
- Colchester, St Giles' Church **9**: 98
- Cressing, All Saints' Church **6**: 82–9, 85–8; **12**: 41
- Downham, St Margaret's Church **15**: 149–51
- Elmstead Market, Church of St Anne and St Laurence
14: 138; **15**: 166; **16**: 127
- Elsenham, St Mary's Church **15**: 151–2
- Greensted, Saxon church **5**: 210, 211; **10**: 69
- Hadstock, St Botolph's Church **9**: 100
- Ham, West, All Saints' Church **16**: 136–7
- Henham, St Mary's Church **11**: 55
- Iford, Little, Church of St Mary the Virgin **16**: 131
- Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church, apsidal chancel **9**: 58
- Kelvedon, St Mary's Church and vicarage **9**: 85
- Latchingdon, St Michael's Church **9**: 100; **11**: 6–31 (inc.
 illustr.)
- Layer Marney Church: plasterwork and masonry **17**:
 172–3, 174–5
- Leighs, Great, St Mary's Church **9**: 87; **12**: 68, 69; **15**:
 144
- Liston parish church **19**: 253
- Mistley, 18th cent. Adam Church **1**: 253–8, 254, 255,
 256
- Nazeingbury Saxon 'churches' **10**: 64–76, 67
- Oakley, Little, St Mary's Church **10**: 245
- Peldon, St Mary's Church **19**: 253
- Rayne, Little, church at **8**: 134
- Rivenhall, St Mary's and All Saints' Church **20**: 152
- Roding, Aythorpe, St Mary's Church **18**: 100
- Thurrock, West, St Clement's Church **12**: 49; **20**: 169
- Waltham Abbey, monastic church/present church **2**: 216,
 217, 219–20, 230, 231, 232–3, 237–42; **16**:
 136
- Wickham Bishops, St Peter's Church **9**: 89
- Writtle, All Saints' Church **8**: 169–73, 170–1
- Yeldham, Little, St John the Baptist Church **13**: 42, 46
- timber framing
- Roman
- small towns **17**: 64
- Braintree **8**: 125; **17**: 91
- Chelmsford **4**: 6, 11; **17**: 64
- Colchester
- Lewis's Gardens **1**: 9
- S side of Temple precinct **3**: 119
- medieval
- Waltham, Great, Fitzjohn's Farmhouse **12**: 89
- Asheldham churchyard: poss. priest's house **9**: 95
- Aveley, Kenningtons, manor-house **12**: 67
- Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 79, 80
- Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 257, 258–9, 258
- Maldon, High Street **11**: 107
- Shelford, Little, Foulness **10**: 245–6
- South Weald 'Lincolns' **17**: 152, 153
- Southchurch Hall **18**: 34, 37
- Stebbing, Tweed Cottage **15**: 159–60
- Strethall, Old Rectory **15**: 160
- Tollesbury Hall **18**: 53–62 (inc. illustr.)
- Wakes Colne, Lane Farmhouse **15**: 160
- Waltham Abbey monastic grange buildings **4**: 37, 48,
 49, 50, 51, 53, 60–1, 63, 76, 78–9, 80, 91
- Waltham Holy Cross, Abbey Farmhouse **17**: 164
- 'Wealden' houses
- Chignal St James, Chopyns Barn **17**: 153, 154
- Maldon, High Street **20**: 103–9, 103–7
- medieval/post-medieval
- and chimney stacks **20**: 93, 96, 100
- Bocking Hall **12**: 86
- Boreham
- London Road, Clough's Cottage **12**: 87
- The Chestnuts, Main Road **11**: 78
- Bulmer, Langley Cottage, The Street **11**: 79
- Canfield, Great
- Marsh Farm **11**: 81
- Turnberry Cottage, Bacon End **11**: 81
- Chelmsford, Moulsham Street **13**: 50
- Chickney, Sibley's Farmhouse **15**: 156
- Chignall, Crows Farmhouse **11**: 79
- Cressing
- Horsehoes **11**: 79–80
- Tithings **11**: 80
- Dunmow, No. 20 High Street **15**: 159
- Finchingfield, Petches **12**: 88
- Fryerning, Howlett's Hall **11**: 80
- Gestingthorpe, Moat Farm **15**: 157–8
- Hanningfield, West, Kents Farmhouse **15**: 161
- Harwich, St Austin's Lane, No. 14 **15**: 167
- Heybridge Hall **12**: 89–90
- Kelvedon High Street, 'Chanteclair': cross-wing/open
 hall structure **9**: 89–91
- Layer Marney, Wick Farmhouse **11**: 83
- Maplestead, Great, Hopwells Farmhouse **11**: 82
- Plesheybury **11**: 84–5
- Sampford, Great, Store House **11**: 82–3
- Sampford, Little, Rectory **11**: 83
- Stanway
- Catchbells, London Road **11**: 85
- White Hart Farm **11**: 85–6
- Stebbing, Priors Hall **12**: 90–1
- Waltham, Little
- Shuttleworth, Wheelers Hill **12**: 90
- Stonage Farm **11**: 84
- Wethersfield, Brook Farm **11**: 87
- Witham
- Chipping Hill Nos 51, 53 and 55 **12**: 92
- Highway Cottage, Newland Street **12**: 92

ARCHITECTURE, timber framing (*cont.*)

post-medieval

Hanningfield, West, Cob Cottage **12**: 91–2Holland, Little, Hall **20**: 80–1, 80

Sampford, Great

Old Manor House **12**: 88–9Parsonage Farm **12**: 88Wethersfield, Danes Vale Farm **11**: 88Witham, Old Mill House, Guithavon Valley **11**: 89Woodham Ferrers, Quilters Farm **12**: 92–3Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 120, 122–4, 123–6, 130

16th cent.

Bocking Church Street **19**: 215–22 (inc. illustr.)Chelmsford, No. 85 Duke Street **9**: 92Theydon Mount, Hill Hall **15**: 16916th/17th cent., Stebbing, Green Farmhouse **11**: 86

17th cent.

Bardfield, Great, Bluegate Hall Farm **11**: 80–1Chigwell, Brook House Farm **1**: 221, 223Colchester, Poplarhall Farm **11**: 103Rayne, Old School House **15**: 159Waltham Abbey monastic grange buildings **4**: 77–8Warwick, Brook Furlong Farm, farmhouse **1**: 233–5, 23417th–18th cent., Tiptree, Pan-in-the-Wood **11**: 87

18th cent.

Dagenham, Church Street **9**: 99Rayleigh, Holly Cottage **17**: 142*not precisely dated*Framsden Hall (Suffolk) **20**: 102Horndon-on-the-Hill, South Hill Road **20**: 163*see also* BARNES; BELCHER, JOHN; BELFRIES;

BRIDGES; BUTTRESSES/PILASTERS;

CHIMNEY STACKS; DAIRIES;

DOVECOTES; GATEHOUSES; HALLS;

MILLS; PIERS; PORCHES; *TERRA**COTTA*; TIMBER, STRUCTURAL;

TOWERS; WATERFRONTS

ARDLEIGH

*general*cropmark complex **15**: 1–5, 2–3, 7–8Martell's gravel quarry **15**: 5–7, 5, 6, 8–9Mesolithic axe/adze **17**: 141Bronze Age **13**: 58Deverel-Rimbury urnfield/cremation burials **7**: 14–31(inc. illustr.); **14**: 9; **15**: 1–2, 4, 5–7, 5, 6; **16**: 96ring ditches **15**: 4, 7; **18**: 24round barrows **7**: 14–31 (inc. illustr.); **12**: 39Iron Age **13**: 58; **14**: 6, 9–10; **15**: 4, 7Late Iron Age/early Roman settlement **12**: 39'Belgic squatter site' **15**: 5, 7Roman features **15**: 811th cent. landholding **4**: 130–11801 agricultural survey **5**: 192, 195*see also* ELM PARK; KILNS, pottery (Roman); VINCE'S

FARM

ARDWALL ISLE (KIRKCUDBRIGHT), early timber

church **10**: 73

ARKESDEN

prehistoric metalwork hoard **18**: 111801 agricultural survey **5**: 189Chardwell Farm, Roman artefacts **8**: 156

Eineswrda (Domesday placename) (Chardwell/Ainsworth)

16: 41settlement patterns **17**: 125, 127, 129–31ARMINIANS, in 17th cent. Essex **10**: 121ARNOLD (NOTTS), medieval manor **8**: 211ARRETON DOWN (ISLE OF WIGHT), early Bronze Age metalworking **18**: 88

ARROWHEADS

flint

prehistoric (*general*)

barbed-and-tanged

Ambresbury Banks **10**: 193, 203, 204Broomfield Plantation Quarry **17**: 73, 81Waltham Abbey **2**: 222Woodham Walter **8**: 243Dovercourt **16**: 83Heybridge **17**: 29, 30, 31Mucking **5**: 10

Neolithic

Cliff Reach, Althorne/Burnham-on-Crouch **12**: 51, 53, 54; **14**: 113, 114Orsett (leaf-shaped) **11**: 34, 35, 37Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 222, 223Neolithic/early Bronze Age, Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 17, 22, 25

Bronze Age

Abridge, Wittal's Field **15**: 163

barbed and tanged

Althorne, Cliff Reach **14**: 113, 114Wickford **8**: 248, 272Braintree **17**: 91Springfield **12**: 53, 55Waltham Abbey **19**: 135, 147, 148unorthodox (poss. prehistoric), barbed-and-tanged, Stanford-le-Hope **5**: 123, 124

iron

Saxon, Linford **1**: 100

medieval

pre-Conquest to 13th cent., Great Chesterford,

Paddock Wood **11**: 56, 5715th cent., Colchester Castle well **5**: 238, 238–9 (Pl. I)Braintree **8**: 119, 120medieval/post-medieval, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 172, 173

ARTILLERY

Coalhouse Fort, East Tilbury **19**: 264

Stifford, Chafford Hundred (WW2 anti-aircraft battery)

20: 168ARUNDEL, Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury **2**: 269, 270;**8**: 209, 210, 214, 215, 216, 220ARUNDEL FAMILY, late 14th cent. crisis **2**: 269–70, 272ASGEIRR THE STALLER (LANDOWNER IN 1066) **12**: 20ASH (KENT), Neolithic? shafthole adze **12**: 106ASH, RIVER (SE of Braughing (Herts)) **14**: 55

ASHDON

prehistoric metalwork hoard **18**: 11Roman tile kiln *see* KILNS, tile (Roman)

medieval fees

Rothend **1**: 179, 185, 188Stevington **1**: 179, 185, 1861801 agricultural survey **5**: 188, 189

ASHELDHAM

prehistoric features

Neolithic and Iron Age pottery **16**: 87, 88ring-ditch **16**: 87Hainctuna (Domesday placename) **16**: 42St Lawrence's Church **9**: 95

- ASHELDHAM, St Lawrence's Church (*cont.*)
 Saxon timber church **9**: 95
 tower **20**: 150
- ASHELDHAM CAMP
 prehistoric pottery and flints **14**: 117, 130
 Iron Age **10**: 14, 22, 24, 25, 26; **12**: 59, 60, 82; **17**: 156, 164
 medieval pottery **11**: 70
- ASHEN
 ?Neolithic long barrow **16**: 92
 St Augustine's Church **2**: 45
- ASHINGDON, Beckney (Bacheneia in Domesday) **16**: 41
- ASHMANS, WOODHAM WALTER
 post-medieval house **20**: 120–32(inc. illustr.)
 documentary history **20**: 129–30
 leather, textiles and decor **20**: 128, 129
 pottery from **20**: 126–8, 127, 130
- ASHTON MEMORIAL, LANCASTER **5**: 232–3(Pl. XII), 233
- ASHVILLE (OXON), late Iron Age settlement **10**: 47
- ASHWELL, NATHANIEL, Rector of Peldon **7**: 65
- ASLACTON (NORFOLK) **14**: 102
- ASPENDEN (HERTS), 'Assinden' medieval knight's fee and 'Anstey case' **15**: 70, 71, 72, 78–9
- ASSARTING
 late Saxon/medieval **17**: 120, 128, 129
 Tolleshunta manors **1**: 242, 243
- ASSINDEN *see* ASPENDEN (HERTS)
- ATELEIA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* RAMSDEN CRAYS
- ATKINSON, JOHN, 17th cent. token issuer **17**: 177
- AUCHER FAMILY **17**: 96, 105
- AUDLEY, THOMAS **19**: 155
 and 16th cent. Colchester **15**: 85, 86–7, 88, 89
 as Lord Chancellor **15**: 86; **17**: 139
- AUDLEY END **16**: 133
 Roman pottery kiln **11**: 50
 17th to 18th cent. architecture **12**: 46–7; **15**: 168, 171
 hamlet of **11**: 95–6
 landscape and historic garden **17**: 162; **19**: 266–8, 267
 and Sir John Griffin **9**: 113, 115, 116–17, 118–19, 120, 121, 123–5nn, 127n; **11**: 90–100; **13**: 22–3, 29
see also WALDEN ABBEY
- AUGERS, IRON, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 29, 30
- AUGUSTINE OF CANTERBURY, SAINT, church dedications to **2**: 45
- AUGUSTINE OF HIPPO, SAINT **2**: 45
- AUGUSTINIAN ORDER
general, and medicinal plants **18**: 122–3
 Colchester, St Botolph **8**: 215; **12**: 31; **15**: 84
 Dunmow **20**: 46
 St Osyth **20**: 32
 Stoke Priory **2**: 45
 Waltham Abbey **2**: 37, 217, 240; **4**: 30, 32, 91; **5**: 127, 129; **10**: 128; **16**: 136; **18**: 111, 113, 122–3; **19**: 155
- AUNGER, MICHAEL, Colchester town clerk **14**: 96, 97, 98, 99–100n; **17**: 135
- AUSTIN CANONS OF GREAT DUNMOW **8**: 212
- AVELEY
 Alvithelea (Domesday placename), later manor of Bumpstead **16**: 41, 43
 medieval cloth trades **20**: 54
 medieval market **13**: 16, 17
see also BELHUS PARK; KENNINGTONS
- AVELEY MANOR **8**: 167; **12**: 83
 medieval pottery **8**: 167
- AVESNES LEAVES **11**: 3, 4
- AWLS
 flint, Mesolithic/Neolithic, Kelvedon **11**: 34, 35
 iron (bone-handled), Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 117, 118, 124
- AXES
 bronze
 early Bronze Age
 flanged, Gestingthorpe **18**: 88
 flat axe, Tollesbury **16**: 91, 93, 94
 Harlow, Holbrooks **19**: 241, 242
 Bronze Age
 Canewdon, East Lambourne Hall Pit **12**: 56, 57
 Rook Hall (poss.) **18**: 108
 Wickford Memorial Park **19**: 242, 243
 Late Bronze Age
 Basildon, Great Wasketts (poss.) **17**: 141–2, 142
 Bures Hamlet **11**: 35, 36
 Fingringhoe, Plane Hall Farm **18**: 7, 9, 10, 12, 13–14
 Navestock **16**: 103
 Pleshey **8**: 249, 272
 Late Bronze Age/EIA, Baddow, Little **8**: 146–7, 146
 Nordic, near Braintree **8**: 279–81, 280
- flint
 prehistoric (*general*)
 Acheulian handaxes
 Barling Hall **9**: 60, 62, 65, 68, 69
 Easter, High **12**: 51, 52
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 95
 Mousterian *Bout Coupé*, Colemans Farm/Appleford Farm, Witham **14**: 111, 112, 130
- Palaeolithic
 Harlow Temple **20**: 164
 Kelvedon, The Chase **14**: 140
 Romford **11**: 32, 33
- Mesolithic
 Chesterford, Great, Plumb's Yard **16**: 143
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 227, 228
- Neolithic
 Coggeshall, Vicarage Field **19**: 81
 Dovercourt **16**: 83
 Kelvedon, Sawyer's Yard **16**: 114, 115
 Mount Bures **16**: 132
 Navestock **15**: 119, 120
 Stansted, Airport Social Club **20**: 165
 Stock (prob.) **12**: 55, 56
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 222, 223
- not precisely dated*
 Kelvedon **16**: 82
 Stanford-le-Hope, unorthodox (poss. prehistoric) **5**: 123, 124
 Witham **16**: 82
- stone
 Neolithic
 Paglesham **2**: 338
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 97, 126
see also ADZES; AXES/ADZES; PALSTAVES
- AXES/ADZES, Mesolithic
 Ardleigh **17**: 141
 Burstead, Great **13**: 32, 33, 46
 Epping Forest, Hill Wood, High Beach **10**: 213, 215, 217
- AYLESFORD (KENT), 'Belgic' cremations **14**: 10
- BACHENEIA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* ASHINGDON (BECKNEY)

- BACON, RICHARD, Colchester Town Clerk (early 18th cent.) 18: 64, 67
- BACON, STUART R. 'Colchester Castle Well' 5: 237–9, 238
- BACONS IN DENGIE, Elizabethan manor court: leet jurisdiction 13: 4–5
- BACTON (SUFFOLK), medieval manor 2: 113–14, 119
- BADDOW, 11th cent. landholding 4: 131
- BADDOW, GREAT 8: 177
church and Peasants' Revolt 2: 271
medieval bronze (brass) pack-horse bell 12: 69, 77
medieval clergy 1: 249
- BADDOW, LITTLE
prehistoric finds 8: 146–7, 146
11th cent. landholding 4: 129
- BADLESMERE, MAUD 6: 93
- BAGLEY, WILLIAM, of Thorpe 2: 128
- BAINARD, RALF 4: 128, 129
- BAKEHOUSES
Plesheybury 11: 85
Waltham Abbey monastic site 4: 32, 91; 10: 130
- BAKER'S FARM, SIBLE HEDINGHAM, pottery kiln *see* KILNS, pottery (Roman)
- BALL, JOHN, and Peasants' Revolt 8: 287–8
- BALLINGDON, Thunreslau (Half Hundred: Domesday placename) 16: 43
- BAMBER'S GREEN, LOWER *see* TAKELEY
- BANGLES, SHALE, Roman, Colchester, Lewis's Gardens 1: 11, 26, 27
- BANGOR (CO. DOWN), early Christian church 10: 70
- BANK HOLIDAY ACT (1871) 16: 65
- BAR IRON, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 169, 170
- BARBER-SURGEONS, 17th cent. tokens of 17: 177, 178
- BARDFIELD, GREAT 20: 44
Bluegate Hall Farm 11: 80–1
Cottage Museum 1: 167
- BARDFIELD, LITTLE, St Katherine's Church 2: 39; 16: 115
- BARDFIELD SALING
Romano-British and medieval pottery 8: 244
Church of St Peter and St Paul 19: 253
medieval floor tiles 8: 78, 275; 11: 24
restoration/repair 8: 275; 17: 148
- BARFOOT, ROBERT, brass at Lambourne 1: 215, 216
- BARGEROOSTERVELD, DRENTHE (NETHERLANDS), prehistoric structure 19: 13
- BARKHAM, JOHN, DEAN OF BOCKING 16: 54
- BARKING
Mesolithic material 17: 164
Roman finds 8: 244
Berchingae (Domesday manor) 16: 41
11th cent. landholding 4: 132
medieval cloth trades 20: 54, 59, 60
medieval market 13: 15, 19
1801 agricultural survey 5: 188, 190, 192, 193
Abbey 2: 37, 38, 39, 45; 10: 53, 71; 16: 123, 124; 19: 262
Benedictine nuns at 20: 46
Industrial Estate, Saxon structures 18: 104; 20: 159
and Tollesbury Hall 18: 53, 61
Abbey Road 17: 156; 19: 262
Saxon and medieval structures (poss.) 20: 158, 159
Alfred's Way 17: 158
Gascoigne Estate, medieval features and pottery 18: 104
St Margaret's Church 17: 158; 18: 104
Tanner Street 20: 159
Waterfront, post-medieval structures and features 19: 262
- BARLEY (HERTS)
middle Iron Age structures 17: 11
later Iron Age features 17: 122
- BARLEY CULTIVATION, 14th cent. at Finchingfield 9: 107
- BARLING
Glebe Farm: 17th-cent. stone farmhouse 15: 141, 163, 164; 18: 104
Gravel Quarry, red hill 18: 104
Late Bronze Age/Iron Age features 14: 133, 143
Romano-British pottery 8: 244
- BARLING MAGNA
Barling Gravel Pit, Bronze Age pits 16: 123, 124
Barling Hall 9: 60–9 (inc. illustr.); 12: 82, 83; 13: 49
Bronze Age radiocarbon dating 13: 46
- BARNABAS, SAINT, churches dedicated to 2: 46
- BARNABE, JOHN 17: 139
- BARNACK QUARRIES (NORTHANTS), monumental carving 1: 263
- BARNACK STONE
Belchamp Otten Church, coffin 20: 150
Coggeshall, Little 20: 174
Priors Hall, Widdington 20: 169
Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 232, 263; 19: 125, 127
- BARNARD FAMILY, Purleigh 17: 115, 116, 117
- BARNES FARM COUNTY JUNIOR SCHOOL, SPRINGFIELD *see* SPRINGFIELD
- BARNETT, REVD. SAMUEL, and Toynbee Hall 18: 75
- BARNS
Roman (poss.), Colchester, Balcerne Gardens 3: 52
medieval
Coggeshall, Grange Barn 16: 150–3, 151
Gestingthorpe, Moat Farm 15: 158–9
Waltham, Little, Stonage Farm 11: 84
medieval and later
Historic Building status 9: 150
Margaretting, Canterburys 11: 84
15th cent., (approx.), Sampford, Great, Parsonage Farm 12: 88
16th cent., Chickney, Sibley's Farm 15: 157
17th cent.
Bardfield, Great, Bluegate Hall Farm 11: 81
Stanway, White Hart Farm 11: 86
see also GRANARIES
- BARNSTON, medieval manor 8: 213
- BARNSTON, THOMAS, rector, Little Waltham Church 1: 111
- BARRELS, in well-lining, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 127, 130, 137, 180–3, 181
- BARRINGTON, SIR FRANCIS (FATHER OF SIR THOMAS) 2: 60–1, 144; 10: 123
- BARRINGTON, SIR JOHN (ELDEST SON OF SIR THOMAS) 2: 65
- BARRINGTON, ROBERT (SECOND SON OF SIR THOMAS) 2: 66
- BARRINGTON, SIR THOMAS
and Col Long affair 2: 210, 211, 212, 214
Hatfield Broad Oak 1: 161; 2: 61, 144
and Hercules Francis Cooke 9: 143
and the Puritan Revolution 2: 60–82, 144, 145, 146
- BARRINGTON'S FARM, ORSETT COCK *see* ORSETT COCK
- BARRITT, E. E., & KETTLE, B. M., 'Notes on Romano-British Archaeology of Chelmsford and District' 1: 165–6

BARROWS

- prehistoric (*general*)
 Mucking **9**: 101
 Stour valley **14**: 114
 ?Neolithic long barrows
 Ashen **16**: 92
 Birch **16**: 91, 92
 Braxted, Great **16**: 92
 Feering **16**: 92
 Lawford **16**: 92
 Rivenhall **16**: 92
 Coleman's Farm (poss.) **18**: 108
 Springfield **16**: 92
 Thorrington **16**: 92
 Tollesbury **16**: 91, 92
 Bronze Age
 Ardleigh **7**: 14–29, 15; **12**: 39; **13**: 49; **15**: 4
 Birdbrook, Chadwell's Farm (poss.) **16**: 123
 Bromley, Little **15**: 153
 Clacton, Rush Green **15**: 121
 Colchester, Chitts Hill **9**: 4, 14–15, 19
 Rainham, Moor Hall Farm **13**: 53, 58
 Shelley **14**: 117, 118
 Canfield, Little (poss.) **15**: 144, 145, 146
 Dunmow, Great (poss.) **12**: 77, 78
 BARRY, E. M., and Pyrgo **18**: 48
 BARSHAM, EAST, manor (Norfolk) **20**: 101
 BARSTABLE HUNDRED (DOMESDAY) **16**: 45
 BARTHOMLEY (CHESHIRE), Foulshurst, Sir Robert:
 tomb **16**: 60, 61
 BARTLETT, W. G. (ARCHITECT) **5**: 218, 221
 BARTLOW, ASHDON, Domesday survey **1**: 185
 BARTLOW HILLS, rich Roman burial **9**: 83
 BARTON, K. J.
 Orsett 'Cock' site **6**: 13
 'Settlements of the Iron Age and Pagan Saxon Periods at
 Linford.' **1**: 57–104
 BASCOMBE, K. N.
 architectural features, Waltham Abbey **2**: 237–41
 documentary evidence, Waltham Abbey **2**: 216–20; **5**: 127–
 30
 BASILDON
 medieval cloth trades **20**: 55
see also WASKETTS, GREAT
 BASING HOUSE (HANTS), post-medieval tiles **10**: 156
 BASSETT, S. R. **17**: 7
 BASSINGBOURN HALL *see under* STANSTED
 AIRPORT
 BASSINGBOURNE WOOD *see* CHESTERFORD,
 LITTLE
 BATH HOUSES, ROMAN, Chigwell, Little London **13**: 50;
14: 135, 144
 BATH STONE, Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 75
 BATT FAMILY, of Littlebury **11**: 94–5, 97, 98
 BATTLE ABBEY **2**: 239
 BAWSEY (NORFOLK), medieval tile kiln **10**: 155
 BAXTER MARRIAGE INDEX **12**: 115
 BAYNARD, RICHARD, OF MESSING **2**: 267–8
 BAYTHORNE, 11th cent. landholding **4**: 131
 BAZETT, R. & CHAPMAN, S., 'Roman Occupation at
 Shopfield, Little Waltham' **2**: 47–59
 BEACON HILL, HARWICH **10**: 25
 BEADLE SON & CHANCELLOR (ARCHITECTS) **5**:
 202
see also CHANCELLOR

BEADS

- amber, Anglo-Saxon, Prittlewell **19**: 108, 112, 113
 bronze, Dawes Heath, prob. Roman villa **13**: 66, 67
 glass
 Roman
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School **19**: 55, 58
 Heybridge **17**: 27, 28
 Nazeingbury **10**: 104, 105
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 19
 Springfield Cursus **15**: 139
 Anglo-Saxon, Prittlewell **19**: 108, 112
not precisely dated, Barling Hall **9**: 68
 jet, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 22, 23
 BEAUCHAMP, THOMAS (d 1370), tomb **16**: 61
 BEAUCHAMPS FARM, WICKFORD **12**: 63–7, 64
 late Bronze Age features **2**: 332
 Belgic pottery **2**: 96; **14**: 143
 Iron Age ceramic loomweights **14**: 120, 121
 Iron Age/Roman features **2**: 330–2
 Roman period
 ovens **12**: 49, 63–5
 pottery and artefacts **2**: 96; **11**: 37, 41–50, 42, 45–9; **12**:
 65–7, 66; **14**: 143
 'small town' **9**: 20, 21, 43; **12**: 82
 puddingstone quern **2**: 96n
 watching brief **11**: 109
 BEAUCHAMPS JUNIOR SCHOOL, WICKFORD *see*
 WICKFORD
 BEAUFORT OF WINCHESTER, BISHOP **8**: 221
 BEAUMONT, MARGARET (DAUGHTER OF 7TH
 EARL OF OXFORD) **16**: 53
 BEAUMONT-CUM-MOZE
 medieval period
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 130
 ceramics **15**: 65
 clergy **1**: 249
 manor **8**: 213
see also LANDERMERE
 BECHE, THOMAS, ALIAS MARSHALL (ABBOT OF ST
 JOHN'S, COLCHESTER) **15**: 86
 BECKET, MARY (SISTER OF THOMAS) **2**: 45
 BECKET, THOMAS *see* THOMAS (BECKET) OF
 CANTERBURY, SAINT
 BECKET, WILLIAM, Colchester clothmaker **15**: 90
 BECKNEY
 'Bacheneia' in Domesday **16**: 41
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 131
 BEDE, THE VENERABLE (SAINT) **10**: 53, 63, 64, 70, 71
 BEDENESTEDE/BEDENESTEDA (MEDIEVAL PLACE-
 NAME) *see* SANDON (BENSTED GREEN)
 BEDFORD, JOHN DUKE OF **2**: 268
 BEDWIN, OWEN
 'Excavation of Three Ring Ditches at Broomfield
 Plantation Quarry' **17**: 69–81
 'Excavations at Mount House, Braintree 1984' **16**: 28–39
 BEETLE REMAINS, Nazeingbury **10**: 114
 BELCHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 BELCHAMP ST ETHELBERT
 BELCHAMP
 medieval clergy **1**: 249
 medieval cloth trades **20**: 56
 BELCHAMP OTTON
 Fowe's Farm, Roman pottery kiln (poss.) **11**: 51
 St Ethelbert and All Saints' Church **2**: 38
 stone coffin **20**: 150

BELCHAMP ST ETHELBERT

- ?medieval chapel foundations **19**: 256, 258
- Belcham? (in Domesday) **16**: 44
- BELCHAMP ST PAUL**, St Paul's Cathedral as medieval landowner **2**: 37
- BELCHAMP WALTER**, Thunreslau (Half Hundred: Domesday placename) **16**: 43
- BELCHER, JOHN (ARCHITECT)** **5**: 225–33
 - Ashton Memorial, Lancaster **5**: 232–3 (Pl. XII)
 - Colchester Town Hall **5**: 225, 228–9, 230–3, 232–3 (Pls I; III; VII–XI)
- BELFRIES**, church **5**: 207–9
 - Good Easter **5**: 208
 - Hanningfield, South **5**: 208
 - Laindon, St Nicholas' Church **5**: 208
 - Latchingdon, St Michael's Church, timber bell-frame **11**: 6, 10, 22, 23, 25, 27, 29, 30
 - Ulting **5**: 208
- BELGAE**
 - Colchester and pre-Roman period **14**: 3–14
 - see also* CEMETERIES; COINS; POTTERY
- BELGIUM AND LOW COUNTRIES**
 - architectural influences **20**: 102
 - see also* FLEMINGS/FLEMISH
- BELHUS FARM, LITTLE, SOUTH OCKENDON** *see* OCKENDON, SOUTH
- BELHUS PARK, AVELEY**
 - late Iron Age enclosures **12**: 48
 - 18th cent. ice-house structure **12**: 39
- BELL-CAGE**, wooden, West Bergholt Church **11**: 109
- BELLHOUSE QUARRY** *see* STANWAY
- BELLS**
 - brass/bronze pack-horse
 - Baddow, Great **12**: 69, 77
 - Canfield, Great **8**: 157, 165
 - see also* BELFRIES
- BELMEIS** *see* RICHARD OF BELMEIS
- BELT FITTINGS**
 - Roman, Braintree **8**: 127
 - see also* BUCKLES
- BELT PLATES**, bronze, Roman, Colchester **3**: 27, 28
- BELT SETS, ROMAN BRONZE/SILVER**, Mucking Saxon cemetery **5**: 12
- BELVEDERE MOUNT** *see* WEALD COUNTY PARK
- BEMBRIDGE LIMESTONE**, mortar, Easton, Great **2**: 160
- BENEDICTINE ORDER**
 - general*
 - and church architecture **2**: 237, 238, 239
 - English and Continental links **12**: 97
 - manuscript design work **11**: 3
 - Barking Abbey **20**: 46
 - Bury St Edmunds Abbey **8**: 214
 - Colchester, St John's Abbey **8**: 215; **15**: 84
 - Hatfield Broad Oak **20**: 46
 - Hatfield Peverel **20**: 46
 - Walden Abbey **19**: 268
 - Wix, Nunnery at **1**: 106, 107
- BENETLEA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)** *see* BENTLEY, GREAT
- BENFLEET**, 11th cent. landholding **4**: 129
- BENFLEET, SOUTH**
 - early Iron Age pottery **8**: 241, 247
 - Roman and medieval finds **2**: 328; **8**: 259–63, 261, 266, 273, 274
- BENNET, MARY** (née HALLAM) **18**: 64

- BENNET, PHILIP, OF WIDCOMBE MANOR, BATH** **18**: 64
- BENNET, PHILIP (SON OF PHILIP *below*)** **18**: 64, 65
- BENNETT, A., and Gilman, P. J. (ed.)** 'The Work of the Essex County Council Archaeology Section, 1988' **20**: 147–56
- BENNETT, JOHN**, obit. **16**: 6
- BENSTED GREEN ('BEDENESTEDE')** *see* SANDON
- BENSUSAN-BUTT, JOHN**, 'A Friend to his Country: William Mayhew & the Recovery of the Colchester Charter 1763' **18**: 63–74
- BENTALL, WILLIAM**, Heybridge iron foundry of **14**: 105, 106, 107, 108
- BENTHALL CHURCH (SALOP)**, medieval floor tiles **2**: 257
- BENTLEY, GREAT**
 - rectangular enclosure **18**: 101
 - ?Benetlea in Domesday **16**: 44
 - ?medieval fee **1**: 179, 185
 - 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 192, 196
 - St Mary's Church **18**: 99–100
- BENTLEY, LITTLE**, 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 192
- BENTON HALL/BENNINGTON HALL ('BREDINGHO')**, MEDIEVAL MANOR *see* *under* WITHAM
- BERCHINGAE (DOMESDAY MANOR)** (inc. BARKING, ILFORD AND DAGENHAM) **16**: 41
- BERDEN** **20**: 46
- BERDEN HALL PRIORY FARM**, ?medieval earthwork **13**: 38
- BEREWIC MANOR (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)** *see* EASTER, HIGH (BARRICKS)
- BERGHOLT SACKVILLE**, medieval chantry **8**: 215
- BERGHOLT, WEST**
 - Belgic bowl **14**: 117, 119; **18**: 120
 - medieval cloth trades **20**: 54
 - Bourne Road, post-medieval brick and tile kiln **10**: 248
 - Bradefeld? in (Domesday placename) **16**: 44
 - 'Flexmede' **20**: 48
 - St Mary's Church **11**: 109
 - indurated conglomerate in **18**: 120
- BERKESDON, MEDIEVAL KNIGHT'S FEE** *see* ASPENDEN
- BERNARD OF CLAIRVAUX, SAINT**, life of St Malachy **10**: 70
- BERNERS, SIR JAMES** **8**: 213
- BERNI RES, HUGH DE** **1**: 193, 195
- BERTUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)** *see* STANWAY (BYRTON); UGLEY
- BERWICK BERNERS (ROINGES IN DOMESDAY)** *see* RODING, ABBESS
- BERWICK HALL** *see* COLNE, WHITE
- BERWICK (RENAHAM IN DOMESDAY)** *see* RAINHAM
- BESTE FAMILY, IN 16TH CENT. COLCHESTER** **15**: 85, 90
- BETHELL, DENIS**, 'Richard of Belmeis and the Foundation of St Osyth's' **2**: 299–328
- BETTON (SALOP)**, medieval manor **2**: 321–2
- BEVERIDGE, WILLIAM**, and Fambridge colony scheme **18**: 75, 77, 80, 85
- BEXLEY HEATH (KENT)**, metalwork hoard **18**: 11
- BIGG, HENRY**, 17th cent. token issuer **17**: 177
- BIGGIN (HAMLET): FORMERLY BEGGING (NEAR GUN HILL, WEST TILBURY)** **5**: 70, 100–1
- BIGLIN, MR D. J.** **6**: 40

- BIGOT, ROGER, SHERIFF OF SUFFOLK AND NORFOLK** 1: 194, 195
- BILDESTON (SUFFOLK)**, medieval manor of 2: 1, 4–5, 112–13, 115, 120; 8: 211
- BILLERICAY**
general
history and development 19: 233
and planning 19: 233–4
Buckenham's (Buckenham's) Field
Roman cemetery 9: 96
Roman pottery kiln 10: 240; 11: 50
medieval market 13: 16, 18, 19; 19: 233
Norsey Wood 9: 93; 10: 21; 19: 233
'oppidum' 10: 21; 15: 51
School, late Iron Age/Roman features 19: 261, 262
see also KILNS, pottery (Roman)
- BINESLEA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)** *see* BINSLEY
- BINGLEY, MR RANDAL**, Gun Hill, West Tilbury:
excavation 5: 50, 66, 68, 100
- BINSLEY, BULMER (BINESLEA IN DOMESDAY)** 16: 41
Thunreslau (Half Hundred: Domesday placename) 16: 43
- BIRCH**, ?Neolithic long barrow 16: 91, 92
- BIRCH, GREAT**
11th cent. landholding 4: 129
Legra manor (in Domesday) 16: 42
- BIRCH, LT. COL. THOMAS**, early 19th cent. local defence
15: 115–16, 117
- BIRCH CHARCOAL**
Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 77
Danbury Camp 10: 20
- BIRCH REMAINS**, Romano-British, South Ockendon 2: 95
- BIRCHANGER**
medieval cloth trades 20: 54
Pantile Farm *see* STANSTED AIRPORT
see also DUCKEND FARM
- BIRD BONES**
Roman
Nazeingbury 10: 113
Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 24
Anglo-Saxon, Nazeingbury 10: 113
medieval
Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 77
Rookery Hill, Little Thurrock 5: 117
medieval/post-medieval
Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 126
Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 264–6
not precisely dated, Peverel Gardens, Hatfield Peverel 9: 89
- BIRD REPRESENTATIONS**
Roman brooch, Springfield 19: 252
Roman intaglios, Colchester 3: 32–3, 34
Romano-British metalwork 18: 115, 116, 117–20
- BIRDBROOK**
prehistoric flintwork 13: 32, 33, 46
?socketed axe find 18: 14
Chadwell's Farm, ?ploughed-out Bronze Age barrow 16: 123, 124
St Augustine's Church 2: 45
- BIRKHEAD, LT.-COL. EDWARD** 2: 73, 74, 75
- BISHOP'S STORTFORD (HERTS)** 20: 45
- BISHOPSTONE (SUSSEX)**, Roman wares 14: 57
- BLACHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)** *see* TOTHAM, GREAT (BLATCHAMS)
- 'BLACK CANONS' 2: 299, 304–5, 306, 308, 310
- BLACK DEATH** 20: 86
- BLACK HENBANE AND HEMLOCK REMAINS, WALTHAM ABBEY** 13: 55; 18: 121–4
- BLACK NOTLEY** *see* NOTLEY, BLACK
- BLACKLANDS, GREAT** 10: 31, 33
- BLACKMORE**
Saxon loomweight 10: 234–5, 235
medieval tile kiln 10: 234–5
18th cent. brick kiln 9: 92; 12: 83
church
hand bier 5: 215–16
tower 5: 208–9
- BLACKMORES HEAD, RHUDDLAN (FLINTS)**, fireplace 20: 101
- BLACKWATER, RIVER** 1: 240, 241; 8: 182; 17: 7, 17, 63, 64; 19: 37, 83; 20: 44
Roman period 19: 86–7
oak timbers 19: 86
medieval oak find 9: 71
see also CHELMER
- BLACKWATER ESTUARY**
Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 155
and early settlement 17: 61, 161, 164
Hullbridge Coastal Project 16: 130; 19: 265
Neolithic features 18: 107, 112; 19: 265
Stumble, the 19: 265; 20: 163
- BLACKWATER SAILING CLUB, HEYBRIDGE** *see under* HEYBRIDGE
- BLADE CORES, flint**
Mesolithic
Bocking 17: 141
Hill Wood, High Beach, Epping Forest 10: 216
- BLADES**, iron, Roman, Colchester, Lewis's Gardens 1: 26, 27
- BLAKE, BRYAN P.**
Archaeological Notes: St Osyth and Ardleigh 1: 259–62
Orsett 'Cock' site 6: 13, 20, 22
'Stone Coffin found at Wix Abbey' 1: 105–10
et al., 'Medieval and Later Pottery from Stockwell Street, Colchester' 1: 41–51
- BLAKESLEY, nr TOWCESTER (NORTHANTS)**, medieval chimney-pot 7: 51
- BLATCH, JOHN**, Colchester Mayor (early 18th cent.) 18: 67
- BLAXILL (KENT)**, Roman site 3: 120, 121, 122, 123, 126
- BLOMFIELD, ARTHUR W. (ARCHITECT)** 5: 218, 220, 221
- BLOOMERY FORGE** *see* WALTHAM ABBEY
- BLOWERS, JOHN**, Thorpe sadler 2: 128, 131
- BLUEGATES FARM QUARRY** *see* ALRESFORD
- BLUNT'S HALL, WITHAM** *see* WITHAM
- BLYTHBURGH (SUFFOLK)**, priory (dependent of St Osyth) 2: 300, 303, 315–16, 322, 323
- BOARD, BERYL A.**, 'The Farnbridge Colony: an experiment in land reclamation by unemployed Londoners, 1906–7' 18: 75–87
- BOATS**
dug-out, prehistoric?, Sewardstone 10: 176
strakes from, Southchurch Hall 12: 47; 16: 133; 18: 37
- BOBBINGWORTH**
Church of St Germain 2: 41
medieval cloth trades 20: 54, 59
- BOCKING**
Early Mesolithic blade core 17: 141
medieval fulling mill 20: 48
Bocking Church Street 8: 157, 161; 9: 72, 74
16th cent. timber-framed building 19: 215–22 (inc. illustr.)

BOCKING (*cont.*)

- Bocking Hall, historic buildings survey **12**: 86
 Bradford Street
 Roman/medieval finds **8**: 103
 medieval structures **9**: 150; **19**: 220
 Doreward's medieval chantry **8**: 214–15
 Fennes Farm **8**: 178
 St Peter's Church: church furniture **5**: 215
 Straits Mill
 ?Roman tile **13**: 39
 medieval pottery **13**: 39
see also DOREWARD FAMILY
- BOCKING END, the Institute: antiquities **1**: 167
- BOCKING HALL, EAST MERSEA **12**: 96, 97; **15**: 173
- BOGAS FAMILY, IN 16TH CENT. COLCHESTER **15**: 85
- BOHUN FAMILY **2**: 268, 273; **6**: 92; **8**: 211, 214
 and Pleshey Castle **19**: 166
- BOHUN, HUMPHREY DE, Saffron Walden **1**: 155
- BOHUN, JOAN DE, COUNTESS OF HEREFORD (D
 1419) **2**: 268–71, 274, 275, 276; **8**: 211
- BOLEBEC, ISABEL **6**: 91
- BOLTON, A. T., on Adam Church at Mistley **1**: 258
- BONE OBJECTS
- Roman
- Braintree
 Letch's Yard **16**: 125
 London Road **8**: 89
 Rayne Road **8**: 21, 22, 62, 101
 Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 79, 80
 Colchester
 Balkerne Gardens **3**: 60
 Lewis's Gardens **1**: 11, 26, 27
 St Mary's Rectory **3**: 70, 71
 Telephone Exchange site **3**: 32, 34
 Heybridge **17**: 15, 26, 27
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 17, 21
 ?Shopfield, Little Waltham **2**: 53
- Anglo-Saxon
- Danbury Camp **10**: 14, 19, 21
 Nazeingbury **10**: 51, 104, 105
 Prittlewell **19**: 95, 97, 108, 113, 114
 Wakering, Great **17**: 170, 171, 172
- Saxo-Norman, Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure **5**: 149,
 177–8, 178
- medieval
- Feering (poss.) **8**: 245, 273
 Southchurch Hall **12**: 47
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane **20**: 110, 112, 115, 116, 118
 Waltham Abbey
 bloomery forge **5**: 179
 Church Street **19**: 270
 monastic grange **4**: 117, 118
- post-medieval
- Newport, St Leonard's Hospital **20**: 88
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 262
- not precisely dated*
- Braintree **8**: 120
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 166, 167; **19**: 135, 148
- see also* COMBS; PINS
- BONE-WORKING INDUSTRY
- Kelvedon **11**: 104
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane **20**: 110, 112, 118
- BONES, ANIMAL
- Palaeolithic, Barling Hall **9**: 60
 Bronze Age, late, Broads Green **19**: 13

- Bronze Age, late/early Iron Age, Coggeshall, St Peter's
 School **19**: 52, 66
- Iron Age, Linford **1**: 101
- Iron Age/Roman, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 54, 92, 97
- Belgic, Nazeingbury **10**: 108–14, 111
- Belgic/early Roman, Kelvedon, Doucecroft **19**: 21, 27, 36
- pre-Roman, Braintree, Skitt's Hill **8**: 110
- Roman
- Braintree
 Rayne Road **8**: 21, 22, 60–2, 126
 Sandpit Road **17**: 91, 93–4
 Chelmsford, Moulsham/Queen Street **19**: 40, 42, 43, 45
 Coggeshall
 East Street **19**: 72, 79, 80
 St Peter's School **19**: 52, 53, 54, 55–6, 67, 68, 85
 Colchester
 Balkerne Gardens **3**: 59
 Denmark Street **3**: 81
 St Mary's Rectory **3**: 66, 77
 Telephone Exchange site **3**: 36–7
 Nazeingbury **10**: 108–14, 111
 Ockendon, South **2**: 86
 Pebmarsh **1**: 173
 Rawreth **9**: 43
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **19**: 266; **20**: 22–5, 24, 27
 Waltham Abbey, Market Place **19**: 212
- Anglo-Saxon
- Broomfield Borrow Pit **17**: 147
 Linford **1**: 101–2
 Nazeingbury **10**: 51, 53, 104, 105, 109, 110
- Saxo-Norman, Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure **5**: 180
- early medieval, Saffron Walden Battle Ditches **1**: 150
- medieval
- Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 62
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 77
 Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 73, 79
 Pleshey Castle **19**: 174
 Waltham Abbey **19**: 133, 136, 212
 bloomery forge **5**: 179, 180
- medieval/post-medieval
- Rayleigh Castle **18**: 44
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane **20**: 114, 115–16
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 264–6; **4**: 125–6; **19**:
 148–50, 149
- post-medieval
- Braintree, Toft's Garage **17**: 88, 91
 Waltham Abbey
 Market Place **19**: 212
 monastic site **19**: 132
- not precisely dated*
- Baddow, Great **8**: 177
 Barling Hall **9**: 69
 Braintree, Skitt's Hill **8**: 110
 Canvey Island **2**: 17, 19
 Chelmsford, Orchard Street **10**: 241
 Chesterford, Great **10**: 244
 Chignal St James **9**: 83
 Coggeshall, old St Peter's School **19**: 273
 Danbury Camp **10**: 18, 21
 Heybridge, Blackwater Sailing Club **19**: 247
 High Easter, Maidens Tye **19**: 191
 Ilford, 7 Richmond Road **16**: 130
 Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church **9**: 56
 Mersea, West **13**: 65
 Nazeingbury **10**: 40

- BONES, ANIMAL *not precisely dated (cont.)*
 Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries 10: 177, 182
 Tolleshunt d'Arcy, Hill Farm gravel pit 11: 36, 39
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 166, 167
 Widford 11: 61
see also BIRD BONES; CATTLE BONES/REMAINS;
 FISH BONES; HORSE BONES; INSECT
 REMAINS; MAMMOTH BONES; OX
 BONES; OYSTER SHELLS/REMAINS;
 PIG BONES; SHEEP BONES/REMAINS;
 SHEEP/GOAT BONES; SHELLS
- BONES, HUMAN
 Bronze Age
 Broads Green 19: 7
 Clacton, Rush Green 15: 123, 126
 Colchester, Chitts Hill 9: 14
 Roman
 Braintree, Mill Cottages 8: 109
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 55, 65
 Colchester 3: 8
 Eastwood, Marshall's Farm 14: 138
 Rayne/Braintree bypass 19: 266; 20: 6, 24, 25, 26
 St Osyth, Wellwick Farm 12: 47
 Stansted, Duckend Farm 20: 166
 Anglo-Saxon
 Braxted, Little 9: 84
 Mucking 8: 127
 Nazeingbury inhumation cemetery 10: 33, 47, 49, 252–3
 analysis 10: 54–63, 55, 64, 75
 Waltham Abbey 19: 141, 150–2, 206, 212
 medieval
 Belchamp Otten church 20: 150
 Braintree, Chapel Hill area 8: 109
 Wix Abbey 1: 105, 107, 110
 medieval/post-medieval, Newport, St Leonard's Hospital
 20: 87
not precisely dated
 Alphamstone, parish church 20: 150
 Ardleigh 15: 8–9
 Braintree, Skitt's Hill 8: 110
 Burstead, Little 16: 130
 Butts Hill, Canewdon 8: 152
 Chesterford, Great 9: 85
 Mill House 18: 106
 Downham, St Margaret's Church 15: 149
 Holland, Little, Church 20: 76
 Kelvedon 9: 71
 Mersea, West 13: 65
 Saffron Walden Battle Ditches 1: 153
 Wicken Bonhunt 10: 248
 Writtle, All Saints' Church 8: 169
see also PATHOLOGY
- BONNER, JOHN 17: 114, 116, 117
- BOOTLE-IN-CUMBERLAND, Roman pipeclay statuette
 10: 232
- BORDEAUX FARM, LITTLE CHESTERFORD *see*
 CHESTERFORD, LITTLE
- BORDER WOOD, BROOMFIELD/GREAT WALTHAM,
 Iron Age/Roman finds 11: 38, 39, 40, 41; 12:
 82
- BORDESLEY ABBEY (WORCS), medieval floor tiles 11: 24
- BOREHAM
 misc. flintwork 8: 264, 272
 ?Late Bronze Age penannular enclosure 17: 153
 Roman remains and poss. villa 8: 263–5
- medieval clergy 1: 250
 medieval cloth trades 20: 55
 19th cent. brick 8: 264, 266
 Great Holts Pit 8: 160–1
 London Road, Clough's Cottage 12: 87
 Main Road, The Chestnuts, post-medieval house 11: 78
 Plantation Road, Bronze Age artefacts 16: 123, 124
 Walkfares (later Walter Hall) (Walcfara in Domesday) 16:
 43
- BOSTON (LINCS)
 Dominican Friary 8: 191
 Harford, James, 17th cent. clay-pipe maker 15: 109, 110
 medieval pottery 8: 186, 191
- BOTANY PIT, NR PURFLEET 7: 1, 12
- BOTOLPH, SAINT, parish church dedications 2: 38
- BOTTLE GLASS *see* VESSEL GLASS
- BOUCHERNE(S) FARM, HEYBRIDGE
 ?Late Iron Age Welwyn-type burial 17: 62
 cremation cemetery 17: 55, 60, 62
 Farmhouse Orchard 16: 129
 watching briefs 17: 60, 62
- BOUDGE HALL WOOD *see* BROMLEY, GREAT
- BOUDICCAN REVOLT
 Chelmsford evidence 1: 165; 2: 333
 destruction of Colchester 1: 18; 2: 137–8, 138, 140, 141; 3:
 1, 3–4, 7–8, 12, 13, 18–23, 47, 66, 73, 121–2,
 123, 129
 and road building 17: 63
- BOUNDARIES
 field boundaries
 Bronze Age, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 51
 Roman
 Braintree, Sandpit Lane Car Park (prob.) 16: 125
 Chelmsford 4: 11
 post-medieval, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 70
not precisely dated, Purleigh 17: 110
 Roman
 Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 8, 10, 11, 14, 15
 Rawreth 9: 25, 26, 29
 medieval, Springfield, White Hart Lane (poss.) 16: 110
see also MERSEA ISLAND
- BOURCHIER FAMILY 6: 95–6; 16: 61, 62
- BOURCHIER, HUMPHREY (D 1471) 16: 62
- BOURCHIER, SIR WILLIAM (LATER COUNT OF EU)
 8: 211
- BOURCHIER, WILLIAM HENRY, 2ND EARL OF
 ESSEX (D 1539) 11: 10
- BOURCHIER'S HALL *see* TOLLESBURY HALL
- BOVILL'S MARSH *see* SOUTHMINSTER
- BOWERS GIFFORD, medieval landholding 2: 113; 4: 131
- BOWRING, EDGAR G., Rector of Peldon 7: 67
- BOWTELL, THOMAS 17: 114, 116
- BOX, K. DIXON, 'The Chancellor Collection of
 Architectural Drawings' 5: 202–24
- BOXTED
 Bronze Age palstave 16: 102
 St Peter's Church: alterations 5: 218, 220, 222
- BOXTED WOOD, Roman villa 20: 154, 168
- BOYDEN, PETER B.
 'Fire Beacons, Volunteers, and Local Militia in Napoleonic
 Essex - 1803–1811' 15: 113–18
 'J. H. Round and the Beginnings of the Modern Study of
 Domesday Book: Essex and Beyond' 12: 11–
 24
 'Mersea before 1046: A Reconsideration' 15: 173–4

BOYS, JAMES, Colchester Mayor (early 18th cent.) **18**: 67

BRACELETS

Bronze Age, Ardleigh **7**: 14–15, 27, 28

Roman

Chelmsford **4**: 19

copper alloy

Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 17, 18

Colchester, Lexden Road **16**: 145, 148

Moulsham/Queen Street **19**: 43, 44

Saffron Walden Battle Ditches **1**: 153

shale, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 22, 23

not precisely dated

bronze

Braintree, High Street **8**: 97

Rawreth **9**: 33

shale, Rawreth **9**: 33

BRACLEE *see* BROCKLEY (SUFFOLK)

BRACSTEDE *see* BRAXTED, GREAT

BRADFELDA ('BRADFIELD') (DOMESDAY
PLACENAME) *see* BERGHOLT, WEST;
FORDHAM

BRADFIELD

11th cent. landholding **4**: 129

see also MANSTON

BRADFIELD HALL **20**: 101

BRADFORD'S FARM, BRAINTREE *see* BRAINTREE
(COGGESHALL ROAD)

BRADSHAW, THOMAS, 17th cent. token issuer **17**: 177

BRADWELL LODGE EXCAVATIONS **1**: 212

BRADWELL-JUXTA-COGGESHALL

misc. brick and tile **8**: 244

prehistoric features and poss. earthwork **8**: 249–50, 272

BRADWELL-JUXTA-MARE *see* BRADWELL-ON-SEA

BRADWELL-ON-SEA

Church of St Thomas the Apostle **2**: 45

Eastlands (alias Lands Farm) (poss. Landuna in

Domesday) **16**: 45

Neolithic features **16**: 130

power station, red hill and misc. prehistoric features **19**: 265

Roman pottery **12**: 60, 83

Roman Saxon Shore fort (*Othona*) **8**: 234–8, 235; **9**: 77;

10: 71; **12**: 60–1

Roman/post-Roman building materials **8**: 155

St Peter Ad Muram Anglo-Saxon church **8**: 236

Anglo-Saxon brooch(?) **16**: 149

Saxon and medieval pottery **8**: 236, 237, 266

medieval period

Acleta (prob. Haclet in Domesday *below*) **16**: 41

Haclet (Hackfleet), later Bradwell Quay **16**: 41, 42

'Walde', medieval knight's fee and 'Anstey case' **15**: 70,
79

BRAGG, GEORGE (ARCHITECT) **5**: 214, 215, 217–18

BRAIN, RIVER **8**: 110, 121, 128

BRAIN RIVER VALLEY, Romano-British settlement **8**: 121,
122, 126, 127, 135

BRAINTREE

general

earthworks **8**: 104–8, 108–9(Pl. I), 122, 123; **15**: 36–
53(inc. illustr.); **16**: 28–39(inc. illustr.); **17**: 91

excavations and research **8**: 1–143(inc. illustr.); **16**: 138

Gazetteer **8**: 86–114, 138–9nn

Kenworthy Collection **8**: 86–120(inc. illustr.)

by period

Bronze Age **9**: 71–4; **17**: 91

Nordic socketed axe **8**: 279–81, 280

Belgic 'oppidum' **9**: 96; **10**: 21; **15**: 36, 37, 38, 45, 50, 51,
52; **16**: 28, 36

pre-Roman Iron Age and Romano-British 'small town'
8: 121–7, 133, 136, 138–9(map); **15**: 50; **20**: 1

Roman features **8**: 1, 138–9(map); **9**: 96; **10**: 240; **17**: 64,
91, 158; **20**: 158, 159–60

Bradford's Farm tile kiln *see* KILNS, tile (Roman)

cremation cemetery **17**: 63

temple/shrine site? **8**: 125, 136

see also KILNS, pottery (Roman); KILNS, tile
(Roman); ROADS (Roman)

Anglo-Saxon period **8**: 128–30

medieval period **8**: 138–9(map), 178; **20**: 43, 46

ecclesiastical sites **8**: 134–5, 136

land held by Bishops of London **8**: 109; **15**: 38

manor of Great Rayne **8**: 109

market charter 1200 **8**: 1, 129, 130, 131

medieval town and origins **8**: 128–35

17th cent., Michaelmas quarter sessions held at **15**: 100
see also POTTERY and individual locations below

Albert Road, rich late Roman burial **8**: 112, 123

Albion works area **8**: 109

Bank Street **8**: 99, 132, 133, 134; **17**: 91

No. 3 (Site B) **8**: 2, 138nn

building works at rear **8**: 80, 81, 82

No. 8 (Lloyds Bank) **8**: 99

Nos 13–17 (Site C) **8**: 2, 65–80(inc. illustr.), 131–2, 133,
137, 138nn

finds **8**: 69–72, 77–8

medieval features **8**: 66–9, 79

pottery **8**: 72–7, 128

Blyths Meadow (formerly Cherry Orchard) **15**: 36, 37, 38,
39–40, 39, 42; **16**: 36

coin finds **15**: 45

flintwork **15**: 47

geology and geomorphology **15**: 38

poss. gateway to 'oppidum' **9**: 96

pottery **9**: 96; **15**: 40, 47–9, 47

Boar's Head Inn **8**: 134; **17**: 158

late Iron Age, early Roman finds **18**: 106

Bovingdon and Fennes Estate **8**: 161–2

Bradford Street Public Gardens **8**: 114

Brands, Roman and post-Roman structures (& poss.

blacksmith's shop) **16**: 124, 125

Cattle Market, former (now Tesco's supermarket) (Site G)
8: 84, 131

The Causeway, Nos 5–7, ?Roman pottery **8**: 99

Chapel Hill **8**: 121, 131, 136; **9**: 96; **15**: 45

Lake and Elliott's Foundry **8**: 102, 108, 109

site of medieval chapel **8**: 109, 134–5

Clare Road, Roman pottery **8**: 90, 91–2, 120

Coggeshall Road **8**: 113, 131; **16**: 31; **17**: 91

Bradford's Farm Estate, tile kiln **8**: 60, 103, 125; **11**: 51

earthworks **8**: 104–8, 108–9(Pl. I), 122, 123; **15**: 36, 37,
38, 43, 44, 45, 50; **16**: 28

College House **17**: 158

late Iron Age/early Roman features **18**: 106; **19**: 262

College Road Cemetery, Belgic and Roman pottery **8**: 96,
98

Corn Exchange, rear of (Site F) **8**: 84

Cressing Road **9**: 96; **15**: 36, 37, 38, 40–3, 41, 42, 45, 50;
16: 28, 30

geology and geomorphology **15**: 38

glassware **15**: 47, 50

pottery **15**: 38, 43, 47, 49–50

BRAINTREE (*cont.*)

- Drury Lane, Roman and medieval features 13: 49
 Fairfield Road 8: 123
 Fairview Estate
 Bronze Age features 17: 91
 Roman pottery kiln 11: 50
 ‘Roman puddle’ 8: 162
 Roman settlement 9: 71
 Flock Inn, Roman/Saxon structures 14: 133
 The Fountain, late Iron Age/Roman structures and coins
 15: 163, 164; 16: 36
 George Yard 17: 158–9; 20: 159
 Great Bradfords Estate 10: 240
 Grenville Road 8: 95
 Hatches Farm 8: 104, 105
 Romano-British brooch 9: 146–7, 146
 Hay Lane, earthwork 15: 45
 High Street 8: 128, 133, 134; 17: 91
 No. 47, Roman and medieval evidence 16: 125
 No. 117, Roman occupation evidence 16: 125
 Old Post Office site, Roman pottery 8: 97, 98
 St Michael’s Lane 8: 96
 see also LETCH’S YARD; ST MICHAEL’S CHURCH
 Horn Hotel 17: 82, 83, 95
 Hunnable’s gravel pit, misc. Roman and Saxon finds 8: 90,
 91, 92–5, 94, 98, 120, 124
 Letch’s Yard, High Street, Roman occupation evidence 16:
 125; 17: 158
 London Road
 early settlement 8: 128; 19: 262
 Belgic pottery 8: 126
 Roman burial (to east) 8: 114
 Roman features (*general*) 19: 262
 Roman pottery (to west) 8: 87, 88–9
 New Cottage Hospital, Romano-British pottery 8: 86,
 87
 No. 2, Roman occupation evidence 16: 125
 Nos 3–5 17: 158
 Roman pottery 8: 87, 88
 No. 4, Roman structures 16: 125
 No. 34, Roman pottery 8: 89, 90, 91
 Maizes, The 8: 113
 Market Street 8: 131, 133
 Marlborough Road 9: 70, 71–4, 72–3; 10: 240; 12: 82
 Middle Bronze Age pottery 13: 46
 Mill Cottages
 Belgic cemetery 16: 36
 Roman pottery 8: 102, 109–10
 Mill Lane, north of (Site J), Bishop of London’s palace, site
 of? 8: 83–4
 Mount House 8: 131; 10: 21
 earthwork 9: 96; 15: 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 45, 46, 52; 16:
 28–39(*inc. illustr.*); 17: 91
 Mount Road 8: 113, 126
 New Street 8: 133
 post-medieval finds 11: 72, 73
 Panfield Lane 8: 114
 Parsonage Farm *see* Cressing Road
 Primary School, new (Site H) 8: 84
 Railway Bridge (near), Romano-British pottery 8: 86, 87
 Railway Street 15: 36, 37, 38, 43–5, 44, 45
 geology and geomorphology 15: 38
 Rayne Road 8: 2, 122, 124, 128, 132, 136; 16: 125; 17: 91,
 158
 Ennis’s Cottages, Roman pottery 8: 100–1

- Methodist Church 8: 100
 Mrs. Tabor’s garden, Roman coin hoard and grave 8:
 99–100
 Nos 51–57 (Site E) 8: 3–65(*inc. illustr.*), 124–6, 137–
 8nn
 animal remains 8: 60–2
 Bldg A 8: 6, 7, 8, 9, 10–11, 63, 64, 65, 125
 Bldg B 8: 11, 12–13, 14–15, 64, 65
 metalwork 8: 15, 17–21, 18, 20, 26–36, 28, 30, 32–3,
 64
 pottery 8: 23–5, 24, 37, 38–59, 65
 Roman coins 8: 8, 10–11, 14–15, 15–17
 small finds 8: 21–6, 22, 24, 37–8, 37
 tiles 8: 59–60
 No. 65, Roman occupation 18: 104, 106
 No. 69, Roman occupation 18: 106
 Nos 112–130 (Site K), demolition of laundry and
 cottages 8: 85–6
 see also RAYNE
 Revell, Mr., house of 8: 114
 Rosemary Avenue
 Roman burials 8: 101; 11: 41
 Roman pottery 8: 101, 102
 St Michael’s Church 8: 96, 98, 127, 134, 135, 136
 St Michael’s Hospital 8: 101
 Salvation Army Citadel, Roman find 8: 100
 Sampson’s Hyde *see* Cressing Road
 Sandpit Lane Car Park, Roman ditches 16: 125
 Sandpit Lane/High Street, West’s Warehouse, Roman
 pottery 8: 96, 98
 Sandpit Leet 8: 128, 129, 132
 Sandpit Road 8: 128
 Roman features 8: 100; 15: 163; 17: 82, 83, 91–4, 92, 94;
 18: 106; 19: 262–3; 20: 159–60
 medieval ditch 19: 263
 Skitt’s Hill 8: 102, 110–11, 112, 121
 Bronze Age features 8: 110; 9: 72, 74; 17: 91
 Trotter’s Farm 15: 36
 see also BOCKING; NAYLINGHURST; NOTLEY,
 BLACK; TOFT’S GARAGE
 BRAINTREE, LORD 2: 41
 BRAMPTON (NORFOLK), Colchester Roman pottery 14:
 49
 BRAND, P. A., ‘New Light on the Anstey Case’ 15: 68–83
 BRANHAM, HUGO, Rector of Peldon 7: 64
 BRASS-RUBBINGS 11: 119–23, 122–3(*Figs 1–5*)
 BRASSES
 Roman, Braintree 8: 100
 medieval
 Latchingdon, St Michael’s Church 11: 26
 West Ham, All Saints Church 16: 136
 medieval lettering, Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 56,
 58
 FitzRalph Brass at Pebmarsh 6: 99–101
 Robert Barfoot at Lambourne 1: 215, 216
 Thurrock, West, St Clement’s Church 20: 169
 BRAUGHING (HERTS)
 Roman town 14: 55, 56, 57
 medieval manor and ‘Anstey case’ 15: 71, 72
 BRAXTED, GREAT
 ?Neolithic long barrow 16: 92
 medieval manor (‘Bracstede’) and Anstey case 15: 68, 76
 brass-rubbing 11: 121
 pottery kilns *see* KILNS, pottery and tile (Roman)
 Tiptree Wood *see* KILNS, pottery and tile (Roman)

BRAXTED, LITTLE

iron artefacts: poss. pagan Saxon cemetery **9**: 84, 86; **12**: 83
St Nicholas' Church, blocked squint **15**: 149, 150

BRAY, JOSEPH (RAILWAY CONTRACTOR), and Pyrgo
18: 48

BRAYBROOKE, 1ST BARON *see* GRIFFIN FAMILY

BRAYBROOKE, 2ND BARON (LORD LIEUT. OF
ESSEX c. 1803) *see* GRIFFIN FAMILY

BRAYBROOKE, SIR GERARD **2**: 269, 276

BREAD AND ALE, ASSIZE OF **13**: 4, 5, 6

BREDINGHO (BENTON HALL/BENNINGTON
HALL), MEDIEVAL MANOR *see under*
WITHAM

BRENDHALL/BRENTHALL *see* HARLOW

BRENTFORD (MIDDX), Essex militia assembled early
1640s **2**: 66

BRENTWOOD

chapel of St Thomas of Canterbury **2**: 40

The Golden Fleece **19**: 263

see also HORNDON, WEST

BRETT, JAMES **17**: 115, 117

BREWHOUSES

Waltham Abbey, Church Street (poss.) **9**: 105

Waltham Abbey monastic site **4**: 32, 91; **10**: 130

BRICK KILN FARM, HADHAM **14**: 55, 56

BRICKEARTH **14**: 15

Braintree, Toft's Garage **17**: 82

Chelmsford **4**: 11, 22

Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 48, 49

Heybridge **17**: 7

Mucking area **5**: 15

Purfleet North Road Palaeolithic site **7**: 12

BRICKS

'Belgie', fired clay, Orsett **6**: 32, 38

Roman **14**: 42–3, 44

Beauchamps Farm, Wickford **12**: 67

Boreham **8**: 264

Bradwell-Juxta-Coggeshall **8**: 244

Dagenham, Rose Gate **20**: 162

Holland, Little, Church **20**: 78

Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church **9**: 56, 57

Leighs, Great, St Mary's Church **9**: 87

Maldon

St Giles' Leper Hospital **17**: 60

Southern Relief Road **20**: 164

Nazeingbury **10**: 41, 43, 44, 45, 108

Pebmarsh **1**: 171

Shenfield **13**: 38

Waltham Abbey

Market Place **19**: 211

monastic site **19**: 140

Wickham Bishops, St Peter's Church **9**: 89

Writtle, All Saints' Church **8**: 169

medieval

Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **20**: 150

Bardfield Saling Church **8**: 275

Blackmore **10**: 235

Bradwell-Juxta-Coggeshall **8**: 244

Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 74–5, 74

Flemish-type **6**: 50, 74–5, 79

Danbury Camp **10**: 17

Downham, St Margaret's Church **15**: 149, 151

Flemish-type **6**: 50, 74–5, 79; **10**: 132, 235

Maldon, High Street, 'Wealden' houses **20**: 106–7

Pleshey Castle **8**: 176; **10**: 235

Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 138, 167–8

Waltham Abbey monastic site **4**: 47, 60, 79, 111–14,
113; **10**: 132, 134, 151; **19**: 143

Flemish-type **10**: 132

Wethersfield, Brook Farm **11**: 87

medieval/post-medieval **20**: 92–4, 94

Braintree, Bank Street **8**: 77–8

Rochford **16**: 19–20

post-medieval

general

Ashmans, Woodham Walter **20**: 123, 128, 130

Braintree, Bank Street **8**: 69

Heybridge **17**: 17

Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church **9**: 57

Leighs, Great, St Mary's Church **12**: 69

Mile End **7**: 53

Purleigh **17**: 110–12, 117

Pyrgo Park **18**: 51

Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 138, 139, 167–8

Tudor

Bentley, Great, St Mary's Church **18**: 99

Coggeshall, Bridge Street **12**: 75

Copped Hall, Old (poss.) **17**: 100, 101, 102

Holland, Little, Church **20**: 79

Ingrave, St Nicholas Grove **12**: 76

Layer Marney Church and Tower **17**: 172–3, 174–5

Leez Priory **5**: 217

Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 72, 111, 113, 114

Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 263

Woodham Ferrers, South, Edwins Hall **12**: 76

15th–17th cent., Pleshey, Street, The **20**: 151

16th/17th cent.

Colchester, Trinity Street, English bond **10**: 242

Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane **20**: 113

17th cent.

Chigwell, Brook House Farm, English bond **1**: 223

Colchester, Trinity Street, Flemish bond **10**: 243

Latchingdon, St Michael's Church **11**: 17

18th cent. and after

Leighs, Great, St Mary's Church **12**: 69

Widford **11**: 61

18th cent. Canfield, Great, Turnberry Cottage, English
bond **11**: 81

18th/19th cent., Latchingdon, St Michael's Church **11**:
10, 11

19th cent.

Boreham **8**: 264, 266

Danbury Palace kiln site: Richardson bricks **13**: 43, 45

Latchingdon, St Michael's Church **11**: 17

Rawreth Shot Bridge **9**: 31, 33

Writtle, All Saints' Church **8**: 169

see also CHIMNEY STACKS; KILNS (brick & brick/tile)

BRICKWORK

late medieval/early modern **20**: 92–4, 101–2

see also CHIMNEY STACKS

BRIDGES

Blackwater River (nr Coggeshall) **9**: 71

Feering Hill **11**: 67

Ockendon Hall, South (moat) **18**: 97, 98, 99

Rawreth Shot Bridge **9**: 20, 21, 31, 32, 33, 43, 45

Southchurch Hall **9**: 104; **12**: 47; **15**: 168; **16**: 133, 138; **18**:
36, 37

Stony bridge, Cornmill Stream, Waltham Abbey **4**: 31, 81,
88

see also CAUSEWAYS

- BRIDGNORTH (SALOP), siege (1155) 20: 30, 31, 32
- BRIGHTLINGSEA
 Iron Age ceramic loomweight 14: 120, 121
 Church 8: 266, 275–6
 Moverons Pit, misc. flint 12: 56, 57
- BRIGIT, SAINT, life of 10: 70
- BRINSON, MAJ. J. G. S.
 Chelmsford excavation 4: 3, 13
 collection of 14: 146
 Hatches Farm, Braintree 8: 104
 President's Address (1961) 1: 3–5
 Roman Essex Society 8: 234
 Roman pipeclay statuettes 10: 230, 231
 obit. 5: 3–5
- BRIOUZE FAMILY 6: 91; 16: 57
- BRIQUETAGE
 Corringham, Hall Farm (late Bronze Age?) 16: 140
 early-to-middle Iron Age
 Gun Hill, West Tilbury 5: 72, 74, 92–3, 95
 Heybridge 17: 11, 61
 late Iron Age 5: 93
 Elm Park House, Ardleigh 17: 169–70, 169
 late Iron Age/Roman, Kelvedon, Doucecroft 19: 36
 Roman 5: 93
 Bouchernes Farm 17: 60
 Canvey Island 1: 265; 2: 14, 17, 19, 23, 26, 27–8; 11: 110
 Heybridge 17: 15, 52, 64
not precisely dated
 Benfleet, South 8: 259
 Canvey Island 12: 61
 Chesterford, Great 8: 239
 Layer-de-la-Haye, Malting Barn 15: 134
 Tollesbury 10: 247
 Decoy Farm 8: 179
- BRISTOL
 Ham Green 8: 187
 medieval town extension 1: 155
 post-medieval coinage 20: 139
- BRISTOL, EARLS OF 11: 90, 91–2, 96, 98, 99; 13: 26, 27, 28
- BRITANNY, COUNTS OF 1: 179, 185, 186, 187, 188–9
see also ALAN RUFUS
- BRITNELL, R. H.
 'Colchester Courts and Court Records 1310–1525' 17: 133–40
 'Essex Markets before 1350' 13: 15–21
 'Finchingfield Park under the Plough, 1341–42' 9: 107–12
 'Growth and Decline in Colchester 1300–1525' 17: 181
 'The Fields and Pastures of Colchester, 1280–1350' 19: 159–65
 'The Oath Book of Colchester and the Borough Constitution 1372–1404' 14: 94–101
- BRITTON, ARTHUR J., 'Some Chingford Field Names' 2: 164–209
- BRITTON, ROBERT, and West Tilbury 19: 157–8
- BROADS GREEN *see* WALTHAM, GREAT
- BROADSHOOD LODGE, LOUGHTON 12: 44
- BROCKLEY (SUFFOLK), 'Braclee' Medieval Knight's Fee and 'Anstey case' 15: 70, 79
- BROCKLEY HILL (MIDDX), Roman pottery 10: 80, 88; 14: 33, 52
- BROKE, JOHN, of Thaxted 8: 225, 227
- BROMLEY, GREAT
 Boudge Hall Wood
 ?Bronze Age occupation 13: 50
 early Roman enclosure ditch and poss. kiln 13: 50
 Bromley Thicks, ring-ditches 9: 99
 Church of St George 2: 40
 tripartite rectangular enclosure 18: 100, 101
see also NEWHOUSE FARM
- BROMLEY, LITTLE
 hengiform monument 6: 38n; 15: 153, 155
 Derleigh (Derleia/Dereleia (Domesday placename)) 16: 41
 medieval manor of 2: 1, 112, 115
- BROMLEY HALL FARM, HADHAM 14: 55, 56, 57; 19: 210
- BRONZE AGE *see* ARRETON DOWN; EWART PARK; LLYN FAWR; POTTERY; WILBURTON
and under individual places by name
- BRONZE OBJECTS *see* COPPER ALLOY OBJECTS
- BRONZE WORKING
 late Saxon/medieval, Wicken Bonhunt 8: 167
 medieval
 Chesterford, Great, Paddock Wood South 9: 99
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 4: 79; 5: 137
- BROOCHES
 Celtic-style, Braintree, The Boar's Head 18: 106
 Roman
general 14: 146, 148
 Chelmsford 4: 19
 Langford Junction 17: 59
 Springfield 19: 252
 Writtle 19: 252, 253
 copper alloy
 Barling Hall 9: 68, 76
 Benfleet, South 8: 259, 273
 Braintree
 Hatches Farm 9: 146–7, 146
 Rayne Road 8: 17, 18
 Canfield, Great 8: 156, 157
 Chelmsford, Baddow Road 19: 272
 Chignal St James 9: 76, 81, 83
 Colchester
 Denmark Street 3: 80, 81, 82
 Lewis's Gardens, Colchester/Dolphin 'transitional' 1: 7–9, 26, 27
 Lexden Road 16: 145, 148
 Telephone Exchange site 3: 30, 31
 Heybridge 17: 11, 23, 24
 Nazeingbury 10: 103, 103
 Rayne 20: 3, 8, 12, 26
 Waltham, Shopfield 2: 52, 58, 59
 Wickford, Beauchamps Farm 11: 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49
 iron
 Heybridge 17: 11, 23, 24
 Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 12
 late Roman?, copper alloy, Sewardstone 10: 187
 Anglo-Saxon
 Colchester Castle Gardens 11: 103
 copper alloy
 Colchester, cruciform 16: 149–50, 149
 Prittlewell, copper alloy 19: 108, 111, 113
 Springfield, Storm's Farm, cruciform (Aberg's Group) 18: 94
 medieval
 Chelmsford, Moulsham Street 18: 96
 copper alloy, Chesterford, Great, Paddock Wood 11: 56, 57

BROOCHES (*cont.*)

- not precisely dated*
copper alloy
Braintree 8: 115, 120
Wickford 13: 55
- BROOK FURLONG FARM (WARWICKS), poss. 17th cent. farmhouse 1: 233–5, 234, 236, 237, 238
- BROOK HOUSE FARM, CHIGWELL: 17TH CENT. FARMHOUSE 1: 221–38, 222, 224, 227
cellar 1: 224, 225
hall 1: 224, 225–6&n, 236–8
panelling and mouldings 1: 226, 227, 228, 231&n
as poss. yeoman's house 1: 232
roof structure 1: 229, 231
room function: poss. late medieval to 17th cent. transition 1: 235–8
wall structure 1: 223, 230, 231
- BROOKE, MANOR OF 11: 93, 94
- BROOKE, ROBERT, LORD 2: 143
- BROOKS, HOWARD, and Andrews, David, 'An Essex Dunwich: the Lost Church at Little Holland Hall' 20: 74–83
- BROOKS, R. T. *see* CHAPLIN, R. E. and BROOKS, R. T.
- BROOKS, WILLIAM, Adam Church at Mistley 1: 257
- BROOM WOOD, STOCK *see* STOCK
- BROOMFIELD
medieval cloth trades 20: 55, 59
St Mary's Church
legend of the dragon 1: 264
Norman structure with re-used Roman building materials 1: 264
restoration 5: 206, 207, 214–15 (Pl. II)
Saxon Way 17: 144, 159
see also BORDER WOOD (BROOMFIELD/GREAT WALTHAM)
- BROOMFIELD BORROW PIT, Saxon burial 17: 144–7, 145, 146
- BROOMFIELD PLANTATION QUARRY, ALRESFORD
prehistoric features 17: 80
Iron Age features 17: 79–80
?Saxon ring ditch site 16: 123, 124; 17: 69–81 (inc. illustr.)
Later Saxon/medieval features 17: 80
- BROWN, ARTHUR HENRY, brass-rubbings 11: 119, 120, 121, 122, 122–3 (Figs)
- BROWN, LANCELOT, Audley End 17: 162
- BROWN, NIGEL, 'A Late Bronze Age settlement on the boulder clay plateau: excavations at Broads Green 1986' 19: 7–14
- BROWNE, MAJOR-GENERAL RICHARD 2: 76, 77
- BROXBOURNE (HERTS), Mesolithic site 2: 224, 227–8; 10: 107, 216–17
- BROXTED
Brick End, medieval pits 8: 165
manor of, and Ely Abbey 1: 190, 194, 195
- BRUFF, FONTAINE GOLDING (SON OF PETER) 16: 66
- BRUFF, PETER SCHLUYER, and Clacton-on-Sea development 16: 66–9, 71, 72, 75, 77, 79
- 'BRUNTUNA' (SUFFOLK), medieval manor 2: 113
- BRYAN, JOHN, Rector of Peldon 7: 62
- BUC, SIR GEORGE, on Richard III 16: 54
- BUCKENHAM'S (BUCKENHAMS) FIELD, BILLERICAY *see* BILLERICAY

- BUCKET FITTINGS, iron
Nazeingbury 10: 44, 101, 102
Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 172, 173
- BUCKETS, wooden, Roman, Braintree, College House 19: 262
- BUCKHURST HILL, CHIGWELL, ceramic figurine 16: 119
- BUCKINGHAM, 1ST DUKE OF 2: 60, 61; 10: 118, 120, 122
and Essex alarum of 1625 15: 96–105
- BUCKLES
copper alloy
Roman
Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 15, 19, 20, 127
Colchester
Lexden Road 16: 145, 148
St Mary's Rectory 3: 69, 70
Telephone Exchange site 3: 27, 30
Harlow Temple 18: 115–20, 115, 116
Springfield 19: 252
Wickford 11: 46, 48, 50
medieval, Chesterford, Great, Paddock Wood 11: 56, 57
not precisely dated
Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 55, 57
Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 161–2, 163
- iron
Anglo-Saxon, Prittlewell 19: 94, 95, 101, 103, 113
medieval/post-medieval
Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 172, 173
Widford 11: 60, 61
post-medieval, Ambresbury Banks 10: 200
- BUCKLEY, D. G.
Archaeology in Essex (ed.), book review 13: 75–7
and Morris, S., 'Excavations at Danbury Camp, Essex, 1974 & 1977' 10: 1–28
- BUILDING MATERIALS *see* BRICKS; COB; DAUB; FLINT, AS BUILDING MATERIAL; LEAD AND LEAD WORKING; MORTAR; OPUS SIGNINUM; PLASTER; SLATE; STONE, building; TESSERAE; TILES; WATTLE AND DAUB
- BULL COLLECTION, COLCHESTER MUSEUM 10: 20
- BULL, THOMAS, 17th cent. token issuer 17: 178
- BULLEY FAMILY, and Ashmans, Woodham Walter 20: 129–30
- BULMER
Bineslea (Domesday placename, later Binsley) 16: 41
Thunreslau (Half Hundred) 16: 43
Langley Cottage, The Street 11: 79
medieval clergy 1: 250
medieval cloth trades 20: 59
moated mound 16: 116, 118
- BULPHAN, medieval clergy 1: 250
- BULTELL, JOHN, of Thaxted 8: 227, 228
- BUMESTEDA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* STEEPLE BUMPSTEAD
- BUMPSTEAD, MANOR OF *see* AVELEY
- BUMPSTEAD, STEEPLE *see* STEEPLE BUMPSTEAD
- BUNGAY CASTLE (SUFFOLK) 7: 57
- BURELLERS *see* TEXTILE-WORKING (Essex occupations)
- BURES HALL (SUFFOLK), prehistoric crop-marks 14: 114, 115
- BURES HAMLET, late Bronze Age axe-head 11: 35, 36

- BURES ST MARY (SUFFOLK)**, prehistoric crop-marks **14**:
114, 115
- BURES (SUFFOLK)**
medieval cloth trades **20**: 57
poss. medieval flax cultivation **20**: 48
St Stephens' chapel, de Vere family tombs **6**: 90–8 (inc. illustr.); **16**: 53, 54, 55–64 (inc. illustr.)
- BURGESH, BISHOP** (d 1349), tomb **16**: 60
- BURGESS, WILLIAM**, Thorpe vicar **2**: 123, 125, 129
- BURGH CASTLE (SUFFOLK)**
late Roman glassware **17**: 28
Roman pottery **8**: 274; **14**: 57
- BURGHES, BISHOP** (d 1343), tomb **16**: 58
- BURHS**
Maldon **10**: 14; **13**: 59; **14**: 140–1, 144; **17**: 61, 62, 63, 162; **19**: 261, 266; **20**: 108
Wigingamere (?Newport) **20**: 84
- BURIALS** *see* **BARROWS**; **CEMETERIES**; **CREMATION**
BURIALS; **INHUMATIONS**;
TOMBS/TOMBSTONES
- BURINS**, flint, Mesolithic, Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**:
227
- BURNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), TENDRING**
HUNDRED **16**: 44
see also **CHICH (MANOR)**
- BURNETT, MONTGOMERY**, 'The FitzRalph Brass at
Pebmarsh' **6**: 99–101
- BURNHAM-ON-CROUCH**
prehistoric poss. ritual site **14**: 119
prehistoric pottery and fired clay **9**: 75, 76
Iron Age ceramic loomweight **14**: 119, 120, 121
11th cent. landholding **4**: 129
13th cent. market licensed **13**: 16, 17
14th cent. reeve's account of (14–15 Richard II) **2**: 147–58
1801 agricultural survey **5**: 188, 195
Ostend, Littlejohn's Farm **2**: 149
Redward Farm, Roman pottery **8**: 163
see also **ALTHORNE (Cliff Reach)**
- BURSTEAD, GREAT**
?Mesolithic axe/adze **13**: 32, 33, 46
13th cent. market licensed **13**: 17, 18
medieval clergy **1**: 250
Well Farm (Wella in Domesday) **16**: 43
see also **BILLERICAY**
- BURSTEAD, LITTLE**
High View, The Chase, human bone find **16**: 130
medieval cloth trades **20**: 59
Whitehall Manor (Dunton) **9**: 99; **10**: 243
- BURY LODGE LANE, STANSTED** *see* **STANSTED**
AIRPORT
- BURY ST EDMUNDS (SUFFOLK)**
Bodleian MSS poss. from Ramsey **2**: 300
Bury Bible **11**: 2–3 (Figs 7–8), 3–4
and pilgrim route to Walsingham **2**: 40
St Edmundsbury Abbey
and Essex churches and religious houses **2**: 37
J. Doreward as Steward **8**: 209–10, 213, 214
medieval markets **13**: 15
- BUSH, NICHOLAS, PRIEST, ST PETER'S,**
COLCHESTER **15**: 84
- BUTCHER, SARNIA A.**, 'A Roman Stud from Colchester
Decorated with Millefiori Enamel' **14**: 146–9
- BUTLER FAMILY, EARLS OF ORMOND** **19**: 155
- BUTLIN'S HOLIDAY CAMP** (former), Clacton-on-Sea,
Lower Palaeolithic evidence **19**: 260, 264
- BUTTRESSES/PILASTERS**
Roman
Colchester
Gosbecks Theatre **3**: 95
Queen Street **3**: 88
?Saxon/medieval, Leighs, Great, St Mary's Church **12**: 69
medieval
Holland, Little, church **20**: 79
Waltham Abbey, monastic church 'tower' buttresses **19**:
121, 123, 124–6, 127
not precisely dated
Liston parish church **19**: 253
Peldon, Church of St Mary (poss.) **19**: 253
see also **PIERS**
- BUTTS HILL, CANEWDON** *see* **CANEWDON**
- BUTTSBURY**
Fristling (Frizland) Hall (Festinges in Domesday) **16**: 42
Imphey Hall (Limpwella poss. Domesday placename) **16**:
45
- BUXSTON, WILLIAM**, mercer in Colchester **15**: 90
- BYRDE, JOHN, CHAMBERLAIN, COLCHESTER** **15**: 88,
89, 91
- BYRES, ANIMAL**, medieval, Waltham Abbey (Bldg XXI) **4**:
35, 36, 80, 90, 91, 93
- BYRHTNOTH OF ESSEX, EALDORMAN** **12**: 96, 97
- CADE, HUGH** **2**: 267, 269
- CADENHOU (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)** *see*
HADSTOCK
- CAEN STONE**
Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 46, 48, 49, 75, 79
de Vere tomb **16**: 58
Holland, Little, church **20**: 79
Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 263; **10**: 169; **19**: 125, 127,
140
- CAESAR, GAIUS JULIUS**, and Gaul **14**: 4, 5, 8–9, 11
CAESAROMAGOS **1**: 166; **2**: 333; **4**: 3–29 (inc. illustr.); **6**:
78; **8**: 124; **15**: 138, 165; **19**: 40, 41, 45, 85
book reviews **18**: 125–6; **20**: 180–1
temple site **4**: 4–5, 8, 9, 13–28, 17–18, 28–9 (Pls I–II); **8**:
125; **16**: 126
prehistoric 'earthwork' **4**: 14–15, 16, 19–20, 28
?Iron Age enclosure ditch **4**: 15, 16, 21, 24, 26–7, 28,
28–9 (Pl. II)
medieval features **4**: 25–6
sub-Roman/Germanic features **4**: 25
- CAISTOR, WEST (NORFOLK)**, prehistoric metalwork
hoard **18**: 11
- CAISTOR-BY-NORWICH (NORFOLK)**, Roman pottery
14: 49, 50, 51, 54, 57
- CALAIS (FRANCE)**, Richard Coke's travels to **9**: 131–2
- CALAMY, EDMUND**, Puritan **2**: 143
- CALIXTUS II, POPE** **2**: 304
- CALWEDUN** *see* **KELVEDON HATCH, MANOR OF**
- CAM, RIVER** **10**: 24; **17**: 121, 123, 124; **20**: 54
- CAM VALLEY** **17**: 122
- CAMBOLDS, STEBBING** *see* **STEBBING**
- CAMBRIDGE**
Corpus Christi College, Doreward as surety in Chancery
8: 212
and English Civil War **2**: 71, 72, 74
Great St Mary's Church **2**: 45
Market Place (Market Hill), tokens **20**: 133
Trinity College **2**: 44
Marianus Scotus MS *compotus* **11**: 113–14

CAMBRIDGESHIRE

- development of settlement 17: 120, 121
see also individual places by name
- CAMES, LEAD
 Barking, Abbey Road 20: 159
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 59, 62
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 117, 119
- CAMP, J. P., 'Excavations at Aldersbrook Manor, Essex, 1972-73' 8: 200-8
- CAMPSEA ASH PRIORY (SUFFOLK), medieval tiles 10: 155
- CAMULODUNUM 14: 3-4, 10
 Iron Age mint (prob.) 13: 37; 14: 11
 Iron Age structures 10: 46
 late Iron Age trade links 14: 12
 'Belgic' features 4: 24
 Romano-British pottery forms 2: 86; 17: 59
 South Ockendon 2: 86, 88-94 *passim*
 dyke system 14: 137; 15: 51, 52, 134
 Sheepen Dyke 8: 123
 work of M. R. Hull 14: 1, 3
- CAN, RIVER 4: 10, 11; 6: 79
- CANDLESTICKS, IRON, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 27, 28
- CANEFELDA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* CANFIELD, LITTLE
- CANEWDON
 Belgic burial? 8: 244
 11th cent. landholding 4: 129
 Butts Hill 8: 151, 152, 153
 East Lambourne Hall Pit, bronze axe 12: 56, 57
 Lambourne Hall, medieval hall 12: 87
- CANFIELD, GREAT 8: 145, 146
 Iron Age, bronze coin 13: 35, 37
 Roman period
 bronze objects 8: 156, 157
 pottery 12: 63
 Domesday Survey 1: 179, 185, 186
 post-medieval pottery and glass 12: 63
 brass-rubbing 11: 121
 Marsh Farm 11: 81
 Old Fitzjohns, medieval artefacts 8: 165
 Turnberry Cottage, Bacon End 11: 81
 Udecheshale (Domesday placename) poss. near 16: 46
- CANFIELD, LITTLE
 Romano-British pottery 8: 245
 Canefelds in Domesday (poss.) 16: 44
 1801 agricultural survey 5: 189, 197
 Stone Hall 16: 120
 windmill mound, ?Roman to medieval origin 15: 144, 145, 146
- CANNING TOWN (London), church dedicated to St Cedd 2: 36
- CANONIUM (ROMAN SMALL TOWN) *see* KELVEDON
- CANTERBURY, ARCHBISHOPS OF *see* ARUNDEL, THOMAS; CHICHELE, HENRY
- CANTERBURY (KENT)
 Roman Colchester pottery products 14: 50, 51, 54
 Christchurch (Holy Trinity) 8: 214, 215; 11: 6, 9, 10
 and Latchingdon manors 11: 6
 and Mersea Island 12: 96, 97; 15: 173
 pilgrim route to Bury St Edmunds and Walsingham 2: 40
- CANTERBURY CATHEDRAL (KENT), as ecclesiastical landowner 2: 37
- CANTLEY, DONCASTER, Roman pottery industry 5: 14

CANVEY ISLAND

- Iron Age pottery 2: 158
 Iron Age/Roman period, salt industry 2: 14, 17, 21; 11: 110; 12: 40; 15: 34, 165, 171
 Roman pottery 2: 158; 8: 265, 274; 15: 134-5
 early Anglo-Saxon pottery 8: 265-7, 266
 Canvey Point, 'oven' structures (*not precisely dated*) 12: 61, 62; 15: 164, 165
 chapel (later parish church) of St Catherine 2: 39-40
 Dutch workmen employed on dykes 2: 40
 Leigh Beck, Roman pottery 2: 95
 May Avenue, late Iron Age salt-making 12: 40
 old Dutch house restoration 1: 167
 'Red Hills' 1: 265; 2: 14-33 (inc. illustr.); 5: 118; 11: 110; 15: 34
 Iron Age pottery 2: 14
 Belgic features 2: 15, 17, 19, 21
 Roman features 1: 265; 2: 14, 16, 17, 19, 21, 158, 329
 medieval features 2: 15, 17, 21
- CAPEL-LE-FERNE (KENT), biconical urn 7: 17
- CARDINAL, CLARKSON, of Tendring 2: 127, 130
- CAREW, ROSSE, and military company 10: 121, 123-4
- CAREY, ALBERT EDWARD (Engineer) 18: 77, 80, 83, 85, 86
- CARLETON, SIR DUDLEY, Essex alarum of 1625 15: 100, 102, 103
- CARLISLE, 2ND EARL OF *see* HAY, JAMES
- CARPENTER, JOHN, Rector of Peldon 7: 68
- CARP'S TONGUE METALWORKING COMPLEX 18: 7
- CARR, A. D., 'The Turbulent Vicar of Writtle' 1: 210-11
- CARSEIA/CARESEIA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), poss. Northey Island 16: 44
- CARTER, H. MALCOLM, 'The Manors of Tolleshunta' 1: 239-46
- CARTER, HENRY, 17th cent. token issuer 17: 178
- CARTERS PASTURE, PURLEIGH 17: 108, 109, 110, 112, 116-17
- CASSIVELLAUNUS, KINGDOM OF 14: 8, 9, 11
 Wallbury Camp 15: 51
- CASTLE ACRE (NORFOLK), 15th cent. Priory and Convent 2: 295-6
- CASTLE HEDINGHAM
 Roman finds 8: 245
 medieval honour of 1: 184, 187, 188
 post-medieval Nuremberg jetton 20: 152
 Pottery Lane 17: 151
 St Nicholas' Church churchyard, cross shaft 5: 216; 11: 1-5, 2-3 (Figs 1-6)
 Smalton (Smaltuna in Domesday) 16: 43
 and Vere family 16: 53, 54, 60
 Wheatsheaf Public House 20: 97
- CATHERINE OF ARAGON, QUEEN 9: 133, 134
- CATHERINE OF BRAGANZA 2: 40
- CATHERINE, SAINT, church/religious house dedications 2: 37, 39, 45
- CATMERE END, LITTLEBURY 17: 122, 124, 126
- CATTERICK (YORKS), medieval knight's fee 1: 181
- CATTLE BONES/REMAINS
 Belgic, Kelvedon, Doucecroft 19: 21, 27
 Iron Age/Roman period, Gun Hill, West Tilbury 5: 54, 92, 97
 Roman
bos
 Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 21, 22, 60
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 55, 66, 85
 Rawreth 9: 43
 Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 60-2

- CATTLE BONES/REMAINS, Roman (*cont.*)
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 22–3, 25
 South Ockendon **2**: 86
 Anglo-Saxon, Broomfield Borrow Pit **17**: 147
not precisely dated
 Heybridge, Blackwater Sailing Club **19**: 247
 Ilford, Richmond Road, *bos* **16**: 130
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane, *bos* **20**: 114, 116
see also OX BONES
- CATTLE-RAISING
 Iron Age, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 98
 Roman
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School **19**: 67
 NW Essex **17**: 125
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 26, 27
- CATUVELLAUNI **9**: 83; **10**: 27; **13**: 37; **14**: 9
- CAUSEWAYS
 Anglo-Saxon, Mersea Island, the Strood **14**: 77–86 (*inc. illustr.*)
 post-medieval, Southchurch Hall **15**: 168; **18**: 37
 'CAVE SITES', PREHISTORIC **10**: 234
- CAVENDISH (SUFFOLK), medieval cloth trades **20**: 45
- CAWARDINE, HENRY, de Vere family tombs **16**: 54
- CAWMOND, RICHARD, VICAR OF ST PETER'S, COLCHESTER **15**: 84, 85
- CECIL FAMILY **9**: 129, 139; **10**: 130
- CEDD, SAINT **8**: 236
 bishop of the East Saxons **10**: 53
 early church building **10**: 71
 parish church dedications **2**: 36, 38
- CELLARS
 post-medieval
 Braintree, Bank Street **8**: 65, 79
 Saffron Walden, King Street **19**: 253
not precisely dated, Harwich, George Street **11**: 55; **12**: 43; **16**: 23
- CELVESTUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* CHELVESTON
- CEMETERIES
 Beaker
 Mucking, flat grave **5**: 10
 Orsett Cock **16**: 87–91 (*inc. illustr.*); **18**: 17
 Bronze Age
 Alphamstone, Collared Urn **18**: 88
 Ardleigh, Deverel-Rimbury urnfield/cremation burials **7**: 14–31 (*inc. illustr.*); **14**: 9; **15**: 1–2, 4, 5–7, 5, 6; **16**: 96
 Chitts Hill, Colchester, 'flat' cemetery **9**: 14, 15
 Colchester, Chitts Hill **9**: 1–16 (*inc. illustr.*), **17**, **18**, **74**
 Springfield Lyons **16**: 134
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm, bucket urn burial **16**: 128
 late Bronze Age (*prob.*), Barking, Abbey Road **17**: 156
 early Iron Age, Totham, Great, Lofts Farm **16**: 129
 Iron Age, Cressing churchyard **9**: 98–9
 late Iron Age
 Ardleigh **15**: 7
 Welwyn-type **14**: 11; **15**: 52; **17**: 62
 Mount Bures **13**: 53; **14**: 141
poss. Marks Tey **8**: 251
 Belgic
 Ardleigh **7**: 14, 15
 Braintree, Mill Cottages **16**: 36
 Belgic/Roman **8**: 251
 Braintree **8**: 138–9 (*map*)
 Mount Bures, Fen Farm **13**: 53
 St Osyth Priory Park **1**: 261
 Roman
 Bartlow Hills **9**: 83
 Billericay, Buckenham's Field **9**: 96
 Braintree **8**: 126
 Bank Street **8**: 99
 Hunnable's gravel pit **8**: 92
 London Road, east of **8**: 114
 Rayne Road, Mrs. Tabor's garden **8**: 100
 Rosemary Avenue **8**: 101; **11**: 41
 Canvey Island **2**: 21
 Chelmsford **1**: 214
 Chigborough Farm **20**: 162
 Colchester, Butt Road **9**: 97; **10**: 241–2; **11**: 102; **12**: 40; **19**: 260–1, 264
 Cressing churchyard **9**: 98–9
 Dunmow, Great **20**: 179, 180
 Kelvedon **10**: 245; **20**: 6, 178
 Laver, Little (*poss.*) **8**: 239
 Mucking **5**: 9, 10, 11
 Rawreth **9**: 23
 Shelford, Little, Foulness **9**: 100
 Stanford-le-Hope (*prob.*) **5**: 125
 Stebbing **8**: 247; **10**: 247; **12**: 47
 Stisted, Braintree Road (*poss.*) **8**: 162
 Waltham, Little, ?urn cemeteries **2**: 47
 late Roman
 Braintree, Albert Road **8**: 112, 123
 Colchester, Butt Road **9**: 97
 Romano-British/late Saxon (*poss.*), Saffron Walden Battle Ditches **1**: 153
 Celtic animal burial ritual **5**: 97
 Anglo-Saxon
 Braintree **8**: 91, 92, 127
poss. The Maizes **8**: 113
 Braxted, Little (*poss.*) **9**: 84; **12**: 83
 Broomfield Borrow Pit **17**: 144–7, 145, 146
 Broomfield Plantation Quarry ring ditch site (*poss.*) **17**: 73–4, 75–8, 80
 Chesterford, Great (*poss.*) **9**: 85
 Mucking **5**: 10, 11, 12; **8**: 127
 women's graves with jewellery **5**: 11
 Polhill (Kent) **8**: 127
 Prittlewell, grave-goods analysis **19**: 91–116 (*inc. illustr.*)
 Shoebury, North **14**: 141
 Springfield Lyons **14**: 142, 144; **15**: 168; **17**: 163, 164; **19**: 268
 Stanford-le-Hope (*prob.*) **5**: 126
 Stifford, North **13**: 54
 Waltham Abbey **9**: 106; **19**: 123, 134–5, 150–2, 206
see also NAZEINGBURY
 medieval
 Braintree, Chapel Hill **8**: 109, 135
 Colchester, Crouch Street **20**: 161
 Oakley, Little, St Mary's Church **10**: 245
 Waltham Abbey Chapter House **10**: 247
 late medieval, Yeldham, Great, Old Rectory **20**: 150
 medieval/post-medieval
 Newport, St Leonard's Hospital **17**: 162; **20**: 87, 90
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 230, 264
 post-medieval
 City of London Cemetery **8**: 200, 201
 Maldon, St Mary's Church **20**: 151
 Manningtree Church **8**: 277, 278
 Moulsham, Nonconformist cemetery **12**: 115–16

CEMETERIES (*cont.*)

- 16th–17th cent., Colchester parishes **4**: 134–8, 141
 17th cent., Cambell tomb, St Margaret's Church, Barking
17: 158
 18th/19th cent., Waltham Holy Cross, Abbey Church **16**:
 136
not precisely dated
 Alphamstone, Church **20**: 150
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **9**: 95
 Chesterford, Great, Sandpits **10**: 244
 Chipping Ongar, White House **13**: 40
 Downham, St Margaret's Church **15**: 149
 Dunmow, Great **12**: 79
 Holland, Little, Church **20**: 76
 Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church **9**: 54–5
 Stratford Langthorne Abbey, monks' cemetery **16**: 137,
 139
see also BARROWS; CREMATION BURIALS;
 INHUMATIONS;
 TOMBS/TOMBSTONES
- CEREAL CULTIVATION
 Roman period, Springfield Cursus **15**: 138
 14th cent., Finchingfield Park **9**: 107–12
 16th cent., Waltham Grange **4**: 93–5
 late 18th cent. in Essex **5**: 185–7, 189–90, 191–2, 193–4
- CEREAL REMAINS *see* PLANT REMAINS
- 'CERNEL' (DORSET), medieval landholding **2**: 112, 115
- CESS PITS
 late medieval, Braintree, George Yard **17**: 158
 18th cent., Braintree, George Yard **17**: 158
not precisely dated
 Colchester, Culver Street **15**: 165
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **19**: 134
- CESTERWALD, reconsidered **11**: 111–12
- CHADWELL ST MARY **2**: 37, 40
 Iron Age and Roman site **1**: 99, 127–40, 128, 130; **5**: 31, 48
 boundary ditches **1**: 129, 132
 iron objects **1**: 128, 136
 pottery **1**: 131, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137–8, 139–40
 Roman coins **1**: 135, 136, 139
see also KILNS, pottery (Roman)
 Palmer's School *see under* GRAYS
 Sandy Lane **1**: 136
- CHALONERS *see* TEXTILE-WORKING (Essex
 occupations)
- CHALTON (HANTS), Saxon timber building **10**: 65, 68
- CHAMBERLAIN, STEPHEN, Colchester pipe-maker **3**: 40
- CHANCELLOR, FREDERIC (ARCHITECT) **1**: 264; **5**:
 202–15, 218, 219, 220, 223–4
Ancient Sepulchral Monuments of Essex **5**: 211; **16**: 55
 as archaeologist **5**: 211–12; **10**: 231
- CHANCELLOR, WYKEHAM (ARCHITECT) **5**: 202, 204,
 209, 211, 213–17, 218, 219–20; **6**: 40
- CHANCELLOR COLLECTION OF ARCHITECTURAL
 DRAWINGS **5**: 202–24 (inc. illustr.)
- CHANTRIES
 Colchester **19**: 160
 dissolution **15**: 86–9
 Elmstead Market: Church of St Anne and St Lawrence **14**:
 138; **15**: 166
 John Doreward as founder of **8**: 210, 214–15, 221
 Tilbury, East **19**: 155, 157
- CHAPLIN, R. E. and BROOKS, R. T., 'Excavation of a
 Romano-British site at South Ockendon' **2**:
 83–95

- CHAPMAN, P. and ANDRÉ, J.
 MAP OF ESSEX (1777)
 Blackmore brick kiln **9**: 92
 Epping Forest area **10**: 191
 Latchingdon **11**: 10
 Purleigh **17**: 110, 116, 117, 118
 Tolleshunts **1**: 242, 243
 Widford **11**: 61
- CHAPMAN, S. *see* BAZETT, R. & CHAPMAN, S.
- CHAPPEL (PONTISBRIGHT), White Chapel **2**: 46
- CHARCOAL
 Bronze Age
 Braintree, Marlborough Road **9**: 74
 Clacton, Rush Green **15**: 123, 126–7, 128
 Colchester, Chitts Hill **9**: 14
 Iron Age
 Linford, Mucking **1**: 100–1
 Rawreth **9**: 23
 Iron Age/Roman pottery kilns **14**: 16
 Roman
 Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 14, 36, 64
 Colchester
 Balcerne Gardens **3**: 50
 Queen Street **3**: 87, 89
 St Mary's Rectory **3**: 64, 68
 Telephone Exchange site **3**: 9, 12
 Mucking pottery kilns **5**: 17
 Rawreth **9**: 26
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill pottery kilns **5**: 62, 63
- Anglo-Saxon
 Linford, Mucking **1**: 101
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 68
- Saxo-Norman, Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure **5**: 151,
 154
- early medieval, Saffron Walden Battle Ditches **1**: 150
- medieval
 Braintree, Bank Street **8**: 66
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 77
 Rawreth **9**: 31
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 154
- post-medieval, Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 50–1
not precisely dated, Danbury Camp **10**: 5, 10, 20
see also BIRCH CHARCOAL; ELM CHARCOAL;
 HAWTHORN CHARCOAL; HAZEL
 CHARCOAL; HORNBEAM CHARCOAL;
 MAPLE CHARCOAL; OAK CHARCOAL;
 POPLAR CHARCOAL
- CHARDWELL *see* ARKESDEN
- CHARITY ORGANISATION SOCIETY **18**: 75
- CHARLES I, KING
 Buckingham, Duke of **10**: 120
 and Civil War **2**: 67, 70, 76, 218; **9**: 142, 143
 Colchester Borough Charter **18**: 66
 entertained at Waltham Abbey **10**: 130
 Essex alarum of 1625 **15**: 96, 99, 100
 King's Rule **2**: 61–2, 210
 and Parliament **2**: 60–1, 63, 64–5, 66, 67, 143–4
 and Ship-money payment in Essex **1**: 160–3; **2**: 143
 and Sir Hercules Francis Cooke **9**: 141
see also COINS
- CHARLES II, KING
 and Colchester Borough Charter **18**: 66, 72
 restoration of **1**: 206, 208
 and 'Wallwood', Leyton **1**: 118, 119
see also COINS

- CHARLES V, EMPEROR 9: 132
 CHARLES VI, KING OF FRANCE 2: 267
 CHASE HOUSE, KELVEDON *see* KELVEDON
 CHATHAM, 2ND EARL OF (JOHN PITT) (d 1835),
 GENERAL OFFICER COMMANDING
 15: 115, 116
 CHAUNDLER, EDMUND 17: 138
 CHEDDAR (SOMERSET), Saxon timber building 10: 65,
 74
 CHELMER (CHELMER-BLACKWATER) VALLEY 15:
 138; 17: 144, 151
 CHELMER, RIVER 17: 7; 20: 45
 Chelmsford 4: 7; 11: 101
 Little Waltham 2: 47; 9: 43
 Woodham Walter 9: 106
 CHELMER AND BLACKWATER NAVIGATION 17: 7,
 17
 CHELMER VILLAGE, post-war development 19: 232
 CHELMSFORD
by period
 Roman 2: 334; 8: 127; 11: 101; 17: 64
 Boudiccan destruction evidence 1: 165; 2: 333
 burial group 1: 214
 Hall Street, Roman town excavations 17: 144; 20: 160
 inhumation cemetery, ?Roman 17: 64
mansio 4: 5, 6, 7, 9–10, 13, 26–7, 29; 8: 125; 10: 231,
 240–1; 17: 35, 64, 159; 19: 41, 263; 20: 158,
 160
book review 20: 180–1
 pottery kilns *see* KILNS, pottery (Roman)
 Roman road 17: 63, 82
see also CAESAROMAGOS
 medieval 2: 334; 11: 101; 20: 43
 12th cent. market 13: 15, 17, 19
 12th/13th cent. textile occupations 20: 39, 43, 45–6,
 56, 57, 60
 14th cent. crisis 2: 268
 and Peasants' Revolt 8: 212
 road 2: 333
 water-pipe find 8: 278–9, 279
 medieval/post-medieval, *book review* (Grieve) 20: 181–4
 17th cent.
 1620s election 10: 123
 English Civil War 2: 72
 18th–19th cent., French wars: Napoleonic defences 20:
 159, 161
see also POTTERY and individual locations below
 Anchor ironworks 19: 42
 Anchor Street, Crompton's electricity supply works (later
 in Writtle Road) 12: 116–17, 116–17(Pl. I);
 19: 42
 Baddow Road, Roman and medieval features 11: 101; 19:
 272
 Cherry Garden Lane (now Elm Road) 4: 11–12
 Duke Street, (No. 85) 9: 92
 Elm Road 11: 51
 Godfrey's Yard, Roman features and structures 19: 263; 20:
 160
 Goldlay Road 11: 51
 Grove Road (No. 23) 17: 159
 Hall Street 17: 144, 159
 puddingstone quern 14: 119, 123
 High Street, Marks and Spencer site 6: 74; 7: 52, 57
 High Street/Springfield Road, Grays Brewery, Roman and
 medieval features 15: 164, 165
 Melbourne estate 11: 51
 Mildmay Road 1: 165; 4: 26, 28
mansio excavation 19: 263; 20: 158, 160
 Roman ?activity (nearby 4th-cent. temple site) 16: 126
 Woolpack Public House 19: 252
 Moulsham
 Roman-British archaeology 1: 165–6
 London Road Nonconformist cemetery 12: 115–16
 medieval/post-medieval history (book review) 20: 182–3
 Moulsham Street 2: 333; 4: 10, 11, 29
 Roman structures 13: 49; 14: 133, 135; 19: 263; 20: 160
 medieval and later structures 13: 50; 14: 135
 medieval period, brooch find 18: 96
 Moulsham Street/Queen Street, corner of, Lasts Garage
 19: 40–6(inc. illustr.)
 New London Road
 Dominican Priory remains 6: 40, 42, 51–3, 52; 10: 241
 No. 108, rear of 16: 115–16, 115
 North Melbourne, late Iron Age/Roman pottery 12: 61, 62
 Orchard Street (No. 30) 10: 240–1
 Rochford Road 4: 28
 St John's Church 5: 218
see also ESSEX RECORD OFFICE; SPRINGFIELD;
 SPRINGFIELD LYONS
 CHELMSFORD AND ESSEX MUSEUM
 1977 activities 9: 156–7
 brass-rubbings 11: 122
 Chancellor Collection 10: 230–2, 259
 Dominican Priory stonework 6: 51, 53
 Roman pipeclay statuettes 10: 230–2
 CHELMSFORD ARCHAEOLOGICAL GROUP 6: 40
 CHELMSFORD CATHEDRAL 5: 212
 pre-15th cent. church revealed 16: 125–6, 139
 CHELMSFORD DISTRICT COUNCIL, and planning 19:
 232
 CHELMSFORD DOMINICAN PRIORY
 Dissolution 6: 50–1
 reredorter excavation 6: 40–81 (inc. illustr.); 8: 78; 10: 241
 culvert 6: 40, 43, 46–7, 47, 48–9(Pl. I), 49, 50, 53, 79
 finds 6: 53–80
 kitchen area 6: 78
 New London Road remains 6: 40, 42, 51–3, 52; 10: 241
 CHELMSFORD ELECTRIC SUPPLY CO. 12: 116
 CHELMSFORD EXCAVATION COMMITTEE 4: 3; 5: 4
 Chelmsford Priory 6: 42
 CHELVESTON (later COUPALS FARM, STURMER) 16:
 41
 CHENEBOLTUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME),
 ?Kymbolds (later Cambolds, Stebbing) 16: 44
 CHEPSTOW (MONMOUTH), Roman stud 14: 146–7, 148
 CHESS-PIECES, bone, medieval, Southchurch Hall 12: 47
 CHESTERFORD, GREAT 8: 238–9; 14: 139; 17: 120
 Roman features
 fort 10: 244; 12: 42–3
 Roman wall 5: 4
 Sandpits 10: 244
 Romano-Celtic Temple 11: 103–4
 precinct 16: 127–8; 17: 160; 19: 264–5; 20: 162
 Roman to Saxon period 17: 128
 Churchyard 18: 106
 Crown Orchard
 late Iron Age and Roman features 13: 51–2
 medieval features 13: 52
 M11 motorway works 8: 156, 158, 159; 9: 85; 10: 244
 Mill House, skeleton and Roman finds 18: 106

CHESTERFORD, GREAT (*cont.*)

Paddock Wood moated site **9**: 99; **11**: 56, 57
 Plumb's Yard (St John's Close), Romano-British features
15: 166; **16**: 142, 143

see also POTTERY

CHESTERFORD, LITTLE **1**: 184

Bassingbourne Wood, medieval finds **11**: 58, 59

Bordeaux Farm, urn with artefacts **12**: 44

medieval manor of **2**: 1, 112, 115

CHEYNE, SIR JOHN, Commons Speaker **8**: 209, 216, 219

CHICH/CHICHE (CHICK)

Domesday manor (Burna as outlier) **16**: 44; **20**: 32

Saint Osyth founds nunnery **2**: 39, 300, 301

see also ST OSYTH

CHICHELE, HENRY, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY

8: 217; **14**: 87

CHICHESTER HALL, RAWRETH **8**: 178, 180; **9**: 45

A129 diversion **9**: 20, 21

CHICKNEY, Sibley's Farm

barn **15**: 157

farmhouse, late 14th cent. hall house **15**: 156

gatehouse/dovecote **4**: 51n; **15**: 157

CHIGBOROUGH, EIA Darmsden-Linton pottery **17**: 31

CHIGBOROUGH FARM, GOLDHANGER

Neolithic features **20**: 162

Bronze Age features **20**: 162

late Iron Age and Roman features **14**: 140; **20**: 162

Saxon features **17**: 147-8, 147; **20**: 162

medieval features **20**: 162

CHIGNAL ST JAMES

prehistoric features **11**: 101; **12**: 40; **13**: 50

Middle Iron Age ditched enclosure **14**: 135, 143

Roman features **13**: 50

field system **13**: 50

inhumation cemetery **13**: 50; **14**: 135, 144

Roman villa site **8**: 158; **9**: 76, 77-84, 78, 80, 82; **11**: 41,
 101; **12**: 40, 82; **13**: 57

ditches with poss. timber box construction **10**: 241

enclosures **9**: 77-9, 78, 83-4; **10**: 241; **11**: 101; **12**: 40

Chignal Hall, late Iron Age/early Roman pottery **18**: 92

Chopyns Barn: 15th cent. (former) 'Wealden' house **17**:
 153, 154

St Mary's Cottage, moated enclosure **11**: 64-5

CHIGNAL SMEALEY, medieval clergy **1**: 250

CHIGNALL

Cingehala (?Domesday placename) **16**: 44

Crows Farmhouse **11**: 79

CHIGWELL

Roman road to Harlow **11**: 53

Cinghewella manor (Domesday placename) (later
 Barringtons) **16**: 41

1801 agricultural survey **5**: 190, 193, 195

Durolitum **13**: 58; **14**: 144

London, Little **4**: 8n; **11**: 102; **12**: 40

Roman *caldarium* and plunge bath **13**: 50; **14**: 135,
 144

see also BROOK HOUSE FARM: 17TH CENT.

FARMHOUSE; BUCKHURST HILL

CHIGWELL ROW, THE POST OFFICE (FORMER),

LAMBOURNE ROAD **17**: 153

CHILDERDITCH (CILTEDIC: DOMESDAY

PLACENAME) *see* TILLINGHAM

CHILDERSLEY (CAMBS) **8**: 228

CHIMNEY STACKS

early timber smoke hoods/bays **20**: 92, 93, 102

brick **20**: 92-102 (inc. illustr.)

Maldon, High Street, 'Wealden' houses **20**: 106

Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 127, 130

chronology **20**: 100

distribution **20**: 95, 101

external decoration **20**: 98-9

further embellishments **20**: 100-1

in houses with contemporary first floor **20**: 97-8

in open halls **20**: 95-6

panels above roof line **20**: 100

superimposed fireplaces **20**: 99-100

CHIMNEY-POTS, MEDIEVAL

Mile End kilns **7**: 50-2, 51, 58

Sussex type **7**: 50-1

CHINGFORD

brass-rubbing **11**: 121

field names **2**: 164-209, 164

medieval period **10**: 176

St Pauls (Chingford Hall), manorial enclosure **5**: 129n,
 150

CHIPPING HILL, WTTAM

hillfort **10**: 14, 23, 24, 26; **15**: 51; **20**: 170

medieval market **13**: 16, 19

Nos 51, 53 and 55 building surveys **12**: 92

CHIPPING ONGAR

allotments, ?late Saxon earthwork **15**: 164, 165, 171

Banson's Yard, medieval town defence ditch **14**: 136, 144

Castle Street, medieval town defence ditch **14**: 135

medieval market **13**: 15, 19

The Pleasance, misc. post-medieval features **19**: 253, 254

White House, adult burials **13**: 40

CHIPPING WALDEN, MANOR OF **11**: 93, 94CHIRK CASTLE (DENBIGH) **8**: 282, 284

CHISELS

bronze, late Bronze Age **18**: 9, 10

flint, ?late Neolithic, Elmton, Duddenhoe End **11**: 34, 35

iron, medieval/post-medieval, Waltham Abbey bloomery

forge **5**: 169, 170

CHISHILL FAMILY **1**: 185CHISHILL, GREAT, brass-rubbing **11**: 121CHISLET (KENT), church **5**: 235

CHITTS HILL, COLCHESTER

Bronze Age cemetery **9**: 1-16 (inc. illustr.), 17, 18, 74

?late Iron Age enclosure **9**: 17-19, 18

CHRISHALL

cropmark enclosures **19**: 255

Romano-British pottery **8**: 245

CHRISHALL, GREAT, St Swithin's Church **2**: 38CHRISTCHURCH, CANTERBURY *see under*

CANTERBURY

CHRISTIAN, EWAN (ARCHITECT) **5**: 218, 221CHRISTIANITY *see* CHURCHES/CHAPELS; RELIGION
 AND RITUALCHRISTIE, PATRICIA M. L., 'A Shafthole Implement from
 Henham, Essex' **12**: 103-7CHRISTMAS FAMILY, 16th cent. Colchester **15**: 85, 87CHRISTOPHER, SAINT, legend of **2**: 41CHRISTY, ROBERT MILLER, brass-rubbing collection **11**:
 119-21, 122, 122-3 (Figs)CHURCH ISLAND (CO. KERRY), early timber church **10**:
 73

CHURCHES/CHAPELS

apse/apse-and-ambulatory styles **2**: 237-42

Chancellor architectural drawings **5**: 202-20 (inc. illustr.),
 223-4

- CHURCHES/CHAPELS (*cont.*)
 church furniture 5: 214–15
see also PISCINAE; REREDOS; SCREENS; SEDILIA
 early Christian wooden churches 10: 69–74
 early modern brickwork in 20: 93–4, 94
 in Kent 5: 235–6
 parish church dedications in Essex 2: 34–46
 restorations/alterations (by architects other than
 Chancellors) 5: 220–2
 and Roman building materials 9: 57–8
 and Roman sites 8: 134–5
 Saxon building techniques 10: 64–76, 67
 in Sussex 5: 236
see also ARCHITECTURE (religious); BELFRIES;
 PORCHES; TOWERS *and individual*
churches under placenames
- CHURCHYARD CROSSES *see* CROSSES
- CHURCHYARDS *see* CEMETERIES
- CILTEDIC (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 TILLINGHAM
- CINGEHALA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 CHIGNALL
- CINGHEWELLA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 CHIGWELL
- CISTERCIAN ORDER 2: 38
 Coggeshall Abbey 16: 150, 152; 20: 44, 46
 Coxwell, Great (Berks) 4: 93
- CISTERNS, Waltham Abbey monastic site 19: 134
- CIVIL WAR, ENGLISH 1: 117–18, 196–8; 2: 60, 67–77; 7:
 64
 Col Long, Parliament, Ld Gen. and Essex county 2: 210–
 15
 and Commonwealth 1: 206–8
 County Trained Bands 2: 65, 66, 68–77
 James Hay and 2: 218
 Militia Ordinance 2: 65, 66, 210
 Myddleton family 8: 283, 284
 New Model Army 2: 73
 and Protectorate 1: 197–206
 Sir Hercules Francis Cooke 9: 142–3
- CLACTON, GREAT
 church 20: 75–6
 Palace Hotel site 12: 43
 and William Mayhew's property 18: 66
- CLACTON, LITTLE
 church 5: 234
 Mesolithic/Neolithic flintwork 16: 82, 83
- CLACTON SPECIAL DRAINAGE DISTRICT (S.D.D.)
 16: 72, 74
- CLACTON-ON-SEA
 and Bishop Richard of Belmeis 2: 302, 303, 304, 309, 316–
 17, 319
 Butlin's Holiday Camp (former), Palaeolithic evidence 19:
 260, 264
 Pier 16: 65, 67, 73, 75
 planning and development (1864–1901) 16: 65–81 (inc.
 illustr.)
 and St Osyth Abbey 2: 304
see also RUSH GREEN
- CLACTON-ON-SEA GENERAL LAND, BUILDING
 AND INVESTMENT CO. LTD. 16: 71–6,
 77
- CLACTON-ON-SEA RAILWAY CO. 16: 75–6
- CLAMTREE, THOMAS, MAYOR OF COLCHESTER 18:
 72
- CLARE, ELIZABETH OF 9: 107
- CLARE, HONOUR OF 9: 107
- CLARE (SUFFOLK), medieval textile trades 20: 36, 45, 47,
 51
- CLARE FAMILY 8: 129, 130
- CLARE CAMP (NORFOLK) 10: 24, 27
- CLARKE, C. P.
 'Late Iron Age enclosures at Kelvedon: excavations at the
 Doucecroft site 1985–86' 19: 15–39
 'Roman Coggeshall: excavations 1984–85' 19: 47–90
- CLARKE, D. TYRWHITT-DRAKE, Curator, Colchester
 and Essex Museum 1: 213
- CLAUDIUS I, EMPEROR (41–54 AD) 14: 4
see also COINS (Roman)
- CLAUDIUS II, EMPEROR *see* COINS (Roman)
- CLAVERING
 Church of St Mary and St Clement 2: 42
 medieval period
 11th cent. landholding 4: 132, 133
 aisled hall 9: 150
 clergy 1: 250
 cloth trades 20: 57
- CLAVERING HUNDRED 20: 46
- CLAY
 burnt, Braintree, Bank Street 8: 71, 78
 clay-lined pits *see* PITS
 fired
 prehistoric (general)
 Hadleigh, Chapel Lane 18: 89, 90, 91
 Mucking 9: 101; 16: 140
 Bronze Age
 Barling Hall 9: 66
 Braintree, Marlborough Road 9: 70, 74
 Corringham, Hall Farm 16: 140
 Heybridge, Blackwater Sailing Club 19: 246, 248
 Iron Age, Springfield Cursus 15: 139
 Iron Age/Belgic 14: 23, 24
 Heybridge 17: 28, 29
 Nazeingbury 10: 39, 98, 99, 100, 107
 Roman
 kiln furniture 5: 64, 88, 89–90; 17: 17
 Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 14, 23–4, 24, 35, 36, 64
 Nazeingbury 10: 99, 100–1
 Anglo-Saxon, Nazeingbury 10: 99, 101
not precisely dated
 Burnham-on-Crouch 9: 75, 76
 Grays, Palmer's School 15: 32, 33–4
 Heybridge, perforated slabs 17: 32, 33
 Orsett 6: 32, 38
 Sandon 8: 253
 Woodham Walter 8: 243, 266
see also BRICKS; KILNS; LOOMWEIGHTS;
 SPINDLE WHORLS; WEIGHTS
- ovens
 Romano-British site, South Ockendon 2: 84–5, 85
 medieval, Easton, Great 2: 97
 unbaked blocks (Roman building technique), Colchester 3:
 12–13 (Pl. II), 14, 45, 65, 98
- vitrified
 Belgic/early Roman, Kelvedon, Doucecroft 19: 35, 37
 Romano-British, Heybridge 17: 15, 21, 64
see also BRICEARTH; COUNTERS; FIGURINES;
 FLOORS; PIPES, CLAY; STATUETTES
- CLEMENT, SAINT, church dedications 2: 42
- CLERE, JOHN, clothier in Colchester (16th cent.) 15: 89–90

CLERKENWELL, ST MARY'S PRIORY 1: 183(&n)
 CLEVELAND, JOHN (POET) 1: 203
 CLIFF REACH, BURNHAM-ON-CROUCH/ALTHORNE
see ALTHORNE
 CLIFTON, JOHN DE, Little Waltham 1: 112
 CLIVA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* MISTLEY
 (CLIFF FARM)
 CLODMORE HILL, ARKESDEN 17: 123, 125, 127
 CLONBRONEY (CO. LONGFORD), early church building
 10: 70
 CLOTH, ASSIZE OF (1196/97) 20: 34, 38, 57
see also TEXTILE-WORKING
 CLOTWORTHY, SIR JOHN 2: 212
 CLOUGH'S COTTAGE, LONDON ROAD, BOREHAM
 12: 87
 CLUBBE, JOHN, rector of Whatfield (Suffolk) 20: 143
 CLUNIAN RELIGIOUS ORDER 2: 42; 11: 3; 19: 91
 CLUTTERBUCK FAMILY, Purleigh 17: 115, 116, 118
 CNUT, KING 10: 54; 15: 173; 19: 118, 135
 COAL REMAINS
 Dagenham, Church Street 9: 99
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 137, 142, 154
 COALHOUSE FORT, EAST TILBURY 16: 127; 17: 160,
 165; 19: 157, 264
 COAST DEVELOPMENT CO. LTD., and Clacton-on-Sea
 16: 76, 78
 COASTAL EROSION *see* LANDSCAPE HISTORY AND
 ARCHAEOLOGY
 COATES, J. G., Collection 5: 123
 COB (AS BUILDING MATERIAL), Saffron Walden,
 Abbey Lane 9: 104
 COB COTTAGE, WEST HANNINGFIELD *see*
 HANNINGFIELD, WEST
 COBBINS BROOK, WALTHAM ABBEY 12: 48
 COBBLED FLOORS, Roman, Shopfield, Little Waltham 2:
 49–50, 51, 59
 COBBLED TRACKWAY *see* TRACKWAYS
 COBFIELD, UPPER *see* SEWARDSTONE
 COCKE, RICHARD, token issuer 17: 178
 COFFIN NAILS
 Iron Age/Roman, Chadwell St Mary 1: 128, 136
not precisely dated
 Writtle, All Saints' Church 8: 169
 COFFINS
 lead
 The Towers inhumation cemetery 17: 55, 57, 65
 Waltham Abbey 2: 219
 stone
 Roman
 Braintree, Albert Road 8: 112
 Chelmsford, Godfrey's Yard 19: 263
 Dagenham 20: 162
 medieval
 Belchamp Otten church 20: 150
 Chelmsford Priory (re-used) 6: 40, 51–3, 52
 Wix Abbey 1: 105–10, 107–9, 263–4
not precisely dated
 Mucking 11: 107
 The Towers inhumation cemetery 17: 55, 57, 65
 wood
 Roman
 Chadwell St Mary 1: 127, 129
 Chignal St James 14: 135
 Colchester, Burt Road cemetery 9: 97
not precisely dated, Writtle, All Saints' Church 8: 169

COGGESHALL

general

brass-rubbing 11: 121
 by-pass route 15: 151
 gazetteer of sites 19: 82
 sewage disposal scheme 9: 61, 71; 11: 34
 topography and geology 19: 81, 83
 Roman period 8: 245; 19: 47–90 (inc. illustr.), 88
 poss. villa site 19: 84, 87, 88
see also ENCLOSURES (Roman) *and specific sites below*
 Saxon period, quern 19: 251
 medieval period 19: 87, 88
 12th/13th cent. textile trades 20: 34, 40, 41, 43, 44, 45,
 46, 47, 49, 58
 13th cent. market licensed 13: 16, 17, 20 addendum; 19:
 87
 14th cent. fulling mill 20: 49
 post-medieval period 19: 87, 251
façon de Venise glass 19: 275–7
 Abbey 1: 242, 243; 16: 150, 152; 19: 87, 88; 20: 46, 174
see also St Nicholas Chapel *below*
 and English Civil War 2: 68
 Bridge Street, medieval/post-medieval water pipe 12: 75–6
 Church of St Peter-ad-Vincula 19: 47, 84, 87, 275
 Church Street 19: 84, 85, 87
 East Street site 17: 159; 19: 69–81 (inc. illustr.)
 prehistoric features 19: 69, 80, 84
 Roman features 19: 69–72, 80, 84–5, 88
 medieval features 19: 72–4, 81, 88
 15th cent. timber-framed structure 19: 257, 258–9,
 258
 moulded stone (Walpole House) 20: 174
 post-medieval features 19: 74–5, 81, 87
 building materials from 19: 79
 environmental evidence from 19: 79–80
 lithics from 19: 75–6, 75
 metalwork from 19: 75
 pottery from 19: 76–9, 76, 78, 84
 Farm Hill, poss. Roman villa site 19: 82, 87
 Grange Barn 16: 150–3, 151
 Highfields House 19: 82, 87
 Old Fire Station 18: 94–5, 95; 19: 87
 Paycockes House, West Street 17: 153
 Queen Street excavation 17: 148, 149, 150; 19: 81, 85, 87
 St Nicholas Chapel
 architectural features 14: 128–9 (Pl. II), 129, 130
 medieval mosaic pavement 6: 72
 piscina 14: 128–9 (Pl. II), 129
 sedilia 14: 128–9 (Pl. II), 129
 St Peter's School 19: 47–68 (inc. illustr.)
 prehistoric features 19: 52, 66, 81, 84, 87–8
 Roman features 19: 52–7, 67–8, 84–6
 large building (*mansio?*, Woolpack Inn area) 16: 126;
 19: 85, 86, 88
 post-medieval and modern features 19: 57
 environmental evidence from 19: 65–6
 finds from 19: 57–8
 pottery from 19: 58–65
 quarry area 19: 56–7
 St Peter's School (old site), Roman features 19: 272–5,
 273, 274
 Scrip's Farm, poss. Roman villa 19: 82, 87
 Vicarage Field, Neolithic axeheads 19: 81
 COGGESHALL FAMILY 6: 95, 96
 COGGESHALL, RALPH DE, chronicle 20: 32

- COGGESHALL, THOMAS DE 1: 112
 COGGESHALL, SIR WILLIAM 8: 209, 211, 213, 221; 19: 157
 COGITOSUS, life of St Brigit 10: 70
 COINS
 British
 potin coins
 Heybridge 17: 11, 22, 61
 Stansted Airport Catering Site 19: 269
 Celtic, Harlow Temple 19: 265; 20: 164
 Iron Age
 Braintree, Letch's Yard 16: 125
 Great Canfield 13: 35–7, 35
 late Iron Age
 gold staters, Sutton, Temple Farm 17: 163
 Heybridge 17: 22
 Gallo-Belgic 14: 4–9, 11
 Braintree 8: 115
 of Cunobelin
 Braintree 15: 163
 Nazeingbury 8: 115; 10: 106
 Netteswellbury 18: 108
 Wickford 11: 43
 Harlow Temple 18: 107
 Roman
 by ruler
 Antoninus Pius
 Little Laver 8: 240
 Rainham 8: 246
 Wickford, Beauchamps Farm 11: 43
 Caracalla, Colchester, Locke's site 3: 103
 Carausius
 Colchester 3: 107
 Rawreth 9: 23
 Claudius I
 Chelmsford 4: 4, 5, 16
 Colchester 2: 137, 138–9, 141–2; 3: 3, 36, 52, 60–1, 77
 Heybridge 17: 11, 22
 Wickford 11: 44, 50
 Claudius II, Prittlewell 8: 246
 Commodus, Braintree 8: 97
 Constans
 Colchester 3: 120, 126
 Nazeingbury 10: 51, 106
 Prittlewell 8: 246
 Constantine, House of 1: 11, 17, 28–9
 Braintree 8: 15
 Wickford 11: 44
 Constantine I ('The Great') (AD 307–337)
 Braintree 8: 99, 100
 Henham 13: 37
 Domitian
 Braintree 8: 15
 Maldon, Southern Relief Road 20: 164
 Drusus Junior 4: 4
 Faustina the Elder (d 141 AD), Wickford 12: 65, 67
 Faustina the Younger (d 175 AD), Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 11
 Gallienus 1: 12, 28
 Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 8, 11
 Geta, Braintree 8: 8
 Hadrian, Coggeshall 8: 245
 Honorius
 Braintree 8: 96, 125, 134; 19: 262
 Harlow Temple 19: 265
 Magnentius, Braintree 8: 15
 Marcus Aurelius
 Braintree 8: 15
 Colchester 14: 149
 Maximianus, Pleshey 8: 242
 Nero, Braintree 15: 163
 Postumus, Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 11
 Septimius Severus
 denarii
 Heybridge 17: 22, 23
 Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 11
 Theodosius, House of
 Braintree 8: 15, 65, 127
 Coggeshall 19: 86
 Wickford 11: 44
 Tiberius
 Chelmsford 4: 5, 16
 Wickford 11: 43–4, 49
 Trajan
 Braintree 8: 15, 114
 Colchester 3: 106
 Valentinian, House of
 Braintree 8: 15
 Heybridge 17: 22
 Wickford 11: 44
 Valentinian II, Colchester 3: 120
 Vespasian
 Barking 8: 244
 Braintree 16: 125
 Coggeshall 19: 72, 75
 Colchester 3: 13, 36
 Langford Junction 17: 59
 Victorinus, West Ham 8: 245
 by site
 Barking 8: 244
 Bocking 8: 103
 Boreham 8: 264
 Braintree 8: 114–15, 125
 Bank Street 8: 99
 Blyths Meadow 15: 45
 Bradford Street Public Gardens 8: 114
 The Fountain 15: 163
 High Street 8: 96, 97, 134
 Letch's Yard 16: 125
 London Road 8: 88
 Rayne Road 8: 8, 10–11, 14–15, 15–17, 65, 100, 127
 Mrs. Tabor's garden 8: 99–100
 Revell, Mr., house of 8: 114
 Sandpit Road 19: 262
 Canfield, Great 8: 156
 Canvey Island 2: 17
 Chadwell St Mary 1: 135, 136, 139
 Chelmsford 4: 4, 5, 16
 Moulsham 1: 165
 Moulsham/Queen Street 19: 43
 Coggeshall 8: 245; 19: 72, 75, 86
 Colchester 2: 137, 138–9, 141–2; 3: 106; 14: 149
 Balkerne Gardens 3: 52, 60–1
 Denmark Street 3: 83
Insula 30 3: 107
 Lewis's Gardens 1: 11, 12, 17, 28–30
 Locke's site 3: 103
 North Hill 3: 49

COINS, Roman, by site, Colchester (*cont.*)

- St Giles' Church 9: 98
- St Mary's Rectory 3: 77
- Telephone Exchange 3: 3, 13, 36
- Temple precinct, S side 3: 120, 124–5, 126
- Gryme's Dyke 10: 242
- Harlow Temple 19: 265
- Henham, Great Hall Field 13: 37–8
- Heybridge 17: 22–3
- Langford Junction 17: 59
- Laver, Little 8: 240
- Leaden Roding 8: 243
- Maldon, Southern Relief Road 20: 164
- Nazeingbury 10: 51, 106
- Pleshey 8: 242
- Prittlewell 8: 246
- Radwinter 2: 339
- Rainham 8: 246
- Rawreth 9: 23, 33
- Rayne, Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 8, 11
- Romford, Gidea Park 8: 246
- Sewardstone 9: 104; 10: 177, 185, 186–7
- Springfield Cursus 15: 139
- Totnam, Great, Lofts Farm 15: 166
- Waltham Abbey, Market Place 19: 212
- Waltham, Little 1: 214
 - Shopfield 2: 49, 50, 52
- West Ham 8: 245
- Wickford 2: 96; 11: 43–4, 49–50; 12: 65, 67
- Wickham Bishops 8: 162

Anglo-Saxon

- Mucking 9: 101
- Waltham Abbey 19: 206

medieval

English

- Edward I, Braintree 8: 69
- Edward III, Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 54
- Edward IV 9: 148, 149; 11: 59
- Henry III
 - Rochford 16: 132
 - Waltham Abbey 19: 127, 144
- Henry VI
 - Calais penny, Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 54
 - Peldon 9: 149
- Richard II, Braintree, Rayne Road 18: 106
- Peldon, St Mary's Church graveyard 9: 147–9
- Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 156
- Widford 11: 59

medieval/post-medieval, Benfleet, South 2: 328

post-medieval

English

- Charles I
 - Colchester, St Giles' Church 9: 98
 - Waltham Abbey 10: 156–7
- Charles II
 - Canfield, Great 8: 165
 - Springfield Cursus 15: 139
- Elizabeth I, Waltham Abbey 10: 156
- Henry VIII, Waltham Abbey 10: 156
- James I, Waltham Abbey 4: 125
- Mary I, Waltham Abbey 10: 156
- William III, Waltham Abbey 4: 125

British

- George II, Waltham Abbey 4: 125
- George III

Colchester Castle well 5: 238

Waltham Abbey 4: 125

Victoria, Waltham Abbey 4: 125

Hong Kong, Tilbury, East 19: 264

Irish, Braintree, Blyths Meadow 15: 45

misc., Philip of Macedon stater (British copy), Braintree 8: 114, 115

see also COUNTERS; JETTONS; TOKENS

COKE FAMILY *see* COOKE

COKE, SIR JOHN, secretary of state (c. 1625) 15: 96, 97

COKER FAMILY, Purleigh 17: 113–14

COLCHESTER

see also CAMULODUNUM; CHITTS HILL; COINS; GREENSTEAD; MILE END; POTTERY; SHEEPEN; STANWAY

general

Archbishop Harsnett's library bequeathed to town 12: 5–6

borough silver plate collection 1: 165

Camulodunum *see* CAMULODUNUM

excavations (1964–8) 3: 1–130

Oath Book 14: 94–101

by period

Bronze Age features 14: 9

flintwork 16: 87

pre-Roman Iron Age period and the Belgae 14: 3–14

Roman 3: 1–6, 1, 2–3(Fig. 3); 9: 96–8

2nd cent. fire episode 2: 137, 139, 140; 3: 3–4

?south gate, site of 3: 103

artefacts

gold rings 14: 153–5

stud find 14: 146–9, 147

Boudiccan destruction of 1: 18; 2: 137–42, 138; 3: 1, 3–4, 7–8, 12, 13, 18–23, 47, 66, 73, 121–2, 123, 129

fortress 3: 2; 12: 41; 14: 136–7; 17: 159–60

Insula 30 3: 98, 100, 107–11, 109

LEGIO XX occupation 3: 2

'Mithraeum' 1: 11; 2: 141

Romano-British pottery 5: 31, 35; 18: 126

small finds from excavations (1971–9) (book review) 15: 180–1

temple (Butt Road) 10: 242

Temple of Claudius 2: 138–9; 3: 3, 98, 100, 103; 12: 41

Temple precinct, south side 3: 115–30(inc. illustr.)

temple/shrine poss. (with apse) (Denmark Street) 3: 78, 81–2, 81

Town Wall, rampart (defences) 3: 3, 43, 66, 68–9, 76–7, 102; 9: 96, 97; 20: 158, 161

see also KILNS, pottery and tile (Roman);

POTTERY

Anglo-Saxon, ?early, cruciform brooch 16: 149–50, 149

medieval

?Norman evidence, *Insula* 30 3: 107

and Domesday survey 12: 15, 17

Norman defences 3: 121, 122, 124, 129

12th to 13th cent.

documents (Morant MSS) 2: 290–1

textile occupations 20: 34–67 *passim*

13th to 14th cent., 'Anstey case' 15: 68, 78

13th to 14th cent. fields/pastures 19: 159–65

common rights and hunting 19: 162–4

East/West Donyland 19: 163

royal demesne lands 19: 161

see also Abbey of St John (*below*)

- COLCHESTER, by period, medieval (*cont.*)
- 14th cent., John Ball's identity **8**: 287, 288
 - 14th to 15th cent.
 - Doreward and fee-farm of the borough **8**: 217–18, 219, 220
 - Gaol Delivery Rolls, 1392 & 1457 **2**: 280–8
 - Oath Book and borough constitution 1372–1404 **14**: 94–101
 - 14th to 16th cent.
 - Courts and Court Records 1310–1525 **17**: 133–40
 - 'Growth and decline in Colchester 1300–1525' (Britnell) **17**: 181
 - 15th cent., house of canons of St Botolph **8**: 215
 - Cesterwald location **11**: 111–12
 - Jewry in **16**: 48–52
 - market **7**: 54; **13**: 15, 19; **16**: 49
 - Moot Hall **16**: 49–50
 - 'Munkesdoune'/'Monekedoune' (tenement) **19**: 160, 163
 - 16th to 17th cent.
 - Anabaptists **15**: 91, 92
 - Lollards **15**: 84–5, 86, 90
 - plague (1579–1666) **4**: 134–45
 - Reformation **15**: 84–95
 - textile industry **15**: 89
 - 17th cent.
 - English Civil War **2**: 67, 68
 - payment of Ship-money **1**: 160
 - Protectorate and Hezekiah Haynes **1**: 199, 201, 202
 - Siege of (1648) **9**: 98
 - token issuers **17**: 177, 178
 - 18th cent.
 - Francis Smythies, attorney and political broker **19**: 223–30
 - Parliamentary elections **18**: 63, 66–72; **19**: 223–8
 - William Mayhew and Borough Charter **18**: 63–74
 - 18th to 19th cent.
 - Colchester Loyal Volunteers **19**: 227
 - early iron foundries **14**: 102–10 (inc. illustr.)
 - 19th cent.
 - earthquake (1884) **5**: 203
 - Victorian expansion **19**: 235–6
 - see also specific locations/sites below*
 - Abbey of St John **2**: 290; **8**: 215; **9**: 98; **11**: 112; **15**: 84, 86
 - 14th cent. landholding **19**: 159, 160, 162, 163, 164
 - 16th cent. dissolution **15**: 86
 - Annales Colecestrenses* **11**: 113–14
 - cartulary **20**: 48
 - and medieval Jewry **16**: 50
 - Abbeygate: Coleman's iron foundry **14**: 107, 108
 - All Saints parish **14**: 102, 103
 - John Ennows, clay-pipe maker **15**: 106–12
 - Balkerne Close, poss. 2nd cent. fire evidence **2**: 140
 - Balkerne Gardens
 - Roman period **3**: 4, 50–61, 51, 53, 101
 - 1st/2nd cent. fire evidence **2**: 137, 140
 - pottery **3**: 24, 54–60, 56
 - small finds **3**: 60–1, 80
 - Balkerne Gate, Roman structures **9**: 96, 97; **20**: 161
 - Balkerne Lane **9**: 96–7
 - 1st cent. fire evidence **2**: 139
 - Berechurch, and Thomas Audley **15**: 86, 87
 - Berechurch Dyke, and late Iron Age *oppidum* **18**: 93
 - Bluebottle Grove **19**: 264
 - Butt Road, Roman cemetery site **9**: 97; **10**: 241–2; **11**: 102; **12**: 40; **19**: 260–1, 264
 - by-pass
 - eastern, prehistoric features excavated **13**: 50, 57, 58
 - northern, medieval pottery **7**: 33
 - Castle Gardens **11**: 103
 - Castle Park
 - misc. Roman evidence **16**: 127
 - Roman period destruction levels **2**: 141
 - Castle Road, Roman period destruction levels **2**: 141
 - Caters site **3**: 107, 108n, 110n
 - Crouch Street, medieval features/structures and cemetery **20**: 161
 - Crouched Friars **17**: 159; **20**: 159, 161
 - Culver Street
 - Roman period
 - buildings **14**: 136–7, 144; **15**: 165; **16**: 126–7; **17**: 159
 - destruction levels **2**: 141; **3**: 121
 - legionary fortress **14**: 136
 - Sainsbury's site **3**: 4, 98, 100, 107, 121, 122, 123
 - Denmark Street, Firs Car Park **3**: 78–84, 79, 80, 81, 82
 - Dugard Avenue **9**: 97
 - Dutch Quarter **9**: 98
 - East Hill **3**: 98
 - 'Fire Office': ironwork **14**: 104, 108
 - Friday Wood, linear feature **14**: 137
 - Gilberd School, Roman barrack block **16**: 127, 138; **17**: 159–60
 - Gosbecks
 - pre-Roman Iron Age **14**: 10–11; **20**: 155
 - theatre **3**: 95–6; **10**: 242
 - Gryme's Dyke *see* GRYME'S DYKE
 - Head Street
 - Headgate House: mansion of Francis Smythies **19**: 227
 - Roman Head Gate **20**: 158, 161
 - Roman period destruction levels **2**: 137
 - Timothy Walford, cabinet maker **2**: 128
 - Heath Farm Dyke **14**: 10
 - High Street
 - 1st cent. fire evidence **2**: 137, 139–40
 - clay-pipe making **15**: 111
 - J. Wallis iron foundry, 18th–19th cent. **14**: 102, 104, 105
 - Jacklin's restaurant **2**: 137, 139
 - Nos 61–2, misc. Roman evidence **16**: 126
 - Nos 98–99, astride S wall of Temple precinct **3**: 115–30 (inc. illustr.)
 - Holly Trees Meadow, Roman period destruction levels **2**: 140, 141
 - Holy Trinity parish, and Reformation **15**: 87, 91
 - Hospital Lane, Roman pottery **14**: 124–5, 124
 - Hythe, the
 - Coleman's iron foundry **14**: 102, 103, 104, 106, 106–7 (Pl. IV), 107, 108
 - Old Tobacco House **20**: 96, 101
 - see also* St Leonard's parish (*below*)
 - Ipswich Road, medieval pottery **8**: 188
 - Jewry Wall, Roman pottery? **1**: 177
 - King's Head, and 16th cent. heretics **15**: 92
 - Lewis's Gardens
 - Roman structures excavated (Houses I–V) **1**: 7–32 (inc. illustr.)
 - coinage **1**: 11, 12, 17, 28–30
 - glass remains **1**: 7, 12, 15, 27–8
 - pottery **1**: 9, 11, 12, 13, 17, 18–25, 20, 25
 - small finds **1**: 7–9, 11, 15, 26, 27
 - Lexden Road, No. 147, Romano-British finds **16**: 145–9, 145–8

COLCHESTER (*cont.*)

- Lion Walk
 clay-pipe making 15: 107, 111
 mosaic pavement 9: 98
 Roman structures 14: 136
- Locke's Site, Roman north-south street 3: 4, 100, 103
- Long Wyre Street, Roman and post-Roman buildings 3: 100; 11: 102; 12: 41
- Maidenburgh Street
 clay-pipe making 15: 111
 Roman theatre 14: 137-8
- Middleborough, Roman and medieval structures 11: 102
- Monkwick (Military Corrective Training Centre), Roman artefacts 18: 93
- North Hill
 Roman period 3: 2, 4, 121
 1st cent. fire evidence 2: 139, 140; 3: 3-4
 No. 44 3: 4, 43-9, 43, 46, 69, 79, 80, 84-5 (Pl. III), 99
 No. 5, J. Wallis' house 14: 106-7 (Pl. III), 108
- Nunn's Road, 1st cent. fire evidence 2: 139
- Osborne Street, post-medieval structures/organic remains 20: 161
- Poplarhall Farm 11: 103
- Provident Place *see* Balcerne Gardens
- Public Library: Harvey papers 12: 4
- Queen Street
 bus garage 2: 141
 medieval period 3: 87, 90-1
 No. 5 Roman period 3: 4, 46, 84-5 (Pl. IV), 85-90, 85, 86
 No. 7 3: 86
 Roman period 3: 98, 103, 107
 destruction levels 2: 140, 141
see also No. 5 (*above*)
- Red Lion Hotel (White Lion/New Inn) 18: 102, 103
- Rose and Crown Hotel 18: 101
- St Botolph's Church 2: 38; 11: 114
- St Botolph's Priory 8: 215; 12: 31; 15: 84; 18: 106, 113; 19: 162, 261, 264
 dissolution of 15: 86, 87
- St Giles' Church 9: 98
 Reformation 15: 88
- St Giles' parish, 16th cent. Reformation period 15: 84, 90
- St Helena's playing-field 9: 98
- St Helena's School, early Roman evidence 19: 264
- St Helen's Church (Chapel) 2: 39; 12: 7; 19: 160
 and Reformation 15: 86
- St James' Church, Reformation 15: 88
- St James' parish, Reformation 15: 85-6
- St John's Green, ram aquamanile 15: 60, 61
- St John's Street, Coleman's foundry (rear of Scheregate Hotel) 14: 106-7 (Pl. I), 107, 108
- St Leonard's Church
 Barwyk's chantry 15: 88
 Harmanson's chantry 15: 88
- St Leonard's parish
 16th cent. Reformation period 15: 84, 85, 89, 90
 16th-17th cent. plague 4: 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139
 19th cent. Coleman's iron foundry and workshops 14: 102-3
- St Martin's Church, ironwork 14: 103, 106-7 (Pl. II)
- St Mary Magdalen, hospital of 15: 88, 91; 19: 154, 160
- St Mary-at-the-Walls' Church 2: 38, 296; 19: 224
 Joseph Elianore chantry 15: 86
 medieval chantry 19: 160
 and Reformation 15: 86, 87, 90
- St Mary's Rectory (former), Roman period 3: 3, 4, 62-77, 62, 64, 70, 72, 79, 102
- St Mary's Cottage, 1st cent. fire evidence 2: 139
- St Mary's parish, 16th-17th cent. plague 4: 134, 135, 136, 141, 142
- St Nicholas' Church, 16th cent. Reformation period 15: 86
- St Nicholas parish, and Reformation 15: 91
- St Nicholas House 3: 98
- St Peter's Church
 Haynes' chantry 15: 88
 Jesus gild in 15: 87-8
 and Reformation 15: 87-8
- St Peter's parish
 16th-17th cent. plague 4: 134, 135, 136, 137
 and Reformation 15: 84, 85, 86
- St Peter's Close, Roman period 3: 4, 61
- St Runwald's Church 2: 38; 16: 49
- St Runwald's parish
 medieval Jewry in 16: 50
 and Reformation 15: 91
- St Thomas, chapel of 16: 50-1
- Short Wyre Street, Roman town wall 20: 161
- Stockwell Street
 medieval Jewry in 16: 48, 49-50
 medieval and later pottery 1: 41-51, 42, 44, 47, 50
 East, Roman period 3: 4, 38-42, 38, 40, 79, 99
 West, 1st cent. fire evidence 2: 139
- Telephone Exchange site
 Roman period 3: 4, 7-37 (inc. illustr.), 97
 pottery 3: 12, 14, 15-25, 16, 21
 small finds 3: 11, 25-37, 26-7, 29, 31, 34, 35
 Telephone Manager's Office, 1st cent. fire evidence 2: 139; 3: 7
- Town Hall 5: 225, 228-9, 230-3, 232-3 (Pls III-XI); 17: 133; 19: 235
 Moot Hall 5: 232, 232-3 (Pl. X); 19: 235
- Trinity Street, buildings from late 16th cent. 10: 242-3
- Victoria Inn, Roman period 3: 4, 92-4, 92, 93
- Wagon and Horses public house, Roman period
 destruction 2: 137, 141; 3: 52
- Wyre Street
 Arcade, ?Roman period destruction 2: 140
 No. 3: Coleman's iron foundry 14: 102, 107
- COLCHESTER AND ESSEX MUSEUM
 1977 activities 9: 157
 Bull Collection 10: 20
 Curators
 D. Tyrwhitt-Drake Clarke 1: 213
 M. R. Hull 1: 213; 14: 1
 Joslin Collection 17: 143
see also ROBINSON, GEORGE (WITHAM TOKEN HOARD)
- COLCHESTER ARCHAEOLOGICAL GROUP 3: 63, 67
- COLCHESTER CASTLE 10: 242; 16: 127, 138
 Gaol Delivery Rolls 1392 & 1457 2: 280-8
 Hubert St Clair as Constable (1155) 20: 30-3
 well 5: 237-9, 238-9 (Pl. I)
see also COLCHESTER AND ESSEX MUSEUM
- COLCHESTER DYKES 9: 2, 17, 18; 10: 21; 14: 10, 137
see also GRYPME'S DYKE
- COLCHESTER EXCAVATION COMMITTEE 5: 4
 Colchester Roman excavations 2: 137
- COLCHESTER HALL, TAKELEY *see* STANSTED AIRPORT

- COLCHESTER HUNDRED 17: 133
 COLCHESTER, LORD *see* SAVAGE, RICHARD
 COLCHESTER, VISCOUNT *see* DARCY, THOMAS
 COLD NORTON
 brass-rubbing 11: 121
 old and new churches 5: 212, 218
 COLE, REV. WILLIAM, de Vere tombs 16: 55
 COLEMAN FAMILY
 Colchester iron foundries of 14: 102–4, 106, 106–7(Pls I; IV), 107–8
 George 14: 107–8
 Richard (d 1828) 14: 102, 103, 104, 106, 107
 Richard II (d 1866) 14: 102, 103, 107, 108
 Richard III (d 1864) 14: 102, 107
 COLEMAN, ROBERT, Waltham Abbey Volunteer Infantry 15: 113
 COLEMAN'S FARM/APPLEFORD FARM, WITHAM
 prehistoric features 14: 111, 112, 130; 18: 108
 medieval and later pottery 19: 254
 COLLECTIONS
 Bull Collection, Colchester Museum 10: 20
 Chancellor Collection of Architectural Drawings 5: 202–24
 Fitch Collection 17: 57–9
 J. G. Coates Collection 5: 123
 Joslin Collection 17: 143
 Kenworthy Collection 8: 86–120(inc. illustr.)
 S. H. Warren's flint collection 10: 206
 COLMAN, ISAAC, 17th cent. token issuer 17: 177
 COLNE, *see also* WAKES COLNE
 COLNE, RIVER 20: 44, 54
 and Gryme's Dyke 9: 1, 18
 COLNE, WHITE
 Roman settlement 19: 86
 Berwick Hall 16: 44
 Colun (Domesday placename) 16: 44
 COLNE PRIORY *see* EARLS COLNE
 COLOGNE (GERMANY), Roman period 1: 12
 COLUMBA, SAINT, early church buildings 10: 71
 COLUN (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* COLNE; COLNE, WHITE
 COMBS, bone
 late Roman, The Towers inhumation cemetery 17: 55, 57
 Anglo-Saxon
 Danbury Camp 10: 14, 19, 21
 Prittlewell 19: 95, 97, 108, 113, 114
 Wakering, Great 17: 170, 171, 172
 CONSTANTINE, HOUSE OF, COINAGE *see* COINS
 CONSTANTINE I, EMPEROR *see* COINS
 CONYERS, SIR JOHN, Old Copped Hall 17: 96
 COOKE (COKE) FAMILY, *see also* COKE, SIR JOHN
 COOKE (COKE) FAMILY, OF GIDEA HALL, ROMFORD 9: 129–45
 Coke, Margaret (1512–1552) 9: 133–6
 Coke, Richard (Sir Philip's second son, d 1536) 9: 131–3, 134
 Coke, Sir Philip (son of Sir Thomas, d 1503) 9: 129–31
 Cook, Sir Thomas 9: 129
 Cooke, Anne (wife of Hercules) 9: 140–1
 Cooke, Sir Anthony (d 1604) 9: 129, 133, 134, 135, 136, 139
 Cooke, Sir Edward (brother of Hercules) 9: 141
 Cooke, Sir Hercules Francis (d 1661) 9: 139–45
 COOMBE WARREN (SURREY), late Bronze Age/early Iron Age bowl 9: 75
 COOPER'S COTTAGE, LITTLE, NR TAKELEY *see* STANSTED AIRPORT
 COOPERS, GREAT, NR TAKELEY *see* STANSTED AIRPORT
 COPFORD
 poss. Roman villa 8: 245
 Roman road (poss.) 12: 41
 medieval clergy 1: 250
 1801 agricultural survey 5: 192, 196
 Copford Hall: Haynes family 1: 196, 206, 208, 209
 COPPED HALL, EPPING: SITE OF TUDOR MANSION 16: 127, 138; 17: 96–106 (inc. illustr.)
 loggia 17: 96, 97, 100, 101, 102, 103, 105
 COPPER ALLOY OBJECTS
 Bronze Age
 Boxted 16: 102
 Braintree 8: 279–81, 280
 Bures Hamlet 11: 35, 36
 Canewdon, East Lambourne Hall Pit 12: 56, 57
 Hatfield Broad Oak 19: 242
 Navestock 16: 103
 Osea Island 14: 116, 117, 130
 Pleshey 8: 249, 272
 Rook Hall 18: 108
 Sheepen 14: 9
 Tollesbury 16: 91, 93, 94
 Wakes Colne 9: 74–5, 76; 16: 102
 Wickford, Memorial Park 19: 242–3
 see also EWART PARK; WILBURTON
 late Bronze Age, Fingringhoe hoard 18: 7–15(inc. illustr.)
 Bronze Age/Iron Age 14: 8
 Baddow, Little 8: 146–7, 146
 ?Belgic, The Towers, Heybridge 17: 55, 56, 62
 Celtic, Braintree, Boar's Head 18: 106
 Roman
 Barling Hall 9: 68, 76
 Benfleet, South 2: 328; 8: 259, 273
 Black Notley 8: 113
 Bouchernes Farm 17: 60
 Braintree
 Hatches Farm 9: 146–7, 146
 (poss.) 8: 104
 Mount House 16: 30, 36–7, 37
 Rayne Road 8: 15, 17, 18, 19, 20
 Sandpit Road 17: 93; 20: 160
 Canfield, Great 8: 156, 157
 Chelmsford 4: 4, 5
 Baddow Road 19: 272
 Moulsham/Queen Street 19: 43, 44
 Chesterford, Great, temple 11: 104
 Chignal St James 9: 76, 81, 83
 Colchester
 Butt Road 19: 264
 Denmark Street 3: 79, 80, 82
 East Stockwell Street 3: 40
 Lewis's Gardens 1: 7–9, 15, 26, 27
 Lexden Road 16: 145, 148
 North Hill 3: 49, 80
 Queen Street 3: 80, 90
 St Mary's Rectory 3: 64, 69, 70, 71
 Telephone Exchange site 3: 11, 25–32, 26–7, 29, 31
 Dawes Heath, Thundersley 13: 66, 67
 Fingringhoe 18: 7, 9, 11, 12
 Harlow Temple 18: 115–20, 115, 116
 Heybridge 17: 15, 23, 24, 25
 Langford Junction 17: 59
 Nazeingbury 10: 102–3, 103

COPPER ALLOY OBJECTS, Roman (*cont.*)

- Pebmarsh 1: 176, 178
 Rayne 20: 3, 8
 Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 12–13, 26
 Springfield 19: 251, 252
 Stansted, Duckend Farm 20: 166, 167
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 15: 166; 16: 128
 Waltham, Little, Shopfield 2: 52, 58, 59
 Wickford 11: 43–50, 45–9

Anglo-Saxon

- Braxted, Little 9: 84, 86
 Colchester 16: 149–50, 149
 Prittlewell 19: 97, 98, 101, 103, 108, 111, 113
 Springfield, Storm's Farm 18: 94
 Waltham Abbey 19: 123, 135, 141, 145–7, 145

Saxo-Norman, Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure 5: 175–6, 176

medieval

- Baddow, Great 12: 69, 77
 Barling, Glebe Farm 15: 141
 Canfield, Great, Old Fitzjohns 8: 157, 165
 Chesterford, Great, Paddock Wood 11: 56, 57
 Colchester, Bodleian Bowl 16: 49
 Danbury, Runsell Green 11: 65
 Dunmow, Great 11: 54, 65
 Rawreth, Chichester Hall 8: 178, 180
 Wakes Colne 9: 74–5, 76
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 176–7, 176
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 132, 141, 162, 164, 165, 169
 Wickham Bishops, St Peter's Church 12: 75, 77

medieval/post-medieval

- Danbury Camp 10: 18
 Sutton 8: 180, 182

post-medieval

- ?Widford 11: 61
 Witham token hoard 20: 138, 139

not precisely dated

- Braintree 8: 115, 120
 Bank Street 8: 71
 High Street 8: 97
 Broads Green 19: 12
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 55–6, 57–8
 Copped Hall, Old 17: 104, 105
 High Easter, Maidens Tye 19: 191
 Latchingdon, St Michael's Church 11: 26, 27
 Nazeingbury 10: 40
 Rawreth 9: 33
 Rochford 16: 15, 16
 Sampford, Great, Monks Cottage 12: 70
 Sewardstone 10: 187
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane 20: 116, 117, 118
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 91, 92
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 118
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 134, 141, 161–5, 163–4
 Wickford 13: 55

see also BELT SETS; BRACELETS; BRASSES;

BUCKLES; DISCS; FERRULES; LACE
 ENDS; LIGULAE; LOCKS AND KEYS;
 NEEDLES; PINS; RINGS, FINGER;
 SPATULAE; STRAP ENDS; TWEEZERS

COPPIN, T., Colchester carpenter 2: 130

CORBEIL, WILLIAM OF, St Osyth Prior, later Archbishop of Canterbury 2: 305–8

CORBRIDGE (NORTHUMB), Colchester mortaria 14: 34

CORES, flint

- Palaeolithic, Purfleet, North Road 7: 4, 5, 7
 Mesolithic
 Epping Forest, Hill Wood, High Beach 10: 215, 217
 Purfleet, North Road 7: 5
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 224, 226

CORN LAW (1791) 5: 185

CORN MILLS *see* MILLS

CORN-DRIERS

Roman

- Colchester, Culver Street 17: 159
 Mucking 5: 9; 11: 107
not precisely dated, Cressing churchyard 9: 99
see also KILNS (corn-drying)

CORNELIUS, JOHN, Rector of Peldon 7: 64, 65

CORNHILL, RALPH DE 2: 1–2, 4, 7

CORN MILL STREAM, WALTHAM ABBEY 4: 47, 84, 88; 10: 129, 130, 134, 170; 19: 270

Stony bridge 4: 31, 81, 88

CORNWALLIS, SIR THOMAS 17: 96

CORPECHUN (CORPYCHONE) *see* LEYTONSTONE ('WALLWOOD')

CORRINGHAM HALL, Roman/medieval finds 5: 121

CORRINGHAM HALL FARM, early (late Bronze Age?)
briquetage 16: 140, 141CORSELLIS, REV. NICHOLAS, RECTOR OF
WIVENHOE 19: 224–5

COSHE FARM, ELMDON 17: 126, 127, 128

COSTAIN'S COMPOUND, STANSTED *see* STANSTED
AIRPORT

COTTON, AGNES 1: 123

COTTON, CAPT. JOSEPH 1: 122, 123

COTTON, SIR ROBERT, ANTIQUARY (1571–1631) 16: 54

COTTON, WILLIAM, and Wallwood House, Leyton 1: 122, 123, 124

COTTON, REV. WILLIAM CHARLES 1: 122

COTTON VESPASIAN XV MS (BRIT. LIBRARY) 16: 55

COTTON FAMILY, and Wallwood House 1: 122–3, 124–5

COUCHMAN, CHRISTINE R.

'A Limited Excavation on the Site of St Nicholas' Old
 Church, Ingrave' 9: 48–59

Essex County Council Archaeology Section

1974–76 (ed.) 8: 144–83

1977 (ed.) 9: 60–94

1978 (ed.) 11: 32–77

'Excavations at St Michael's Church, Latchingdon' 11: 6–31

'Excavations in Essex, 1976' (ed.) 9: 95–106

'Excavations in Essex, 1977' (ed.) 10: 240–8

'The Bronze Age Cemetery at Ardleigh: A Further
 Consideration' 7: 14–32

and Savory, L., 'The Cropmark Complex and a Group of
 Deverel-Rimbury Burials at Ardleigh, Essex'
 15: 1–10

COUNTERS

bone, Roman

Colchester 3: 32, 36

Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 17, 21

medieval/post-medieval, French/German, Waltham Abbey
 monastic grange 4: 125

reckoning, medieval, Downham, St Margaret's Church 15: 149

- COUNTERS/GAMING PIECES, ceramic
 Roman, Colchester, St Mary's Rectory 3: 71, 79
 Sewardstone 10: 187
- COURTAULD, SAMUEL, Bocking Church Street 19: 221
- COWDEN (KENT), Roman pipeclay statuette 10: 232
- COXWELL, GREAT (BERKS), medieval Cistercian Grange 4: 93
- CRAFTS *see* TRADES AND CRAFTS
- CRAIG, LT. GEN. SIR JAMES, KCB, General Officer
 Commanding Eastern District 15: 113–15
- CRANFIELD, LIONEL, 1ST EARL OF MIDDLESEX 17: 96, 102
- CRANHAM, Craohu (Domesday placename) 16: 41
- CRAWSHAY, REV. R. V. E. DE B. 5: 206–7
- CRAWTER'S MAP (1826)
 Sewardstone 10: 175, 176
 Waltham Abbey grange 4: 59, 60
- CRAYS HILL *see* RAMSDEN CRAYS
- CREEKSEA, ?Gallo-Belgian pottery 13: 63, 65
- CREFFIELD, SIR RALPH, 18th cent. Colchester Tory 18: 66, 67
- CREMATION BURIALS
 Bronze Age
 Ardleigh Deverel-Rimbury urnfield 7: 14–31 (inc. illustr.); 14: 9; 15: 1–2, 4, 5–7, 5, 6
 Broads Green 19: 7, 9, 13
 Chelmsford Romano-British temple site 4: 15–16
 Clacton, Rush Green 15: 123, 124, 125, 126, 127–8, 165
 Colchester, Chitts Hill 9: 1–2, 2, 3, 6, 7, 9, 14–15, 17
 Orsett, Baker Street 12: 48
 Orsett Cock 18: 24, 31
 Rainham, Moor Hall Farm 13: 53
 Rawreth 9: 23
 Rook Hall 18: 108
 Springfield Lyons 16: 134
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 13: 53
 Waltham, Great, Broads Green 18: 106–7
 late Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Stansted Airport Social Club 19: 270
 Belgic
 Aylesford (Kent) 14: 10
 Heybridge 17: 53, 55
 Mersea, West 13: 63–5, 64
 late Iron Age
 Elmstead Hall 13: 50
 Stanway 20: 168
 Wickham Bishops 8: 162, 163
 late Iron Age/Roman, Billericay School 19: 261, 262
 early Roman, Crescent Road, Heybridge 17: 63
 Roman 5: 31; 17: 63, 64
 Billericay, Buckenham's Field 9: 96
 Black Notley 8: 113
 Boreham, Great Holts Pit 8: 160, 161
 Braintree 8: 126
 Mill Cottages 8: 109
 Chelmsford 4: 12, 28
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 54, 55, 57, 58, 64, 65, 67
 Cressing churchyard? 9: 98–9
 Dunmow, Great 20: 179, 180
 Kelvedon 10: 245; 20: 178
 Maldon, Southern Relief Road 20: 164
 Mucking 11: 107
 Prittlewell, Sutton Road 9: 103
 Rawreth 9: 23
 Shelford, Little, Foulness 9: 100–1; 10: 227–30, 227, 229–30
 Stansted Airport
 Costain's Compound 19: 270
 Duckend Farm 20: 165, 166, 167, 167
 Social Club 19: 270; 20: 165
 Stebbing 10: 247; 12: 47
 Waltham, Little, Roman Road 16: 143
 Wickford 11: 43
 Anglo-Saxon, Springfield Lyons 15: 168; 18: 108
not precisely dated
 Chesterford, Little, Bordeaux Farm 12: 44
 Grays, Palmer's School 15: 20
 Heybridge, Bouchernes Farm 17: 55, 60, 62
 Kelvedon, Doucecroft 19: 27
 Mucking 9: 101
 Shoebury, North 14: 141
 Theydon Garnon 14: 142, 144
- CREPPING HALL, CHAPPEL, 13TH CENT. HALL HOUSE 9: 150
- CRESHALL, 11th cent. landholding 4: 129
- CRESSING
 All Saints' Church
 reconstruction and history 6: 82–9, 85–8; 12: 41
 Saxo-Norman apsidal chapel 12: 41
 churchyard
 Iron Age and Roman remains 9: 98–9; 10: 243; 12: 41
 Saxon occupation 10: 243
 Horsehoes, medieval/post-medieval house 11: 79–80, 80–1 (Pl. I)
 Tithings, medieval/post-medieval house 11: 80, 80–1 (Pl. I)
 placename evidence 6: 82–3
- CRESSING TEMPLE 20: 161–2
 Iron Age and Roman features 13: 51, 59; 20: 161
 medieval structure 13: 51; 18: 61; 20: 161
 medieval/post-medieval features 11: 103; 12: 42; 14: 138
 Templars' Chapel 13: 51; 20: 46
 Tudor 'great house' 13: 51; 14: 138
 Smyth family (17th cent.) 10: 121, 123
- CRESSINGHAM, GREAT (NORFOLK), priory 20: 101
- CRICCIETH CASTLE (CAERNARVON), medieval pottery 8: 185, 187, 188, 194
- CRICKLEY HILL (GLOS), Iron Age long-houses 6: 4
- CROMPTON, ROOKES EVELYN BELL, Original Works, Chelmsford 12: 116, 116–17 (Pl. I)
- CROMWELL, OLIVER (LATER LORD PROTECTOR, SIR HENRY'S GRANDSON) 1: 115, 118; 2: 63, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 77
 and Hezekiah Haynes 1: 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 204–5
- CROMWELL, OLIVER (SIR HENRY'S SON), Manor of Leyton 1: 115
- CROMWELL, RICHARD (SON OF LORD PROTECTOR) 1: 118, 206
- CROMWELL, SIR HENRY, Manor of Leyton 1: 115
- CROPMARKS *see* AERIAL RECONNAISSANCE
- CROSBY, COL PIERCE, regiment of, at Witham 10: 118, 119, 120
- CROSSAN, CARL, *et al.*, 'Mersea Island: the Anglo-Saxon Causeway' 14: 77–86
- CROSSES
 St Nicholas Church churchyard, Castle Hedingham, cross shaft 5: 216; 11: 1–5, 2–3 (Figs 1–6)
see also MEMORIALS
- CROUCH, RIVER, Rawreth 9: 20, 43

CROUCH ESTUARY

- Hullbridge Survey 15: 167, 170; 16: 130; 17: 161
salt production 16: 7
- CROUCHBACK, EDMUND (d 1296), tomb 16: 58, 59
- CROUCHMAN'S FARM *see* WAKERING, GREAT
- CROWELL (OXON), Manor House 1: 238
- CRUMMY, NINA
Colchester Archaeological Report - reviewed 15: 180-1
'Mersea Island: the 11th Century Boundaries' 14: 87-93
- CRUMMY, PHILIP
'A Bronze Age Cemetery at Chitts Hill, Colchester' 9: 1-16
with Hillam, Jennifer and Crossan, Carl, 'Mersea Island: the Anglo-Saxon Causeway' 14: 77-86
- CRUMP, R. W., 'Excavation of a Buried Wooden Structure at Foulness' 13: 69-71, 69, 70
- CRUSADES, and pottery trade 8: 188
- CULROSS ABBEY (FIFE) 18: 123
- CULVERTS
Braintree, brick 8: 69, 82
Springfield, All Saints Church 12: 74
Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 140, 141
see also DRAINS
- CUNNINGHAM, C. M. & FARMER, P. G. & N. C., 'A Horse and Rider Aquamanile from Harwich and the Significance of Scarborough Ware in Essex' 15: 54-67
- CUNOBELIN 9: 83; 14: 3, 9, 10, 11, 12
coins 8: 115; 10: 106; 13: 37; 15: 163
- CURLING TYE GREEN, WOODHAM WALTER
Curlai (Domesday placename) 16: 40, 41
medieval pottery 14: 129
see also ASHMANS (POST-MEDIEVAL HOUSE)
- CURRY-COMB HANDLE, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 171, 172
- CURSUS MONUMENTS
Neolithic, *see also* SPRINGFIELD CURSUS
Neolithic (poss.), Stour valley 14: 114
- CUTHBERT, SAINT, early church building 10: 71
- CUTLERY MANUFACTURING *see* KNIFE HANDLES; KNIVES
- CUTTS FAMILY, and Thaxted manor lordship 8: 225, 226-31
- DAGENHAM
Iron Age ?votive figurine 9: 77
Roman features 20: 162
Berchingae (Domesday manor) 16: 41
1801 agricultural survey 5: 192, 196
brass-rubbing 11: 121
Church Street, medieval and post-medieval buildings 9: 99
Rose Gate, Roman features: poss. kiln site 20: 162
Wangey Manor/Wangey House site 20: 162
- DAGENHAMS, THE *see* NOAK HILL
- DAGGERS
iron, Roman, Colchester Telephone Exchange site 3: 11, 28, 29, 30
medieval ?pommel, Danbury, Runsell Green 11: 65
- DAIRIES, Ashmans, Woodham Walter 20: 123, 125, 129-30
- DANBURY
Romano-British pottery 12: 56, 61
medieval clergy 1: 250
medieval cloth trades 20: 56
medieval tile kiln 6: 46, 48, 49, 72-3, 74; 7: 57, 58, 59; 11: 24
Church and graveyard 10: 1, 3, 18, 20

- Eves Corner, post-medieval brick? kiln 13: 36, 42-3, 45
new Rectory site 10: 16, 20-1
- Runsell Green, medieval sword/dagger pommel 11: 65
Twitty Fee, Iron Age ceramic loomweight 14: 120, 121
- DANBURY CAMP 10: 1-28 (inc. illustr.), 249; 13: 46
prehistoric features (*general*) 10: 3
Iron Age features 10: 1, 3, 5, 13-14, 15, 16
Romano-British features 10: 3, 5, 13-14, 15, 16
Saxon features 10: 1, 10, 13, 14, 21; 13: 34
medieval features 10: 3, 5, 14, 16, 17
Allotments 13: 36
Iron Age/Roman pottery 13: 34
Church Green 13: 36
early Saxon pottery 13: 34
undated skeletal remains 13: 34
environmental reports 10: 20-1
pottery 10: 3, 5, 8, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 20, 21
misc. finds 10: 17-18, 19, 20-1
- DANBURY PALACE, post-medieval brick/tile kiln 13: 43-5, 44
- DANEGELD, and Domesday Survey 12: 11, 14-15
- DANESEIA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* DENGIE
- DANIELL, JERRY, Colchester Mayor early 18th cent. 18: 67, 68
- DANISH INVASIONS 10: 53-4, 75; 20: 108
and Mersea Island 12: 96
St Ouen's abbey, Rouen, sacking of 12: 97
and Waltham Abbey 19: 123, 125
- DANSIE, LEONARD E., 'Richard Hutchinson Chocolate Pot' 1: 165
- DANYELL, EDWARD, Rector of Peldon 7: 63
- DARCY, THOMAS, VISCOUNT COLCHESTER
Essex alarum of 1625 15: 98, 99
Witham affray 1628 10: 121
- DARCY FAMILY, and manor of Holland 20: 75, 81
- DARMSDEN (SUFFOLK)
pottery 16: 97, 107
see also POTTERY (IRON AGE, Darmsden-Linton)
- DATING
Romano-British site, South Ockendon 2: 86
Nazeingbury Middle Saxon cemetery 10: 53-4
Saffron Walden medieval 'Bardle Ditches' 1: 144
see also RADIOCARBON DATING
- DAUB
Belgic, Nazeingbury 10: 40, 107
Roman
Coggeshall
East Street 19: 72, 79, 80
St Peter's School 19: 56, 57, 64, 68
Colchester, Culver Street 3: 98, 100
Nazeingbury 10: 43, 107, 108
medieval or earlier, Waltham Abbey monastic site 19: 140
see also WATTLE AND DAUB
- DAVIS, SUSAN, GUILDHALL MUSEUM, LONDON 1: 213
- DAVY, NICHOLAS, PRIEST, ST LEONARD'S PARISH, COLCHESTER 15: 84
- DAWES HEATH, THUNDERSLEY
Roman villa site (prob.) 13: 66-8, 67
copper alloy objects 13: 66, 67
Roman pottery 13: 66-8, 67
- DAWSON, THOMAS, of Thorpe 2: 131
- D'CRUZE, SHANI, 'The Eighteenth-Century Attorney as political broker: The Case of Francis Smythies' 19: 223-30

- DEARN, WILLIAM (COLCHESTER NAILMAKER) 14: 107
- DEBDEN 10: 190
- DEBDEN GREEN 10: 190
- DEBENHAM (SUFFOLK), No. 1 Gracechurch Street 20: 98
- DEDHAM
Lamb Corner: enclosure 12: 79, 80
medieval clergy 1: 250
medieval cloth trades 20: 41, 43, 48, 58
- DEER BONES, Roman
Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 62
Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 22, 23, 24, 25
- DEFENSIVE WORKS *see* DITCHES; DYKE SYSTEMS; FORTS; HILLFORTS; MOATED SITES *and under* ARCHITECTURE (MILITARY/FORTIFIED)
- DENDROCHRONOLOGY
Coggeshall Grange Barn 16: 150, 152
Cressing Temple 18: 61
Greensted church 10: 69
Mersea Island, the Strood, causeway 14: 80–2, 81, 83, 84, 85
Shelford, Little, Foulness, wooden structure 10: 246; 13: 70
Waltham Abbey monastic grange, dock and wharf timbers 4: 81, 88
Waltham, Little, Roman bridge piles 2: 47
- DENGIE
medieval Hundred of 20: 41, 45, 56
field system 20: 158, 164
- DENGIE PENINSULA 11: 6; 17: 63
red hills 12: 107–9, 108; 20: 172
storm of 1897 18: 75, 80
see also BACONS (MANOR)
- DENNY FAMILY 19: 198, 199
Waltham Abbey mansion site 2: 217–18, 219, 221, 232, 234, 235, 241, 242; 10: 130, 132, 138; 19: 120, 132
Waltham Grange 2: 217–18, 264; 4: 33–4, 35, 77; 5: 129, 130
- DENTON HALL, FORMBY (LANCS), fireplace 20: 101
- DEPOSITION *see* RELIGION AND RITUAL
- DERAMY'S STONE (?MERSEA BOUNDARY) 14: 87–9, 92
- DERLEIA/DERELEIA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* BROMLEY, LITTLE (DERLEIGH)
- DESBOROUGH, MAJ.-GEN. 1: 198, 205, 207
- DESERTED/LOST SETTLEMENTS *see* SETTLEMENT PATTERNS
- DESPENSER, THOMAS LORD 2: 270
- DESPENSER FAMILY, Hugh le 2: 8–9
- DIBNEY FAMILY, and Colchester Reformation period 15: 90, 91
- DINGLEBY, HENRY, Waltham Abbey Volunteer Infantry 15: 113
- DIRLETON CASTLE (E LOTH) 10: 155
- DISCS
ceramic, Belgic, Nazeingbury 10: 104, 105
copper alloy
Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 56, 58
Wickford Memorial Park 19: 242, 243
iron, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 33, 34
- DISEASE
medieval period
Black Death 20: 86
- leprosy 20: 84, 85, 86
16th–17th cent. plague in Colchester 4: 134–45
17th cent. smallpox, in Colchester 4: 134, 137
see also PATHOLOGY
- DITCHES
prehistoric (*general*), Upminster, Whitehall Wood 15: 169, 170; 16: 136
- Bronze Age
Clacton, Rush Green 15: 123, 124, 125
Colchester, Chitts Hill 9: 8, 9–11, 9, 14, 15
Kelvedon 11: 104
- Iron Age
Ashville (Oxon) 10: 47
Colchester, Chitts Hill 9: 2, 17–19, 18
Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 51–2
- Iron Age/Roman
Chadwell St Mary, boundary ditch 1: 129, 132
Orsett Cock 9: 102
Wickham Bishops 8: 162–3
- Belgic/Roman, Nazeingbury 10: 33, 34, 35–40, 36, 39, 45, 47
- Roman
Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 4, 6, 8, 10, 11, 14, 15, 63, 124
Chadwell St Mary, Sandy Lane 1: 136
Chignal St James 10: 241; 11: 41
Colchester
Balkerne Lane 9: 97
North Hill (No. 44) 3: 43–4, 69, 84–5 (Pl. III)
Dagenham, Rose Gate 20: 162
Harlow, Stafford House 12: 43; 13: 52
Kelvedon, High Street 20: 148–9
Leyton, Church Road 11: 105
Mucking 5: 9
Ockendon, South 2: 83, 84, 85–6
Pebmarsh 1: 172, 173, 174
Rawreth 2: 340
Shelford, Little, Foulness 10: 245
Wickford 2: 96, 330–2
- Saxo-Norman manorial enclosure, Waltham Abbey 5: 150, 151
- Saxon
Heybridge, poss. 17: 17
Linford, Mucking 1: 61–2, 63, 64, 66, 67, 70
- medieval
Braintree
(prob.), Cattle Market (former) 8: 84
Rayne Road 8: 15
Toft's Garage 17: 83
Chipping Ongar town defence 14: 135–6
Easton, Great 2: 97
Rayleigh Castle 18: 39, 41
Saffron Walden 'Battle Ditches' *see* EARTHWORKS
Springfield, White Hart Lane 16: 108–9, 109, 110
not precisely dated
Braintree, Coggeshall Road 8: 104–8
Broomfield Plantation Quarry 17: 69, 71, 78–9, 79, 80
St Osyth 8: 149, 150
Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 65, 66, 70, 71
see also BOUNDARIES; ENCLOSURES; RING DITCHES
- DITCHINGHAM (NORFOLK), medieval pottery 15: 59
- DIVICIACUS (BELGIC RULER) 14: 5
- DIXON, CHARLES, coin dealer 20: 134
- DOBBYN, JOHN 17: 115, 116
- DOCKS *see* WATERFRONTS

- DODDINGHURST, Plunkers Green (Plumtuna in Domesday) 16: 43
- DOG BONES
Chesterford, Great 10: 244
Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 22, 23, 27
- DOMESDAY SURVEY
general
11th cent. population changes in Essex 4: 128–33
Count Alan Rufus' Essex fees 1: 179, 180, 181, 184, 185, 186, 187
Domesday Book, Essex (reviewed) 15: 181–2
Domesday topography since 1903 16: 40–7
ecclesiastical landowners and parish churches 2: 36, 37
Round's studies 12: 11–24, 28–30, 32, 33, 37
water-mills 8: 292
'Anstey case' 15: 71, 76–80
Braintree and area 8: 128, 129, 130, 133
Colchester 12: 15, 17
Danbury 10: 1
Danegeld 12: 11, 14–15
Eadwulfesness, 11th cent. 4: 146, 147
Easter, Good 11: 62
Essex, NW 17: 125–6, 127, 128
Hastings family of Little Easton 2: 2–3, 112–15
Holland 20: 75, 76
Inquisitio Comitatus Cantabrigiensis (I.C.C.) 12: 11–15, 23
Inquisitio Eliensis (I.E.) 1: 190–5; 12: 11–12, 13–14, 18
Ipswich 20: 34, 47
Latchingdon manors 11: 6, 8, 9–10, 31
Mersea Island 14: 91; 15: 173, 174
Nazeing 10: 31, 63
Ockendon, South 18: 99
Peldon church 7: 61
St Clair family 20: 30–1
Sewardstone 10: 174
Tilbury 16: 42; 19: 157
Tolleshunta manors 1: 239, 241–6
Waltham Grange 4: 95
Waltham manor 2: 264; 19: 118
Wicken Bonhunt 8: 167
Witham, Blunt's Hall 1: 40
- DOMINIC, SAINT 6: 40
- DOMINICAN ORDER *see* BOSTON (LINCS);
CHELMSFORD DOMINICAN PRIORY
- DOMITIAN, EMPEROR, brass find 17: 60
- DOMMAUA/DOMMAWA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)
see DUNMOW
- DONYLAND, EAST, Morant MSS 2: 290
- DONYLAND, WEST 20: 43
Morant MSS 2: 291
- DOOLITTLE, I. G., 'The Plague in Colchester 1579–1666'
4: 134–45
- DOOR LATCHES, IRON, Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6:
59.6.60
- DOREWARD FAMILY OF BOCKING 8: 210, 221–2
- DOREWARD, JOHN (SON OF SIR JOHN, OF
BOCKING) 8: 222
- DOREWARD OF RIVENHALL, JOHN 8: 212
- DOREWARD, SIR JOHN, OF BOCKING (SPEAKER,
HOUSE OF COMMONS, d 1420) 8: 209–
23
- DOUCECROFT *see* KELVEDON
- DOVECOTES
medieval see WALTHAM ABBEY (MONASTIC
GRANGE EXCAVATIONS)
- medieval/post-medieval, Chickney, Sibley's farm* 4: 51n; 15:
157
post-medieval, Gestingthorpe, Moat Farm 15: 158
18th cent., Margaretting, Canterbury 11: 84
- DOVER (KENT), Snargate Street 8: 186, 191
- DOVER CASTLE (KENT), *medieval pottery* 8: 186, 190
- DOVERCOURT
prehistoric flintwork 16: 83
medieval ceramics 15: 65
1801 agricultural survey 5: 188, 196
- DOWNHAM
Mesolithic flint 2: 95
Aldenlond (settlement) 2: 95
Iron Age and Roman site 2: 95
Ramesduna (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 46
St Margaret's Church 15: 149–51
- DOWNHAM GRANGE, Iron Age site 9: 43
- DOWNHAM HALL, WICKFORD 2: 96
- DOWNING, CALYBUTE, VICAR OF HACKNEY 2: 143
- D'OYLEY FAMILY 18: 66
- DRAINS
stone and tile, medieval, Waltham Abbey monastic site 10:
134, 140
stone-lined, Roman, Colchester, S side of Temple precinct
3: 120, 120–1 (Pls IIb; IIIb), 122, 123–4, 129
tiled, Roman, Colchester 3: 8
timber-lined
Roman, Colchester, S side of Temple precinct 3: 121,
127
medieval, Chelmsford, Grays Brewery 15: 165
post-medieval
17th cent. brick, Newport, St Leonard's Hospital 20: 86
?Braintree, Bank Street 8: 69
see also CULVERTS; WATER SUPPLY
- DRAPERS *see* TEXTILE-WORKING (Essex occupations)
- DRAUGHTON (NORTHANTS), Iron Age site 10: 45
- DRESS FITTINGS, COPPER ALLOY
Roman
Colchester 3: 26, 28
Lexden Road 16: 145, 148
?post-medieval, Widford 11: 61
- DROVEWAYS *see* TRACKWAYS
- DRURY FAMILY, and manor of Holland 20: 75, 81
- DRURY, P. J.
'Braintree: Excavations and Research 1971–76' 8: 1–143
'Chelmsford Dominican Priory: The Excavation of the
Reredorter, 1973' 6: 40–81
'Excavations at Gun Hill, West Tilbury' 5: 48–112
'Excavations at Rawreth, 1968' 9: 20–47
'Observation of Roadworks in Thurrock 1969–70' 5: 113–
22
'The Romano-British Settlement at Chelmsford:
Caesaromagos 4: 3–29
and Perchey, M. R., 'Medieval Potteries at Mile End and
Great Horkesley' 7: 33–60
and Rodwell, W. J. and Wickenden, N. P., 'Finds from the
Probable Site of a Roman Villa at Dawes
Heath, Thundersley' 13: 66–8, 67
- DRUSUS JUNIOR *see* COINS
- DUCKEND FARM, STANSTED, Roman site 19: 270; 20:
165, 166–7, 167
- DUDDENHOE END, ELMDON
?late Neolithic flintwork 11: 34, 35
medieval pottery 9: 82, 85, 87; 11: 54, 55, 57
settlement patterns 17: 123, 125, 127, 128

- DUDLEY, REV. BATE, Bradwell-juxta-Mare 19: 225, 226
 DUFFIELD, JOSEPH, Colchester Mayor early 18th cent. 18: 67
 DUKE, RICHARD 17: 139
 DUNMOW
 Roman cremation cemetery 17: 63
 Dommaua/Dommawa in Domesday 16: 44
 Civil War 'Trained Bands' 2: 66
 High Street, No. 20, medieval open hall 15: 159
 DUNMOW, GREAT
 prehistoric features
 mortuary enclosure (poss.) 15: 153, 154
 square-ditched features and ring-ditch 12: 77, 78, 82
 Romano-British period 8: 124, 160, 241, 242, 242–3(Pl. I), 245, 274; 12: 79
 book review 20: 179–80
 Alfreton medieval manor 8: 210
 Dommaua in Domesday 16: 44
 medieval clergy 1: 250
 medieval cloth trades 20: 46, 54, 60
 Shingle Hall (alias Olives) 16: 44
 Southall medieval manor 8: 210
 16th cent. incorporation 8: 225
 Austin canons of 8: 212
 bypass 11: 54, 65
 Chequer's Lane, Roman/post-medieval pottery 18: 92
 Church of England Primary School 8: 160
 New Street Fields 8: 160
 Parsonage Farm 12: 78, 79
 'Portways', decorated fireplace 20: 100
 St Mary's Church, John Campbell Dick memorial 5: 215
see also STAGG'S FARM
 DUNMOW, LITTLE, Priory 6: 72
 DUNMOW HUNDRED 1: 179, 190; 20: 41, 46
 DUNNETT, B. R. K.
 Chelmsford excavation 4: 3, 11
 'Excavations in Colchester 1964–8' 3: 1–114
 'First Century Colchester in the light of recent Research' 2: 137–42
 DUNNING, G. C., 'Aardenburg Ware from Manningtree, and Finds of Aardenburg Ware and Other Pottery Imported from the Low Countries found in England and Wales' 8: 184–99
 DUNSTAN, SAINT, and parish church dedications 2: 44
 DUNTON (LITTLE BURSTEAD), Whitehall Manor 9: 99; 10: 243
 DUNTON WAYLETT'S, WICKFORD, 18th cent. Manor Farm house 2: 96
 DUNWICH (SUFFOLK), medieval pottery 8: 193
 DURGAN, SHIRLEY, 'Local Government Planning Papers as sources for the local historian: an Essex survey' 19: 231–9; 20: 175–6
 DURHAM, Finchale Priory 2: 240, 241
 DUROLITUM (CHIGWELL?) 13: 58; 14: 144
 DYERS *see* TEXTILE-WORKING (Essex occupations)
 DYKE SYSTEMS OF DEFENCE
 at Camulodunum 14: 137; 15: 51, 52, 134
 at Sheepen 8: 123
 EADULF'S NAZE (EADWULFESNESS) 2: 299, 309; 4: 146–7
 EARCONWALD *see* ERKENWALD
 EARLS COLNE
 11th cent. landholding 4: 130
 aerial reconnaissance, poss. henge 18: 111
 Oxford House, High Street, aisled hall 16: 153, 153, 154
 parish church 6: 90, 92, 94, 96–7(Pl. IV); 16: 54, 55, 57, 58, 60
 Priory 1: 183; 6: 90–1, 92, 94–5, 96; 8: 250–1; 16: 53, 54, 55, 57, 61
 EARTHQUAKE (1884), damage to churches 5: 203, 213; 7: 67
 EARTHWORKS
 Iron Age, (poss.), Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall 8: 250
 Iron Age/Roman, Downham, Wickford 2: 95
 prehistoric to Roman (*general*), Mucking 5: 10–11
 Roman
 Chelmsford
 Godfrey's Yard, prob. temporary camp 19: 263
 Romano-British temple site 4: 14–15, 16, 19–20, 28
 Saxon, Maldon 10: 21
 medieval
 earthen banks replaced by stone 1: 155
 Bulmer moated mound 16: 116, 118
 Elmton mound 16: 116, 117
 Saffron Walden 'Battie Ditches' 1: 141–59 (inc. illustr.); 9: 104
 Wicken Bonhunt 8: 167
 post-medieval(?)
 Braintree
 Coggeshall Road 8: 104–8, 108–9(Pl. I), 122, 123; 15: 36–53(inc. illustr.); 16: 28
 Mount House 15: 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 45, 46, 52; 16: 28–39(inc. illustr.); 17: 91
not precisely dated
 Berden Hall Priory Farm 13: 38
 Blunt's Hall, Witham 1: 36, 37–40, 38–9
 Grimsditch Wood 17: 123–4
 Purleigh, deserted shrunken settlement at 17: 107–19 (inc. illustr.)
 Purleigh Hall 14: 125, 126–7, 130
see also DANBURY CAMP; DITCHES; ENCLOSURES; FIELD SYSTEMS; HILLFORTS; PORTINGBURY HILLS (RINGS)
 EAST INDIA COMPANY 20: 143, 145
 EASTER, GOOD *see* GOOD EASTER
 EASTER, HIGH
 Acheulean hand-axe find 12: 51, 52
 Berewic (Barricks), Domesday survey 16: 41
 early medieval pottery 13: 39, 40, 46
 and Ely Abbey 1: 190, 191, 195
 Lawn Hall (?Laghenberia in Domesday) 16: 45
 map 13: 41
 medieval manor 19: 192–3
 Old Post Office (formerly Cock and Rather Shop) 16: 120, 121
 Post Office site: 'Belgic' bowl 8: 242
 Stagden Cross Roman site 8: 242
see also GOOD EASTER; MAIDENS TYE
 EASTERN TENDRING HUNDRED (1086) 4: 147
 EASTHORPE
 Badcocks Farm, Little 20: 96, 100–1
 Gol Grove, Roman road 13: 51
 EASTLANDS *see* BRADWELL-ON-SEA
 EASTON, GREAT
 ?Roman/post-Roman building 1: 265
 medieval features 2: 97
 medieval timber building excavated ('roasting house') 2: 159–60

- EASTON, LITTLE 6: 96
 and Bouchier family 16: 62
 Church 6: 72
 Estanes (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 44
 Hastings family of 2: 1–13, 101–22
 medieval manor 8: 211
- EASTWOOD
 Marshall's Farm
 Roman period
 corn-drying kiln 10: 243; 11: 103; 13: 51; 14: 138
 grain and organic remains 12: 42
 poss. drain and Roman artefacts 15: 166
 Nestuda (Domesday placename) 16: 42
 Western Approaches, late Bronze Age/early Iron Age
 enclosure 13: 51, 57–8
not precisely dated, aisled building 12: 42
- ECCLES (KENT), Roman pottery 8: 23, 24
- EDDY, M. R.
 Essex County Council Archaeology Section 1979 (ed.) 12: 51–85
 Essex County Council Archaeology Section 1980 (ed.) 13: 32–47
 'Excavations on the Braintree Earthworks, 1976 and 1979' 15: 36–53
 'Excavations in Essex, 1978' (ed.) 11: 101–12
 'Excavations in Essex, 1979' (ed.) 12: 39–50
 'Excavations in Essex, 1980' (ed.) 13: 48–62
 'Excavations in the Medieval Town of Rochford 1978 and 1979' 16: 7–22
 and Ryan, P. M., 'John Ennows: A Previously Unknown Clay-Pipe Maker of All Saints, Colchester' 15: 106–12
et al., 'Ashmans, Woodham Walter: a post-medieval house and its setting' 20: 120–32
- EDGEHILL, BATTLE OF 2: 68
- EDITH (EDEVA), QUEEN 1: 106; 2: 113, 119
- EDITH OF PURLEY 2: 108–12, 119–20
- EDMONDES, SIR THOMAS, Stapleford Abbots estate 10: 120, 122, 123
- EDMUND, KING (d 946) 19: 118, 197
- EDMUND, SAINT
 killing of 10: 53
 parish church dedications 2: 35, 38
- EDWARD I, KING 6: 40; 8: 69, 188
- EDWARD II, KING 19: 144
 tomb in Gloucester Cathedral 16: 57, 58, 59
- EDWARD III, KING 6: 54
 and St Mary's Church, Newport 20: 85
 tomb in Westminster Abbey 16: 61
- EDWARD IV, KING, coins 9: 148, 149; 11: 59
- EDWARD THE ÆTHELING (SON OF KING ÆTHELRED) 12: 97
- EDWARD THE CONFESSOR, KING AND SAINT 6: 82
 Mersea Charter 2: 289–90; 12: 94–102; 14: 87–93, 90; 15: 173, 174
 parish church dedications 2: 38, 40
- EDWARD THE ELDER 10: 14; 15: 174
burh at Maldon 17: 61, 62; 20: 108
burh at *Wigingamere* (?Newport) 20: 84
- EDWARD VI, KING 1: 111; 9: 129, 139; 17: 96; 19: 154
 Reformation in Colchester 15: 88–9, 90, 92
- EINESWRDA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* ARKEDEN (CHARDWELL/AINSWORTH)
- ELBE, RIVER (GERMANY), Saxon settlement 1: 90, 95, 99, 100
- ELIZABETH I, QUEEN
 coins 10: 156
 leet jurisdiction in Essex manor courts 13: 3–14
 and Pyrgo 18: 48
- ELIZABETH, SAINT, church dedications to 2: 40
- ELLWOOD FAMILY, CROWELL (OXON) 1: 238
- ELM CHARCOAL 1: 101; 14: 16
- ELM PARK/ELM PARK HOUSE, ARDLEIGH, Iron Age
 pottery/briquetage 15: 4; 17: 166–70, 167–9
- ELMDON
 11th cent. landholding 4: 131
 medieval artefacts 9: 82, 85, 87; 12: 83
 medieval earthwork castle 16: 116, 117
 settlement patterns 17: 123, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129–31
see also DUDDENHOE END
- ELMER, JOHN, of Elmer's Farm 2: 127
- ELMHAM, NORTH (NORFOLK), Saxo-Norman
 structures 5: 150; 10: 73
- ELMSTEAD, church dedicated to St Mary and St Lawrence
 2: 44
- ELMSTEAD HALL (COLCHESTER BY-PASS), late Iron
 Age cremation cemetery 13: 50
- ELMSTEAD MARKET
 Church of St Anne and St Laurence 14: 138; 15: 166, 171;
 16: 127
 poss. chantry chapel 15: 166
- ELPHELMUS DE GORE, and All Saints', Cressing 6: 84
- ELSENHAM, St Mary's Church, brick built vaulted
 structure 15: 151–2
- ELTHAM, JOHN OF (d 1334), tomb 16: 58, 59
- ELY (CAMBS)
 Abbey
 and Essex churches and religious houses 2: 37
 and medieval markets 13: 15
 Cathedral dedicated to the Holy Trinity 2: 44
 Prior Craudens Chapel, medieval mosaic pavement 6: 72
 St Etheldreda, Abbey of, and *Inquisitio Eliensis* 1: 190–5; 12: 11–12, 13–14
- EMERY, RICHARD, of Thaxted 8: 227
- EMMISON, F. G.
 essays presented to in *An Essex tribute* (book review) 19: 278–9
 and Newton K. C., 'Colchester Gaol Delivery, 1392 and 1457' 2: 280–8
 'Seal found at Radwinter' 5: 239
- ENCLOSURES
 prehistoric
 Dunmow, Great (poss.) 15: 153, 154
 Stour valley 14: 114
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill (poss.) 5: 49, 50, 50
 Toppesfield (poss.) 19: 255, 256
 Neolithic, Totham, Great, Slough House Farm 20: 157, 163
 Neolithic causewayed, Orsett 9: 74; 11: 34, 37; 14: 120, 121; 15: 151
 late Bronze Age
 Boreham (poss.) (large pennanular) 17: 153
 Springfield Lyons 14: 142, 143; 15: 168; 16: 97, 107, 134; 17: 163, 164; 18: 108
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 16: 128
 late Bronze Age/early Iron Age
 Eastwood, Western Approaches 13: 51, 57–8
 North Ring (Mucking/Linford) 10: 21; 11: 107
 early Iron Age, Hadleigh, Chapel Lane 18: 88, 90, 91
 Iron Age
 Ambresbury Banks 10: 189–205 (inc. illustr)

- ENCLOSURES, Iron Age (*cont.*)
 Ardleigh 14: 6, 9–10
 Vince's Farm 1: 261–2, 262
 Broomfield Plantation Quarry (poss.) 17: 69
 Chelmsford temple site 4: 15, 16, 21, 24, 26–7, 28, 28–9 (Pl. II)
 Kelvedon, Doucecroft 19: 18, 21, 22
 Mucking 5: 9
 Middle-to-later pre-Roman Iron Age 9: 44–5
 Chignal St James 14: 135, 143
 Colchester, Gosbecks 20: 155
 Orton Longueville (Cambs) 9: 45
 Stebbing, Yew Tree Farm 20: 153, 154–5
 Stifford Clays 13: 54
 Tallington (Lincs) 9: 44
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 48, 49, 50, 56–8, 59, 60, 61, 98, 99; 10: 46
- late Iron Age
 Aveley, Belhus Park 12: 48
 Colchester, Chitts Hill (poss.) 9: 17–19, 18
 Horkesley, Great, Pitchbury 15: 51
 Netteswellbury 18: 108
 Orsett Cock 10: 246
 Totham, Great, Slough House Farm 20: 158, 163
- Iron Age/Roman
 Braintree, College House 18: 106
 Langford 12: 80, 81
 Rainham, Moor Hall Farm 10: 246; 13: 53, 58
 Stansted Airport Catering Site 19: 269
 Stanway, Bellhouse Quarry (prob.) 19: 261, 270
 Stifford, North 13: 54
 Tolleshunt d'Arcy, Hill Farm 11: 36, 37, 39; 16: 135
 Upminster, Manor Farm 16: 136
 Wittenham, Long (Berks) 9: 45
 Woodham Walter 9: 106; 20: 172, 174
Excavations of Cropmark Enclosure (book review) 19: 279
- Belgic/Roman
farm/homestead enclosures 10: 46
 Kelvedon, Doucecroft 18: 107; 19: 21, 24, 27
 Mucking 5: 9, 10; 10: 46
 Nazeingbury 10: 33, 35, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 43, 45–6, 47
- Roman
 Airesford 16: 110–13, 111
 Braintree 8: 121
 Bromley, Great, Boudge Hall Wood 13: 50
 Broomfield Plantation Quarry, rectangular 17: 69
 Chignal St James 9: 77–9, 78, 83–4; 10: 241; 11: 101; 12: 40
 Coggeshall 19: 47, 48, 82, 84–5, 86, 88
 old St Peter's School site 19: 272–5, 274
 Duckend Farm, Stansted 19: 270
 Heybridge (poss.) 17: 13
 Mucking 5: 9–10
 Orsett Cock, double-ditched defensive 2: 338–9; 6: 13–38, 15–16, 18–19, 20–1 (Pls I–II), 39n; 18: 16, 21
 Rawreth 9: 25, 26–9, 27–8, 44–5
 Rayne 20: 5–6, 26
 Springfield Cursus 13: 54; 15: 135, 136, 138, 140
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill, sub-rectangular defensive enclosure 5: 48, 49, 50, 52, 59–62, 64, 67, 99, 100, 110
 Waltham Abbey (*Eldeworth*: 'the old enclosure') 19: 135, 197, 198, 202–3, 209; 20: 168
- Saxon, Horndon-on-the-Hill (poss.) 12: 71, 73
 Saxo-Norman
 Shoebury, North 14: 141
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 128, 142
- medieval
 Chigborough Farm 20: 162
 Paglesham, moated 2: 338
- not precisely dated*
general, Assessment of Excavated Enclosures (book review) 19: 279–80
 Bentley, Great 18: 101
 Bromley, Great 18: 100, 101
 Chignal St James, St Mary's Cottage (moated) 11: 64–5
 Chrishall 19: 255
 Clacton, Rush Green, sub-rectangular 8: 147, 148, 149
 Colchester, Chitts Hill, sub-rectangular 9: 1, 17
 Dedham, Lamb Corner 12: 79, 80
 Elmdon, Brookies Field 11: 57
 Fingringhoe, Frog Hall Farm 18: 12
 Horndon, circular enclosure 20: 154, 155–6
 Kelvedon, Ewell Hall 20: 153, 154
 Leighs, Great 18: 101, 102
 Middleton 19: 255, 256
 Radwinter, moated enclosure 5: 239
 Romford, Warren Farm 20: 164
 Stock 12: 57, 58, 59
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 70
 Wivenhoe, Keelar's Farm 12: 58, 59; 15: 128
 Woodham Ferrers, South, Edwins Hall 12: 76
- mortuary *see* BARROWS (Neolithic long barrows)
see also BARROWS (Neolithic long barrows); DANBURY CAMP; MANORIAL ENCLOSURES; STOCK ENCLOSURES
- ENCLOSURES OF COMMON LAND
 16th–18th cent., Purleigh 17: 107, 116, 118
 18th–19th cent. 5: 189
 NW Essex 17: 128
- ENCLOSURES OF OPEN FIELDS 17: 120, 128, 129
 19th cent. parliamentary 17: 121
- ENCLOSURES OF WOODLAND, Purleigh 17: 112
- ENNEW, SAMUEL, Colchester attorney 19: 224, 225
- ENNOWS (ENNOUS/ENOWES/INHOUSE), JOHN (d 1684), clay-pipe maker, Colchester, All Saints 15: 106–12
- ENVIRONMENTAL ARCHAEOLOGY *see* LANDSCAPE HISTORY AND ARCHAEOLOGY; PLANT REMAINS; POLLEN ANALYSIS; WOODLAND AND FOREST
- EPPING
 Domesday Survey 1: 179
 Eppinga (Domesday placename) 16: 41–2
 Walham, manor of (Domesday placename) 16: 43
 13th cent. market licensed 13: 16, 17, 18
 Hayleys (medieval manor) 16: 42
 Heath 13: 18
 Marles (medieval manor) 16: 42
 Mascle (Madle) medieval fee 1: 187
 medieval clergy 1: 250
see also COPPED HALL; HILL HALL
- EPPING FOREST 10: 174
 Hill Wood, High Beech (Beach)
 prehistoric flintwork 2: 224, 228
 Mesolithic industry 10: 206–19 (inc. illustr.), 249
see also AMBRESBURY BANKS

- EPPING STREET (SETTLEMENT) 10: 200
 EPPING UPLAND *see* COPPED HALL
 ERITH, MR F., Ardleigh excavation 7: 14
 ERKENWALD (EARCONWALD), SAINT 2: 36, 39; 10: 53, 71
 ERPINGHAM, SIR THOMAS 8: 219
 ESHER (SURREY) *see* SANDOWN PARK
 ESPAGNE FAMILY
 Essex fees 1: 179, 181–5, 187, 188–9
 Hervey d'Espagne, Essex fees 1: 179, 181, 184, 185
 John d'Espagne, Essex fees 1: 183, 184
 Richard d'Espagne, Essex fees 1: 183, 184
 William d'Espagne, Essex fees 1: 181, 182, 183, 184, 188
- ESSEX
general
Archaeology in Essex to A.D. 1500 ed. by Buckley (book review) 13: 75–7
 Archaeology and Planning 15: 153
 Baxter Marriage Index 12: 115
 excavations
 1977 10: 240–8
 1978 11: 101–10, 106
 1979 12: 39–50, 45
 1980 13: 48–62, 48
 1981 14: 133–45, 134
 1982 15: 163–72, 164
 1983–4 16: 123–39, 124
 1985 17: 156–65, 157
 1986 18: 104–13, 105
 1987 19: 260–71, 261
 1988 20: 157–71, 158
 Historic Buildings *see* ARCHITECTURE
 industrial archaeology 9: 156
 parish church dedications in 2: 34–46
 middle Bronze Age sites 12: 82
 Iron Age sites 10: 46
 Roman settlement patterns in 4: 8; 12: 82
 Romano-British 'small towns' 8: 1, 121–7; 9: 20, 21, 43; 12: 82
 medieval period
 11th cent. population changes 4: 128–33
 clergy listed 1: 249–52
 fees of the honour of Richmond 1: 179–89, 180
 'Hundreds' 19: 197–8
 indurated conglomerate in churches 18: 120
 markets before 1350' 13: 15–21
 and Peasants' Revolt 2: 271; 8: 212, 287–8
 Richard II and late 14th cent. crisis 2: 267–79; 8: 215
 textile industry in late 12th and 13th centuries:
 occupational names 20: 34–73
see also DOMESDAY SURVEY; *INQUISITIO ELIENSIS*; MANORS
- 17th cent.
 1640 elections for Knights of the Shire 2: 143–6
 Col Long, Parliament, Lord Gen. and county 2: 210–15
 militia and alarm of 1625 15: 96–105
 payment of Ship-money 1: 160–3; 2: 143
 'Trained Bands' (during Charles I's reign) 2: 62–3, 65, 66, 68–77
- 18th cent.
 nobleman's finances *see* GRIFFIN
 Turnpike Trusts 9: 31, 33
 19th cent., agriculture in 1801 5: 185–201
 NW: development of settlement 17: 120–32
 prehistoric 17: 121–4, 122, 123, 129–30
 Romano-British period 17: 121, 122, 123, 124–5, 126, 127, 128, 130, 131
 Anglo-Saxon period 17: 121, 122, 123, 126–7, 128, 131
 Saxo-Norman 17: 122, 123, 125–6, 128, 131
 medieval 17: 127–8, 131
 NW: moated sites 16: 131–2
see also FRENCH WARS; *VICTORIA COUNTY HISTORIES*; YOUNG, ARTHUR and *individual places by name*
- ESSEX COUNTY COUNCIL
 Archaeology Section
 1974–76 8: 144–83
 1977 9: 60–94
 1978 11: 32–77
 1979 12: 51–85
 1980 13: 32–47
 1981 14: 111–32
 1982 15: 119–55
 1983–84 16: 82–122
 1985 17: 141–55
 1986 18: 88–103
 1987 19: 240–59
 1988 20: 147–56
 Local Government Planning Papers as sources 19: 231–9
- ESSEX, EARL OF
 appointed Captain-General by Charles I 2: 67
 and English Civil War 2: 67, 69, 70–1, 72, 76, 213, 214
see also BOURCHIER; FITZPETER; MANDEVILLE
- ESSEX FEET OF FINES 1: 111; 20: 35–73 *passim*
- ESSEX FIELD CLUB 10: 191
- ESSEX RECORD OFFICE, The Chancellor Collection of Architectural Drawings 5: 202–24
- ESSEX STANDARD (LATER ESSEX COUNTY STANDARD), and J. H. Round's articles and letters 12: 4, 6, 7, 9–10
- ESSEX, WEST, ARCHAEOLOGICAL GROUP 10: 206, 221, 224
- ESSEX YEOMANRY 15: 113, 117
- ESTANES (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* EASTON, LITTLE
- ESTOLEIA/ESTOLLEIA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* WOODHAM FERRERS (STUDLY WOOD)
- ESTRA (GOOD EASTER) *see* GOOD EASTER
- ESTWOOD, MATTHEW, Colchester 'heretic' 15: 90
- ETHELBERT (ALBRIGHT), SAINT (KING OF EAST ANGLIA), church/chapel dedications 2: 38, 40; 19: 258
- ETHELBURGA, SAINT, abbess of Barking 2: 39; 10: 53
- EUDES FITZHERBERT, and Rettendon 1: 191, 195
- EUSTACE OF BOULOGNE, COUNT 1: 40; 4: 132; 6: 83
 Holland 20: 75
 Langenhoe 14: 91
 Latchingdon 11: 9
 Tolleshunta medieval manors 1: 242, 243, 244
- EVANS, THOMAS (RECTOR) 5: 234
- EVERARD, SIR RICHARD 2: 63, 65, 71, 213
- EVESHAM ABBEY MANOR (WORCS), medieval dovecote 4: 51n
- EVREUX CHARTER (1136) 6: 83
- EWART PARK late Bronze Age metalwork phase
 Fingringhoe 18: 7, 10, 11, 12, 13
 Mersea, West 16: 104
 Wickford Memorial Park 19: 242, 243
- EWELL, JOHN, ROYAL ESCHEATOR 8: 212

- EWERS, BRONZE, The Towers, Heybridge 17: 55, 56, 62
 EXTON, BERNARD, Rector of Peldon 7: 62
 EYNESWORTH, 11th cent. landholding 4: 130
- FAIRS *see* MARKETS AND FAIRS
 FAIRSTEAD, Troys Farm 20: 96
 FALEY, JOHN, COLCHESTER PARISH CLERK, ST PETER'S, COLCHESTER 15: 86
 FAMBRIDGE, land reclamation by unemployed 18: 75–87, 76, 78–9, 81–2, 84
 FAMBRIDGE, NORTH
 1897 storm 18: 75, 76
 Elizabethan manor court: leet jurisdiction 13: 4–5
 Ferry Boat inn 18: 80
 FAMBRIDGE, SOUTH
 and Ely Abbey 1: 190, 195
 medieval manor 8: 211
 Wimshurst, Hollick & Co. (factory) 18: 77, 80
 FAMILY HISTORY *see* GENEALOGY
 FANSHAWE, SIR RICHARD, AMBASSADOR UNDER CHARLES II 1: 166
 FANSHAWE, SIR THOMAS
 as Exchequer official (1620s) 10: 120, 122, 123
 Remembrancer of the Exchequer (1518–1601) 1: 166
 FANSHAWE MANUSCRIPTS 1: 166
 FARMER, J., on Old Copped Hall 17: 96, 98, 100, 105
 FARMER, P. G. & N. C. & CUNNINGHAM, C. M., 'A Horse and Rider Aquamanile from Harwich and the Significance of Scarborough Ware in Essex' 15: 54–67
 FARMING *see* AGRICULTURAL BUILDINGS; AGRICULTURE
 FARR, CAPT. HENRY 2: 69, 214
 FARRER, THOMAS, of Wallwood House, Leyton 1: 120, 121
 FASTED, HENRY, and 16th cent. Colchester 15: 85–6
 FAULKBORNE, Church of St Germain (now St Germanus' Church) 2: 41
 FAULKBORNE HALL 20: 92
 FAUSTINA THE ELDER (d AD 141), coin 12: 65, 67
 FAWKES, ROBERT, Rector of Peldon 7: 62
 FEDERSEN WERDE, NR CUXHAFEN (GERMANY) 1: 99
 FEERING
 prehistoric features 15: 152
 ring ditches 15: 152
 ?Neolithic long barrow 16: 92
 All Saints Parish Church 20: 101
 medieval period 8: 245, 273
 pottery 15: 65
 Prested Hall Cottage: Roman pottery 8: 250
 sewage disposal scheme 9: 61, 71; 11: 34, 67
 World's End Lane 11: 67
 FEERING HILL, Sun Inn 11: 67
 FEET OF FINES *see* ESSEX FEET OF FINES
 FELS, JOSEPH (PHILANTHROPIST) 18: 77, 83
 FELSTED
 late Iron Age/?early Roman querns 19: 249, 251
 17th cent. token issuer 17: 177
 church oak screen 5: 215
 Peachey's Farmhouse, Willows Green 15: 157
 Potash Farmhouse, fireplace 20: 96
 FENCES AND PALISADES
 Roman
 Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 8, 10, 11, 63
 Rawreth 9: 26
 Saxon, Linford, Mucking 1: 64
 Saxo-Norman enclosure, Waltham Abbey 5: 149
 medieval, Braintree, Bank Street 8: 69
 FENN CREEK *see* WOODHAM FERRERS, SOUTH
 FERRULES
 copper alloy
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 56, 58
 Saxon, Little Braxted 9: 84, 86
 iron, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 30, 31
 FESTINGES (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* BUTTSBURY (FRISTLING/FRIZLAND HALL)
 FEUARDENT, M. *see* ROLLIN & FEUARDENT
 FIBULAE *see* BROOCHES
 FIELD, MICHAEL (STOCKBROKER), and Pyrgo Park 18: 48
 FIELD NAMES *see* PLACENAME EVIDENCE
 FIELD SYSTEMS
 Bronze Age, Chitts Hill, Colchester 9: 14, 15
 Late Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 95; 17: 62
 'Celtic'
 Mucking 9: 101; 10: 246
 Orsett Cock 6: 17, 33, 36
 Iron Age
 Kelvedon, The Chase 12: 44
 Springfield Cursus 15: 138
 late Iron Age, Waltham, Little 17: 62, 63
 late Iron Age/Roman
 Braintree 8: 121–3 (Fig. 49), 126
 Chigborough Farm 20: 162
 Chignal St James 12: 40
 Romford, Warren Farm 20: 164–5
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 17: 61, 62
 Belgic, Colchester, Dugard Avenue 9: 97
 Roman 17: 120, 127
 Chignal St James 13: 50
 Dengie Peninsula 12: 109
 Grays, Palmer's School 15: 20, 35
 Mucking 5: 11, 14; 11: 107
 Orsett 6: 35, 36
 St Osyth, Wellwick Farm 15: 168, 171; 16: 134
 Springfield Cursus 15: 138
 Upminster, Manor Farm 16: 136
 Anglo-Saxon, NW Essex 17: 127
 medieval
 Colchester and area 19: 159–65
 Orsett Cock 18: 23, 25
not precisely dated
 Dengie Hundred 20: 158, 164
 Rochford 16: 20
see also BOUNDARIES (FIELD); OPEN FIELD SYSTEM
 FIELD WALKING, NW Essex 17: 120, 121, 124, 125, 126, 127
 FIGURINES
 bronze
 Braintree, Sandpit Road 20: 160
 Thundersley, Dawes Heath (prob. Roman) 13: 66
 chalk, Kelvedon 11: 104
 pipeclay
 Gaulish, Rawreth 9: 23
 Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 23, 24
 pre-Reformation(?), Buckhurst Hill, Chigwell 16: 119
 wooden, ?Iron Age, Dagenham 9: 77
see also STATUETTES

FINCHALE PRIORY (DURHAM) 2: 240, 241

FINCHINGFIELD

Roman villa 1: 173

medieval period

11th cent. landholding 4: 129, 130

fulling mill 20: 49

Jekylls (Phincingefelds in Domesday) 16: 42

medieval fee 1: 179, 181, 183, 184, 186–7

Norton ('Nortuna') (now Cornish Hall End) 1: 186;

16: 42; 20: 47

textile trades 20: 47

Howe Hall (poss. Weninchou in Domesday) 16: 43

Petches, historic buildings survey 12: 88

Spains Hall 1: 181, 184

(undated) brass-rubbing 11: 121

FINCHINGFIELD PARK, Justicehall manor accounts

1341–42 9: 107–12

FINGER RINGS *see* RINGS, FINGER

FINGRINGHOE

Frog Hall Farm 18: 8, 11, 12

medieval manor of 2: 290, 291; 15: 173

Mersea Charter of Edward the Confessor 12: 95, 96; 14: 89, 90, 91

Plane Hall Farm, late Bronze Age hoard 18: 7–15 (inc. illustr.)

FINN, R. WELLDON

and Domesday Survey 12: 18–19, 21

population of Essex 1066–86 4: 128–33

'The Essex Entries in the *Inquisitio Eliensis*' 1: 190–5

FIRE EPISODES

Roman

Braintree 8: 127

Chelmsford 4: 6, 29; 8: 127; 17: 64; 20: 160

Colchester 2: 137–40; 3: 3–4, 7–8, 9, 12, 52, 65–6, 103, 121, 122, 123

medieval

Thurrock, Little, Rookery Hill 5: 118

Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure 5: 148–9

FIREBARS, Romano-British pottery kilns, Mucking 5: 15, 18–19

FIRED CLAY *see* CLAY

FIREPLACES, and chimney stacks 20: 92, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99–102

FISH BONES, Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 126

FISHERIES, 14th cent. Burnham manor 2: 147–8

FISHING INDUSTRY, Romano-British, Heybridge 17: 64

FITCH COLLECTION, Langford Junction 17: 57–9

FITZ WALTER, ROBERT 2: 104–8, 112, 120

FITZGEOFFREY, JOHN, East Tilbury hospital 19: 154–5

FITZGILBERT (FITZ GILBERT), RICHARD, fief 4: 128, 132

FITZJOHN'S FARMHOUSE *see* WALTHAM, GREAT

FITZPETER, GEOFFREY (LATER EARL OF ESSEX, d. 1213), East Tilbury Hospital 19: 154–5

FITZRALPH, MAUD (WIFE OF SIR WILLIAM) 6: 99, 100

FITZRALPH, SIR WILLIAM: BRASS AT PEBMARSH CHURCH 6: 99–101

FITZWALTER, ALICE 6: 93

FITZWALTER FAMILY 2: 267, 268; 8: 211, 212

and 14th cent. Lexden manor 19: 164

FITZWILLIAM FAMILY, and Richard Coke 9: 132–3

FLAMBARD, RANULF 1: 191

FLAMVILLE FAMILY 2: 5–7

FLANDERS *see* FLEMINGS

FLAX CULTIVATION, medieval period 20: 37, 47–8

FLAX REMAINS, Ashmans, Woodham Walter 20: 128

FLEETWOOD, GEN. CHARLES, Civil War and

Protectorate 1: 197, 200, 201, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208

FLEMINGS/FLEMISH

12th/13th cent. cloth trades 20: 46

architectural influences 20: 96, 102

in Colchester 15: 89

FLEMMING, ROBERT 17: 107, 108

FLINT, AS BUILDING MATERIAL

Braintree, Bank Street 8: 69

Cressing, All Saints' Church 6: 83, 84, 85

FLINTS AND FLINT-WORKING

prehistoric (*general*)

Althorne/Burnham-on-Crouch, Cliff Reach 12: 51, 53, 54

Ambresbury Banks 10: 193, 203, 204

Asheldham 14: 117, 130

Barking, Abbey Road 17: 156

Birdbrook 13: 32, 33, 46

Boreham 8: 264, 272

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall 8: 249, 272

Braintree, Toft's Garage 17: 82, 87, 91

Broads Green 19: 12

Broomfield Borrow Pit 17: 144, 146

Broomfield Plantation Quarry 17: 73, 74, 78, 80–1, 80

Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 53

Chignal St James 11: 101

Clacton, Rush Green 8: 149; 15: 123, 126, 126

Coggeshall 9: 65, 71

Queen Street 17: 148, 150

St Peter's School 19: 52, 58, 66

Colchester, eastern by-pass 13: 50

Crouch estuary 15: 167

Dovercourt 16: 83

Dunmow, Great, Stag's Farm 11: 35, 36

Essex, NW 17: 121–2

Hadleigh, Chapel Lane 18: 90

Heybridge 17: 11, 29–31, 30, 61

Hil Wood, High Beach (Beech), Epping Forest 2: 224, 228

Kelvedon

Doucecroft 19: 33, 34, 35

The Chase 14: 140

Mersea, East 8: 144, 145

Mucking 5: 10

Orsett Cock 18: 31

Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 17, 22, 25

Romford, Warren Farm 20: 165

Stanford le Hope Bypass 5: 119, 120

Stour valley 14: 114, 130

Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane 20: 114, 118

Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 90, 91, 95

Tiptree 8: 145, 146

Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 16: 85, 86

Waltham Abbey monastic site 19: 147–8, 147

Walton-on-the-Naze 10: 233–4, 233

Witham 16: 82

Palaeolithic

Barling Hall 9: 60, 62, 65, 68, 69

Harlow Temple 20: 164

Purfleet, North Road 7: 4–7, 8, 9, 10, 12

Romford 11: 32, 33

Springfield, Chelmsford 9: 65, 69

FLINTS AND FLINT-WORKING, Palaeolithic (*cont.*)

- Stanford le Hope Bypass 5: 119, 120
 Walton on Naze 10: 233–4, 233
 Acheulian industry 7: 12; 9: 60, 62, 65, 68, 69; 12: 51, 52
 ‘Azilian points’, poss. Walton-on-the-Naze 10: 233–4, 233
 Clactonian industry 7: 4, 5–7, 8, 10, 12
 ‘proto-Levallois’ 7: 7, 9, 10, 12

Mesolithic

- Althorne/Burnham-on-Crouch, Cliff Reach 12: 51, 53
 Ardleigh 17: 141
 Barking 17: 164
 Barling Hall 9: 60
 Bocking 17: 141
 Braintree, Skitt’s Hill 8: 110
 Broxbourne Maglemosean mesolithic site 2: 224, 227–8
 Burstead, Great 13: 32, 33, 46
 Chesterford, Great, Plumb’s Yard 16: 143
 Colchester, Chitts Hill 9: 12, 13
 Downham, Wickford 2: 95
 Epping Forest, Hill Wood, High Beach (Beech) 10: 206–19 (inc. illustr.)
 Harlow Temple 20: 164
 Kelvedon, The Chase 14: 140
 Nazeingbury 10: 107
 Netteswellbury 18: 108
 Purfleet, North Road 7: 4, 5
 Waltham Abbey
 monastic site 2: 222, 222, 223–8, 225–8, 229–30, 233; 19: 204
 Saxo-Norman enclosure 5: 183
 Waltham, Great, Howe Street (poss.) 15: 119, 120
 Walton-on-the-Naze 10: 233, 234
 Witham, Colemans Farm/Appleford Farm (poss.) 14: 111, 112

Mesolithic/Neolithic

- Clacton, Little 16: 82, 83
 Kelvedon 11: 34, 35

Neolithic

- Althorne/Burnham-on-Crouch, Cliff Reach 12: 51, 53, 54; 14: 113, 114, 130
 Barling Hall 9: 60, 65
 Colchester, Chitts Hill 9: 12, 13
 Harlow Temple 20: 164
 Heybridge, Blackwater Sailing Club 19: 247
 Kelvedon, Sawyer’s Yard 16: 114, 115
 Mount Bures 16: 132
 Navestock 15: 119, 120
 Nazeing Mead 12: 52, 55
 Orsett 11: 34, 35, 37
 Springfield Cursus 13: 54
 Springfield Lyons 19: 268
 Stock (prob.) 12: 55, 56
 Thurrock, Little, Rookery Hill 5: 115
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 222, 223
 Walton-on-the-Naze 10: 233

Neolithic (?late Neolithic), Elmdon, Duddenhoe End 11: 34, 35

Neolithic/Bronze Age

- Coggeshall, East Street 19: 69, 75, 80
 Kelvedon, Doucecroft 19: 33, 34, 35
 Stanford-le-Hope Bypass 5: 119

Beaker/Bronze Age (prob.), Stanford-le-Hope Bypass 5: 120, 121

Bronze Age

- Althorne/Burnham-on-Crouch, Cliff Reach 14: 113, 114
 Colchester 16: 87
 Danbury Camp (prob.) 10: 5, 18, 19
 Waltham Abbey 19: 135, 147, 148
 Waltham, Great, Broads Green 18: 107
 Wickford 8: 248, 272
 Woodham Walter (prob.) 8: 243, 272
 Early Bronze Age, Witham, Colemans Farm/Appleford Farm 14: 111, 112
 Early to Middle Bronze Age, Witham 16: 87
 late Bronze Age
 Braintree 17: 91
 Broads Green 20: 147
 Iron Age, Linford, Mucking 1: 102
 Saxon, Linford, Mucking 1: 104
 medieval, poss. pot boilers, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 179
 unorthodox (poss. Neolithic/Bronze Age), Stanford-le-Hope 5: 123–5, 124

not precisely dated

- Braintree
 Blyths Meadow 15: 47
 Mount House 16: 39
 Rayne Road 8: 26
 Brightlingsea, Moverons Pit 12: 56, 57
 Canewdon, Butts Hill 8: 152
 Henham, Great Hall Field 13: 38
 Kelvedon 16: 82
 Oakley, Little 8: 156
 Rochford 16: 16
 Saffron Walden Battle Ditches 1: 150
 Thurrock, Rainbow Wood 6: 7, 8–11
 Wicken Bonhunt 8: 166
 Wormingford Churchyard: cruciform 11: 74–5, 74
see also ARROWHEADS; AXES; BLADE CORES; BLADES; KNIVES; MICROBURINS; SCRAPERS

FLIXTON (SUFFOLK), medieval tiles 10: 155–6

FLOODING EPISODES

- Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 51
 and St Nicholas as patron saint 2: 43
 Skitt’s Hill, Braintree 8: 110, 111
see also FAMBRIDGE

FLOOR TILES *see* TILES

FLOORS

- clay
 Roman, Colchester 3: 7, 13, 45, 51–2
 medieval, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 137, 138, 165–6
 not precisely dated, Eastwood, Marshall’s Farm 12: 42
see also COBBLED FLOORS; *OPUS SIGNINUM*; TESSELATED SURFACES; TESSERAE

FOBBING, medieval period, landholding 4: 129

FOLET, MILO, Rector of Peldon 7: 61

FOLET, ROBERT, Rector of Peldon 7: 61

FOOD AND DRINK, Assize of Bread and Ale 13: 4, 5, 6

FOOD AND FOOD PREPARATION

- Bronze Age, Braintree, Marlborough Road 9: 74
 Roman, Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 24–5
 Saxon, Nazeingbury burials, bone analysis 10: 56, 57
 Saxo-Norman, Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure 5: 151

FOOD SUPPLIES AND AGRICULTURE

- 1801 in Essex 5: 185–6, 190–2
 Waltham Abbey Grange 4: 89, 90, 94

- FORD CASTLE (NORTHUMB), medieval pottery 8: 185, 186–7, 193
- FORD END, NR GREAT WALTHAM: NEW CHURCH 5: 210, 218
- FORDEHAM/FORHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* FORDHAM, LITTLE
- FORDHAM, Bradefelda? in (Domesday placename) 16: 44
- FORDHAM, LITTLE, Fordeham (Domesday placename), later Bouchiers Hall, Aldham 16: 42
- FORDHAM (CAMBS), tokens 20: 133
- FORDYCE, ALEXANDRA (BANKER) 18: 70, 72
- FOREST HALL (LATER NORTON) *see* ONGAR, HIGH FOREST *see* WOODLAND AND FOREST
- FORGE, DR, of Rochford 18: 80
- FORSTER, REV. NATHANIEL 19: 224
- FORTS
- Roman
- Bradwell-on-Sea (*Othona*) 8: 234–8, 235; 9: 77; 10: 71; 12: 60–1
- Chelmsford 4: 4–7
- Chesterford, Great 10: 244; 12: 42–3
- Manchester 8: 64–5
- Tudor, Mersea, East, Cudmore Grove 15: 145–9, 147–8 *see also* COALHOUSE FORT; HILLFORTS; ORSETT COCK; TILBURY, WEST (TILBURY FORT)
- FOSETT'S FARM CAMP *see* PRITTLEWELL CAMP
- FOUCHERS, EAST HORNDON *see* HORNDON, EAST
- FOULNESS
- 18th cent. brick structures 14: 139
- Courtsend, late 18th-cent. signal house 15: 166
- Ridge Marsh Farm, farm-house survey 12: 42; 15: 166 *see also* gutters 17: 160
- see also* HAVENGORE ISLAND; SHELFORD, LITTLE
- FOULSHURST, SIR ROBERT, tomb at Barthomley (Cheshire) 16: 60, 61
- FOUNDRIES, IRON, Colchester 14: 102–10 (inc. illustr.)
- FOUNTAINS ABBEY (YORKS) 10: 141
- FOWE'S FARM, BELCHAMP OTTON *see* BELCHAMP OTTON
- FOX, JOHN, clay-pipe maker, Spalding 15: 109, 110
- FOXEARH
- medieval clergy 1: 250
- medieval cloth trades 20: 56
- Westend Hall (*Westuna* in Domesday) 16: 43
- FOXLEY, ROBERT, Rector of Peldon 7: 63
- FRAMSDEN HALL (SUFFOLK) 20: 102
- FRANCIS, SAINT, and church dedications 2: 41
- FRANKLIN, BRIG. M. E. W., Great Horkelesley kiln site 7: 54
- FREEMAN, E. A. (HISTORIAN) 12: 5
- FRENCH WARS 5: 185
- agricultural depression following 14: 106
- business expansion 14: 103, 104
- Chelmsford defences 20: 161
- and Colchester politics 19: 226–7
- fire beacons, Volunteers and local militia 1803–1811 15: 113–18
- Foulness, Courtsend signal house 15: 166
- and parish church maintenance 5: 203
- FRESHWELL, MEDIEVAL HUNDRED OF 1: 179; 20: 44
- FRIDAY WOOD, COLCHESTER *see under* COLCHESTER
- FRINTON, as seaside resort 16: 77
- FRINTON MANOR, 11th cent. landholding 4: 131
- FRISTLING/FRIZLAND HALL *see* BUTTSBURY
- FROST, GEORGE, Thorpe plumber/painter 2: 127, 128
- FROST, SIMON, Thorpe painter/plumber 2: 127–8
- FRYERNING
- church 2: 335; 5: 211
- Howelett's Hall 11: 80
- Inga (prob. Domesday manor) 16: 45
- Stoneymore Wood, post-medieval tile-kiln 13: 51
- FULLER, ROBERT (LAST ABBOT OF WALTHAM) 19: 198
- FULLERS *see* TEXTILE-WORKING (Essex occupations)
- FULLERY/WASHING AREA, medieval, Barking, Abbey Road 17: 156
- FULLING MILLS, and medieval cloth industry 20: 48–9, 54, 71n
- FUNERARY MONUMENTS *see* BRASSES; CROSSES; MEMORIALS; TOMBS/TOMBSTONES
- FYFIELD
- 11th cent. landholding 4: 132
- 17th cent. Ship-money payment 1: 162, 163
- FYFIELD HALL, 2-bay aisled hall 4: 48&n
- FYTCHER FAMILY, of Woodham Walter 20: 131
- GALBRAITH, PROF VIVIAN HUNTER (HISTORIAN) 12: 12–13, 15, 33
- GALE, THOMAS, ST MARY MAGDALEN, HOSPITAL, COLCHESTER 15: 88, 91
- GALLEYWOOD, 13th cent. hunting-lodge 9: 150
- GALLIENUS *see* COINS, Roman
- GAMING PIECES
- bone, Roman, Braintree, Letch's Yard 16: 125
- ceramic, Waltham Abbey monastic site 19: 143, 147
- glass, poss., Roman, Colchester, Lewis's Gardens 1: 12 *see also* COUNTERS
- GANT, L. H., *et al.*, 'Medieval and Later Pottery from Stockwell Street, Colchester' 1: 41–51
- GARDENS AND GARDENING
- Audley End 17: 162; 19: 266–8, 267
- Chipping Ongar, The Pleasance, misc. horticultural structures 19: 253
- Copped Hall, Old, rock garden 17: 96–7, 100, 101, 105
- Pleshey Castle (poss.) 19: 175
- Pyrgo Park 18: 48
- Thorndon Hall, Old, West Horndon 8: 180, 181
- Woodham Walter Hall 20: 170
- see also* MARKET GARDENING; PARKLAND
- GARDEROBES, Southchurch Hall 9: 104; 11: 108; 12: 47; 14: 142; 15: 168; 16: 133; 18: 37
- GARFORD (HEREFORD), medieval dove-cote 4: 51n
- GASCOIGNE, SIR WILLIAM (CHIEF JUSTICE) 6: 93
- GATEHOUSES
- Chickney, Sibley's farm (later dove-cote) 15: 157
- Ockendon Hall, South 18: 97–8, 99
- Southchurch Hall 15: 168; 16: 133; 18: 37
- GEDDESTUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), CHAFFORD HUNDRED 16: 44
- see also* WARLEY, LITTLE
- GEFFREY, JOHN 2: 271
- GELDHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* YELDHAM, GREAT
- GENEALOGY 9: 154–5; 11: 118–19; 12: 115–16; 13: 74–5; 14: 159–60
- and J. H. Round 12: 32
- GENOA, ITALY, Baroque style 5: 227, 228

- GEOFFREY DE MANDEVILLE *see* MANDEVILLE,
 GEOFFREY DE
 GEOFFREY OF MONMOUTH 2: 39
 GEOLOGY
 and pottery-making in Trinovantian area 14: 15–16
 Ambresbury Banks 10: 191, 193
 Barling Hall 9: 62
 Braintree 9: 71; 15: 38
 Chelmsford 19: 40
 Chignal St James 9: 77
 Clacton, Rush Green 8: 147
 Coggeshall 19: 81, 83
 Danbury Camp 10: 3
 Dengie Peninsula 12: 108, 109
 Fingringhoe 18: 7
 Good Easter 11: 62
 Harwich, George Street 16: 23
 High Easter, Maidens Tye 19: 176
 Ingrave, site of St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 48
 Latchingdon 11: 6
 Ockendon, South, Romano-British site 2: 83–4
 Orsett Cock 18: 17
 Rayleigh 18: 39
 Rochford 16: 7
 Wickford, Beauchamps Farm 12: 63
 GEOMORPHOLOGY
 Braintree 15: 38
 Danbury Camp 10: 3
 GEORGE II, KING 4: 125; 18: 71
 GEORGE III, KING
 accession 19: 225
 and Borough Charter of Colchester 18: 72
 coins 4: 125; 5: 238
 insanity of 19: 226
 GEORGE, SAINT, church dedications 2: 40
 GERHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* YELDHAM,
 GREAT (Spaines Hall)
 GERMAIN, SAINT, and church dedications 2: 41
 GERNON, ROBERT 4: 132
 GERNUN FAMILY, 'ANSTEY CASE' AND MEDIEVAL
 INHERITANCE 15: 68–83
 GERRARD, SIR GILBERT 2: 70
 GERRILD CHURCH, JUTLAND (DENMARK), medieval
 plough representation 4: 116–17
 GERVERS, MICHAEL, 'The textile industry in Essex in the
 late 12th and 13th centuries: a study based on
 occupational names in charter sources' 20:
 34–73
 GESTINGTHORPE
 Bronze Age axe 18: 88
 Roman period
 settlement 1: 173, 175
 stud find 14: 147, 148
 medieval cloth trades 20: 45, 59
 1801 agricultural survey 5: 188, 196
 Moat Farm 15: 157–8
 see also POTTERY (ROMAN)
 GETA, EMPEROR 8: 8
 GIBSON FAMILY, Saffron Walden 1: 155
 GIDEA HALL, ROMFORD *see* COOKE (COKE)
 FAMILY
 GIFFARD FAMILY, and Finchingfield Park 9: 107
 GIFFARD, JOAN 9: 107, 109–10
 GIFFARD, THOMAS 9: 107, 110n
 GIFFORD, WILLIAM, bricklayer 2: 127
 GIFFORDS HALL, STOKE-BY-NAYLAND (SUFFOLK)
 17: 173; 20: 101
 GIKEL (GYKEL) FAMILY, Essex fee of 1: 185, 186–7
 GILBERD, JEROME, COLCHESTER LAWYER 15: 91
 GILBERD SCHOOL *see* COLCHESTER
 GILBERT FOLIOT, BISHOP OF LONDON 2: 304, 323–4
 GILES, ALFRED A., Rector of Peldon 7: 67
 GILES, SAINT, and parish church dedications 2: 39, 43
 GILMAN, P. J.
 and Bennett, A. (eds) 'The Work of the Essex County
 Council Archaeology Section, 1988' 20: 147–
 56
 'Excavations in Essex 1988' (ed.) 20: 157–71
 et al., 'Ashmans, Woodham Walter: a post-medieval house
 and its setting' 20: 120–32
 GILPIN, WILLIAM 17: 162
 GING-RALF/GINGES RAUF (INGRAVE) 9: 48
 see also INGRAVE
 GINGA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* HORNDON,
 EAST (FOUCHERS)
 GLASS OBJECTS
 Roman
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 55, 58, 67, 68
 Colchester
 Lewis's Gardens 1: 7, 12, 15, 27–8
 Telephone Exchange site 3: 33, 34
 Nazeingbury 10: 104, 105
 Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 18–19, 19
 Springfield Cursus (prob.) 15: 139
 Waltham, Little, Shopfield 2: 53
 Anglo-Saxon, Prittlewell 19: 108, 112, 113
 medieval, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 179
 post-medieval
 Braintree, Mount House 16: 39
 Canfield, Great 12: 63
 not precisely dated
 Barling Hall 9: 68
 Dawes Heath, prob. Roman villa 13: 66
 Rochford 16: 16
 Southchurch Hall 18: 37
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 166, 167
 see also BEADS; GAMING PIECES; VESSEL GLASS;
 WINDOW GLASS
 GLASTONBURY (SOMERSET), early timber chapels 10:
 73
 GLEMSFORD (SUFFOLK), medieval cloth trades 20: 45
 GLENDOWER, rebellion of 8: 219
 GLOUCESTER, DUKES OF
 Humphrey Duke of 2: 268; 8: 212, 221
 see also THOMAS OF WOODSTOCK
 GLOUCESTER CATHEDRAL, tomb of Edward II, King
 16: 57, 58, 59
 GOAT BONES *see* SHEEP/GOAT BONES
 GODCHESTER (GOOD EASTER) *see* GOOD EASTER
 GODICESTRE (GOOD EASTER) *see* GOOD EASTER
 GODMANCHESTER (HUNTS) 8: 125
 Colchester pottery 14: 52
 'lamp chimney' 8: 23
 mansio 20: 181
 GODMANSTON (DORSET), medieval manor of 2: 1, 2
 GOD'S EASTER (GOOD EASTER) *see* GOOD EASTER
 GODWINSON, HAROLD *see* HAROLD, EARL
 GOING, C. J., 'The Mansio and other sites in the south-
 eastern sector of Caesaromagus: the Roman
 Pottery' (book review) 18: 125–6

GOLD OBJECTS

Anglo-Saxon, Prittlewell 19: 105, 108, 111, 113, 114
see also COINS; PENDANTS; RINGS, FINGER

GOLDHANGER

'hoax' Roman hoard 8: 251–2
 medieval clergy 1: 250
 'red hill' 14: 19, 20–5, 21, 22
see also CHIGBOROUGH FARM; KILNS, pottery ('Belgie'); ROOK HALL

GOLTHO (LINCS), smithy 5: 141

GOOD EASTER

church 5: 207
 belfry 5: 208
 medieval period
 11th cent. landholding 4: 131
 textile trades 20: 49, 54, 59
 moated sites 11: 61–4, 62, 62–3 (Pl. I)
 Armours 11: 62, 63
 Bowers (prebendal manor) 11: 62, 63
 Elbows 11: 62, 63
 Falconers (Fawkeners) (prebendal manor) 11: 62, 63, 64
 Fouchers 11: 62, 63
 Great Newark (formerly Newlands Fee) 11: 62, 63, 64
 Imbers (Embers/Inberds/Embards) (prebendal manor) 11: 62, 63
 Paslowes (prebendal manor) 11: 62, 63, 64
 The Vicarage 11: 62, 63, 64
 Wares 11: 62, 63, 64

GOODMAN, ANTHONY, 'The Countess and the Rebels: Essex and a Crisis in English Society' 2: 267–79

GOODMAYES, St Paul's Church: restoration 5: 214, 214–15 (Pl. III), 218

GORDON, JOHN, Mesolithic industry at High Beach, Epping 10: 206, 207, 249

GORHAMBURY (HANTS), early Roman villa 19: 38

GOSBECKS *see* COLCHESTER

GOSFIELD

Bovingdon Wood 8: 177
 Kemp's Wood 8: 177–8; 12: 83
 Morells medieval manor 8: 210
 Park Hall medieval manor 8: 210, 211
 Park Hall Wood 8: 177

GOUGES, SOCKETED, late Bronze Age, Fingringhoe 18: 9, 10, 12

GOUGH, ANTHONY W., 'The Rectors of Peldon' 7: 61–70

GOUGH, RICHARD

Anecdotes of British Topography 20: 143, 144, 145, 146
 and Philip Morant 20: 143–6

GRAFFITI

Roman
 on pottery
 Colchester 3: 71, 79
 Heybridge 17: 45, 46
 Ockendon, South 2: 88, 89
 VERUS (potter's name) 5: 24
 on tiles, Crescent Road, Heybridge 17: 57, 59
not precisely dated, Little Oakley, wall plaster 9: 100

GRAIN *see* PLANT REMAINS

GRANARIES

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Coggeshall (poss.) 19: 66
 Iron Age
 poss. raised: Rainbow Wood, Thurrock 6: 4–5
 and 'round houses' 14: 7
 Roman

Chignal St James 11: 101

Colchester, stone 17: 159

post-medieval

17th cent., Bluegate Hall Farm, Great Bardfield 11: 81

18th cent., (poss.) Margaretting, Canterbury 11: 84

Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 33

Wethersfield, Danes Vale Farm 11: 88

see also BARNS

GRANTHAM, R. F. (CANVEY ISLAND

COMMISSIONERS FOR SEWERS) 18: 75

GRAVEL METALLING, Heybridge 17: 13, 15, 17

GRAVEL QUARRYING, Gun Hill, West Tilbury 5: 50

GRAVES *see* CEMETERIES; CREMATION BURIALS;

INHUMATIONS;

TOMBS/TOMBSTONES

GRAVESANDA, BARSTABLE (DOMESDAY

PLACENAME) *see* GRAVESEND (WEST? TILBURY)

GRAVESEND, WEST? TILBURY (GRAVESANDA IN DOMESDAY) 16: 42

GRAVESTONES *see* TOMBS/TOMBSTONES

GRAY, CHARLES

and Colchester Castle well 5: 237

MP for Colchester (18th cent.) 18: 63, 66, 68, 70–1, 72;

19: 224, 225

GRAY OF WERKE, LORD 2: 69–70, 71

GRAYS, Palmers Grammar School for Girls (now Palmer's Sixth Form College), Romano-British pottery kiln 5: 113, 118; 11: 51; 15: 11–35 (inc. illustr.)

GRAYS THURROCK

prehistoric metalwork hoard 18: 11

1801 agricultural survey 5: 192, 196

GRAYS THURROCK MUSEUM, 1977 activities 9: 157

GREAT EASTERN RAILWAY (G.E.R.), and Clacton development 16: 75, 76

GREEN, ERIC KENNETH, Rector of Peldon 7: 68

GREEN, RALPH: TOMB AT LOWICK (NORTHANTS) 6: 93, 96–7 (Pl. VII)

GREENSAND STONE

Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 79

Old Copped Hall 17: 105

GREENSTEAD

medieval period 20: 43

14th cent. tenements 19: 159–60, 162, 163

GREENSTEAD HALL *see* HALSTEAD

GREENSTED, Saxon church 5: 210, 211; 10: 69, 72, 73, 74

GREGORY III, POPE 2: 35

GRENE, JOHN, JUSTICE 2: 280, 283

GREY, LORD JOHN, and Pyrgo (16th cent.) 18: 48

GREY FAMILY OF WILTON 11: 9

GREY GOOSE FARM *see* ORSETT

GRIFFIN FAMILY 9: 114, 115

2nd Baron Braybrooke (Lord Lieut. of Essex c. 1803), formerly Richard Aldworth-Neville 15: 114, 115

Sir John (later 4th Lord Howard de Walden and 1st Baron Braybrooke) 9: 113–28; 11: 90–100

military and professional career 13: 22–31

GRIGGS OF HILL HOUSE, NR KELVEDON, *General View of Agriculture...* 5: 187

GRIMSDITCH WOOD, SAFFRON WALDEN

earthworks

medieval/post-medieval woodland management 20: 157–8, 165

putative Iron Age hillfort/*oppidum* 10: 22; 15: 51; 17: 123–4

- GRIMSTON (NORFOLK), medieval pottery 15: 59
- GRIMSTON, MR HARBOTTLE (SON OF SIR HARBOTTLE) (d 1683) 2: 63, 65, 67, 68, 70, 76, 212
- GRIMSTON, SIR HARBOTTLE (d 1647) 2: 62, 63, 144, 145, 146; 10: 123; 15: 98
- GRIMWOOD, JOHN, Recorder of Colchester 19: 225, 226
- GROVE FIELD CAMP *see* PRITTLEWELL CAMP
- GROVE HALL, TOLLESHUNTS 1: 245, 246
- GRUBENHÄUSER *see* SUNKEN-FEATURED BUILDINGS
- GRUENFELDER, JOHN, 'The Election for Knights of the Shire for Essex, Spring 1640' 2: 143–6
- GRYME'S DYKE 9: 1, 15, 17, 18, 19; 10: 242; 11: 115
- GUN HILL, WEST TILBURY
 - excavations 5: 48–112 (inc. illustr.)
 - prehistoric features (*general*) 5: 51, 95
 - Iron Age features 5: 51–9, 59, 95–9; 17: 62
 - ceramic loomweights 14: 120, 121
 - Belgic features 10: 46
 - Romano-British features 5: 59–64, 99–100
 - later Roman features 5: 64
 - Anglo-Saxon period 5: 50, 66–8, 69, 100
 - medieval and later features 5: 69–70
 - undated features: 5: 70–1
 - features and assoc. finds (list) 5: 102–8
 - see also* KILNS, pottery (Roman); POTTERY
- GURNEY, DAVID, 'Red Hills of the Dengie Peninsula' 12: 107–9
- GYFORD, JANET, and Thompson, R. H., 'The Witham hoard of 17th-century tokens and George Robinson the issuer' 20: 133–42
- GYPESHO (NIPSELL'S RAYMENTS) *see* MAYLAND
- HACFLET (HACKFLEET) (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* BRADWELL-ON-SEA
- HADHAM (MUCH AND LITTLE) (HERTS)
 - pottery kilns *see* KILNS, pottery
 - see also* BRICK KILN FARM; BROMLEY HALL FARM; TILEKILN FARM
- HADLEIGH
 - Chapel Lane
 - early Iron Age enclosure ditch 18: 88, 89, 90
 - pottery from 18: 90, 91
 - placename (poss. Lea in Domesday) 16: 45
 - rural colony system 18: 75
- HADLEIGH CASTLE
 - de Vere as constable 2: 267–8
 - medieval, pot quern 15: 175–6, 176
- HADRIAN, EMPEROR, coins 8: 245
- HADRIAN'S WALL, Hull's work on 14: 1
- HADSTOCK
 - Saxon occupation 17: 126
 - Cadenhou (Domesday placename) 16: 41
 - and Ely Abbey 1: 190, 194
 - 'Maddings' 20: 100
 - medieval market granted 13: 15, 17
 - medieval pottery 1: 147
 - St Botolph's Church 2: 38; 9: 100
- HAILES ABBEY (GLOS) 10: 138
- HAINAULT NURSERY *see* NAZEINGBURY
- HAINCTUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* ASHELDHAM
- HAITHABU, NR SCHLESWIG (GERMANY), timber building 10: 69
- HALES FARM, MUNDON/PURLEIGH, Halesduna (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 45
- HALES DUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), poss. Hales Farm, Mundon/Purleigh 16: 45
- HALINGHEBERIA/HALLINGEBERIA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* HALLINGBURY
- HALL, CARTER, Rector of Peldon 7: 67
- HALL, JAMES WATSON, 'Lieut. of Division', early 19th cent. 15: 113, 114
- HALLAM, THOMAS, of East Bergholt 18: 64
- HALLINGBURY, Halingheberia/Hallingeberia (Domesday placename) 16: 45
- HALLINGBURY, GREAT *see* WALLBURY CAMP
- HALLS
 - medieval
 - 2-bay aisled 4: 48
 - see also* TOLLESBURY HALL (*below*); WALTHAM ABBEY MONASTIC GRANGE (Bldg I)
 - hearths and smoke hoods/bays 20: 92, 93
 - Canewdon, Lambourne Hall 12: 87
 - Canfield, Great, Marsh Farm 11: 81
 - Canfield, Little, Stone Hall 16: 120
 - Crepping Hall, Chappel 9: 150
 - Earls Colne, Oxford House 16: 153, 153, 154
 - Hatfield Broad Oak, Forest Cottage 16: 120
 - Heybridge Hall 12: 89–90
 - Margaretting, Canterburys 11: 84
 - Plesheybury 11: 8
 - Sampford, Great, Store House 11: 82–3
 - Stanway
 - Beaconend Farm 11: 85
 - Catchbells, London Road 11: 85
 - White Hart Farm 11: 85–6
 - Thaxted, Proud's Farmhouse 11: 86–7
 - Tollesbury Hall 18: 53–62 (inc. illustr.)
 - Waltham, Little
 - Shuttleworth, Wheelers Hill 12: 90
 - Thorleys (formerly Thorleys Farmhouse) 16: 120
 - Wethersfield, Brook Farm 11: 87
 - Wimbish, Tiptofts 11: 88
 - Witham
 - Chipping Hill (Nos 51, 53 and 55) 12: 92
 - Newland Street, Highway Cottage 12: 92
 - medieval/post-medieval
 - and brick chimney stacks 20: 94, 95, 96
 - Cressing, Horsehoes 11: 79–80
 - Kelvedon, 'Chanteclair' (High Street): cross-wing with open hall 9: 89–91
 - Stebbing, Priors Hall 12: 91
 - Wethersfield, The Gables 11: 88
 - post-medieval
 - Holland, Little 20: 74–5, 80–1, 80
 - Waltham Holy Cross, Black Cottage, Aimes Green 9: 105
 - Woodham Walter, Ashmans 20: 120, 122–4, 123–4
 - 17th cent.
 - Brook House Farm, Chigwell, poss. late medieval to 17th cent. transition 1: 236–8
 - Chigwell, Brook House Farm 1: 224, 225–6 & *not precisely dated*, Nazeing: Nazeingbury 9: 102
- HALLSTATT PERIOD
 - Hallstatt 'C' 18: 7
 - Iron Age 14: 9
 - Danbury Camp 10: 3
 - Harling, West (Norfolk) 1: 81

HALLSTATT PERIOD, Iron Age (*cont.*)

Linford, Mucking 1: 57, 83–4(&n), 85
Wickford 2: 330

HALSTEAD

Roman villa 1: 173, 175
11th cent. landholding 4: 130
12th/13th cent. textile trades 20: 34–62 *passim*
fulling mill 20: 48
13th cent. market licensed 13: 16, 17, 18
1801 agricultural survey 5: 191, 197
Chapel Hill, Old Rectory, carved stonework 20: 151
Greenstead Hall, Roman pottery kiln 11: 50; 14: 64
Holy Trinity Church 20: 151
St Andrews parish church: tombs 6: 95, 96; 16: 61
see also KILNS, pottery (Roman)

HAM, EAST, Hammarsh (Domesday placename) 16: 42

HAM, WEST 8: 245

12th/13th cent. cloth trades 20: 54, 59
13th cent. market licensed 13: 17
1801 agricultural survey 5: 190, 199
All Saints' Church 16: 136–7
see also STRATFORD; STRATFORD BROADWAY;
STRATFORD LANGTHORNE

HAMBERT'S FARM *see* WOODHAM FERRERS, SOUTH

HAMBLY, NICHOLAS, 17th cent. clay-pipe maker, Truro
15: 109, 111

HAME (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* HAM, EAST
(Hammarsh)

HAMMER SCALE, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 135,
142, 153–4

HAMMOND, HUBERT (FAMBRIDGE BREACHES
SCHEME) 18: 83, 85

HAMPDEN, JOHN 2: 61, 63, 65, 71, 143, 144, 210

HAMWIH (SOUTHAMPTON), Saxon bone comb 17: 172

HANBOROUGH (OXON), 'Belgic' kilns 14: 19, 24, 25

HAND BIER, Blackmore Church 5: 215–16

HAND-AXES *see* AXES

HANGLETON (SUSSEX), medieval pottery 1: 45

HANIES/HENI (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
HENNY, GREAT

HANKEY, HARRY, Rector of Peldon 7: 66

HANNINGFIELD, EAST

Lough Hill House, The Tye 12: 87
new church 5: 209–10, 218

HANNINGFIELD, SOUTH

and Ely Abbey 1: 190, 191, 195
new church belfry 5: 208

HANNINGFIELD, WEST

Cob Cottage, post-medieval house 12: 91–2
'Galleyview', medieval pottery 17: 148
Kents Farmhouse 15: 161

HANSEATIC LEAGUE 20: 101

HANSON, JOHN, 'Lieut. of Division', early 19th cent. 15:
113

HARBOURS *see* WATERFRONTS

HARDWICKE, LORD 19: 224

HARE BONES

Canvey Island 2: 19
Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 24, 25

HARE, H. T. (ARCHITECT) 5: 230, 232–3(Pl. V)

HAREWOOD (YORKS) 6: 93

HARFORD, JAMES, 17th cent. clay-pipe maker, Boston 15:
109, 110

HARLACKENDEN, JOHN (DE VERE'S STEWARD) 16:
54

HARLAND, DANIEL, Thorpe bricklayer 2: 123

HARLING, WEST (NORFOLK), Hallstatt settlement 1: 81,
85

HARLOW

Bronze Age pottery vessels 16: 99–100, 99

Roman road to Chigwell 11: 53

medieval period

clergy 1: 250

medieval Hundred of 1: 179; 10: 31; 20: 46

Domesday placenames

Brendhall (Herlawa in Domesday) 16: 42

Kitchen Hall (Walla? in Domesday) 16: 43

Moor Hall 16: 42

Walda (medieval manor), later Weldes (alias Sewaldes)
16: 43

17th cent. pottery products? 8: 173

1801 agricultural survey 5: 188, 189, 197

brass-rubbing 11: 122, 122–3(Fig. 5)

Harlowbury Chapel 16: 129; 17: 160, 165

Harlowbury House 16: 129

Museum, 1977 activities 9: 157

'Old House' 20: 100

River Way, Roman well 13: 52

St Mary and St Hugh, parish church of 2: 35

Stafford House, Roman features 12: 43; 13: 52

see also HOLBROOKS; MARK HALL

HARLOW TEMPLE 13: 58; 17: 161

prehistoric features/finds 20: 164

Iron Age/Roman features 18: 107; 19: 265; 20: 164

late Roman buckle 18: 115–20, 115, 116

and regional Christianity 18: 118, 119

HARMAN, JAMES, and Clacton-on-Sea development 16:

70, 71, 72, 75, 77, 78, 79

HAROLD, EARL (later King) 6: 82

and manor of Waltham 4: 32; 5: 127, 129, 151–2

and Waltham Abbey 2: 216, 220; 10: 128; 18: 111; 19: 118,
120

HARRISON, CHRISTOPHER R., Rector of Peldon 7: 67

HARRISON, WILLIAM (RECTOR) 5: 239

HARRISON FAMILY, and William Mayhew 18: 65

HARSNETT, ARCHBISHOP SAMUEL

library bequeathed to Colchester 12: 5–6

surname and its origin 1: 259

HART, CYRIL, 'The Mersea Charter of Edward the
Confessor' 12: 94–102

HARTSHILL-MANCETTER *see* MANCETTER-
HARTSHILL (WARWICKS)

HARVEY, ALDERMAN J. B., OF COLCHESTER 12: 4

HARVEY, RICHARD, Rector of Peldon 7: 66

HARWICH

medieval period

knight jug 15: 64

market established 20: 43

medieval aquamanile 15: 54–60, 55–7, 66

occupation evidence 16: 23, 24, 26

17th cent.

and alarum of 1625 15: 97, 98–103

Myddleton as M.P. for 8: 284–5

token issuer 17: 177

Beacon Hill 10: 25

Church Street, Methodist chapel (nr Mayflower Ho.) 18: 107

George Street

cellarage survey 11: 55

Nos 10–12 17: 161

White Hart Hotel, cellars 12: 43; 16: 23–7(inc. illustr.)

- HARWICH** (*cont.*)
 King's Head Street (formerly East Street) **16**: 23, 26
 medieval occupation **11**: 104; **14**: 139
 misc. ceramics **13**: 52, 59; **14**: 139
 St Austin's Lane, No. 14, early 15th cent. timber-frame **15**: 167
- HARWOOD**, THOMAS **17**: 114
- HASINGHAM** (DOMESDAY PLACENAME): LEXDEN
 HUNDRED **16**: 45
- HASSENBROOK HALL** *see* STANFORD-LE-HOPE
- HASSINGBROKE**, 11th cent. landholding **4**: 129
- HASTINGS FAMILY OF LITTLE EASTON** **2**: 1–13, 101–22
 Ralph de, of Wix **2**: 7–13, 101, 102, 104, 105, 106, 108, 112, 121
 Richard de **2**: 101, 102–3
 Robert de **2**: 1–6, 7, 10, 12, 117–18, 121
- HATCHES FARM**, BRAINTREE *see under* BRAINTREE
- HATFIELD BROAD OAK**
 Bronze Age spearhead **19**: 242
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 132; **15**: 174
 Benedictine Order at **20**: 46
 de Vere buried (3rd Earl of Oxford) **16**: 53, 54, 59
 medieval clergy **1**: 250
 medieval cloth trades **20**: 46, 54, 56, 71n
 medieval market **13**: 15, 19
 17th cent.
 and Barrington family **1**: 161; **2**: 61, 144
 Ship-money **1**: 161, 163
 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 190, 197
 Forest Cottage, Wood Row **16**: 120
 priory **1**: 181
 priory church, de Vere effigy **6**: 97; **16**: 54
see also PORTINGBURY HILLS (RINGS)
- HATFIELD PEVEREL**
 Benedictine Order at **20**: 46
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 129
 12th/13th cent. textile occupations **20**: 41
 14th cent. documents (Morant MSS) **2**: 292–924
 Peverel Gardens **9**: 87, 88, 89; **12**: 83
- HATTERS** *see* TEXTILE-WORKING (Essex occupations)
- HAVENGORE ISLAND**, poss. Roman salt-working **18**: 107, 112
- HAYERHILL** (SUFFOLK), 12th/13th cent. textile trades **20**: 36, 45, 47, 51, 54, 55, 56, 58
- HAVINGER**, LIBERTY OF **9**: 129, 130
see also COOKE (COKE) FAMILY, OF GIDEA HALL, ROMFORD
- HAVINGER-ATTE-BOWER**
 Church of St John the Evangelist **2**: 46
 churches and New Coll., Oxford **9**: 134
 Edward the Confessor's palace **2**: 40
 medieval cloth trades **20**: 55, 58
 medieval manor **16**: 42; **18**: 45, 51
 royal palace **9**: 141; **18**: 48
 and Sir Brian Tuke **18**: 45
see also PYRGO PARK
- HAWKES**, CHRISTOPHER, 'Colchester Before the Romans or Who Were Our Belgae?' **14**: 3–14
- HAWKWOOD**, SIR JOHN **2**: 271
- HAWTHORN CHARCOAL**
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 77
 Linford, Mucking **1**: 101
 Nazeingbury **10**: 114
- HAY**, JAMES, 2ND EARL OF CARLISLE, Waltham Abbey lands **2**: 218; **4**: 34, 77; **10**: 130, 131; **19**: 199
- HAYLEYS** (MEDIEVAL MANOR) *see* EPPING
- HAYNES**, HEZEKIAH (MAJ.-GEN., EASTERN COUNTIES): CAREER **1**: 196–209
- HAZEL CHARCOAL**
 Bronze Age, Colchester, Chitts Hill **9**: 14
 Iron Age, Linford, Mucking **1**: 101
 Iron Age/Roman pottery kilns **14**: 16
- HEARTH TAX** **4**: 144, 145; **15**: 106; **20**: 131
- HEARTHES**
 prehistoric, and pottery firing **5**: 13
 late Bronze Age salt evaporation, South Woodham Ferrers **16**: 130
- Iron Age**
 and salt production **14**: 19
 early-to-middle, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 54
 late, Sutton, Temple Farm **20**: 168
 Linford, Mucking **1**: 60–1, 65, 78
- Belgic**, Kelvedon, Doucecroft **19**: 21, 37
- Roman**
 Braintree
 Letch's Yard **16**: 125
 Rayne Road **8**: 8, 63, 64
 Chelmsford, Godfrey's Yard **20**: 160
 Colchester
 North Hill **3**: 44
 Telephone Exchange site **3**: 13, 14
 Rainham, Moor Hall Farm **12**: 46
- Anglo-Saxon**
 Linford, Mucking **1**: 67, 68, 71
 Nazeingbury **10**: 66
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 68
- medieval**
 in open halls **20**: 92
 Canvey Island **2**: 17, 19, 21
 Dagenham, Church Street **9**: 99
 Easton, Great **2**: 97
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 46, 47, 48, 126–7 (Pl. I)
- post-medieval**, Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 132, 134; **19**: 132
- not precisely dated*
 Eastwood, Marshall's Farm **12**: 42
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street **9**: 105
see also FIREPLACES; OVENS
- HEARTHES**, INDUSTRIAL
 Romano-British, Heybridge **17**: 26
 Saxo-Norman, Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure **5**: 130, 135, 137, 138, 139, 141, 142
- HEATH FARM DYKE**, COLCHESTER **14**: 10
- HEATHERY BURN CAVE** (DURHAM) **18**: 7
- HEBDITCH**, MAX, 'Excavations on the South Side of the Temple Precinct at Colchester, 1964' **3**: 115–30
- HELEN**, SAINT, and parish church dedications **2**: 38–9
- HELION BUMPSTEAD**
 12th/13th cent. cloth trades **20**: 44–66 *passim*
 15th cent. document in Morant MSS **2**: 294
 Horsham Hall, moated site **16**: 132
- HEMLOCK AND BLACK HENBANE REMAINS**, WALTHAM ABBEY **13**: 55; **18**: 121–4
- HEMP CULTIVATION**, medieval period **20**: 37, 47–8
- HEMPSTEAD**
 ?hemp cultivation **20**: 48
 brass-rubbing **11**: 121

HENEAGE, SIR THOMAS, Copped Hall **16**: 127; **17**: 96, 102, 105

HENGIFORM MONUMENTS **6**: 33; **7**: 14
 Bromley, Little **6**: 38n; **15**: 153, 155
 Earls Colne (poss.) **18**: 111

HENGISTBURY HEAD (HANTS), Iron Age pottery **1**: 83, 85

HENHAM
 Great Hall Field
 Roman coins **13**: 37–8
 Roman pottery and tile **13**: 37, 46
 Lovecotes (Lovecott) Farm, Neolithic? shafthole implement **12**: 103–7, 104, 105
 M11 excavations, Roman features **10**: 243; **11**: 104
 Pledgdon ('Plokendun') medieval manor and 'Anstey case' **15**: 68, 77
 St Mary the Virgin Church
 medieval pottery **11**: 53, 54, 55
 reredos **20**: 152

HENHAM, RALPH PYNSTHROP DE, Rector of Peldon **7**: 62

HENI (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* HENNY, GREAT; HENNY, LITTLE

HENIG, MARTIN, 'Two Gold Rings from Colchester' **14**: 153–5

HENLEY (SUFFOLK), medieval landholding **2**: 113

HENNY, GREAT, Haniies/Heni (poss. Domesday placename) **16**: 45

HENNY, LITTLE, Heni (poss. Domesday placename) **16**: 45

HENRY I, KING **1**: 40
 St Osyth's Abbey foundation **2**: 299, 302, 304, 305, 310, 315–16, 318
 Wix Abbey **1**: 106

HENRY II, KING **2**: 45, 304, 323–4
 Hubert St Clair and siege of Bridgnorth **20**: 30, 32
 St Osyth's Abbey foundation **2**: 304, 323–7
 Waltham Abbey **2**: 216, 220; **10**: 128; **19**: 118, 120, 155
 Wix Abbey **1**: 106

HENRY III, KING
 and Leyton, forest in **1**: 114
see also COINS

HENRY OF HUNTINGDON **2**: 39

HENRY OF LANCASTER (later King Henry IV) **2**: 267, 268, 269, 270, 273, 275, 276; **8**: 209, 210, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218–21

HENRY V, KING **8**: 210, 220, 221; **14**: 87

HENRY VI, KING *see* COINS

HENRY VIII, KING **10**: 156; **17**: 139
 and church dedications **2**: 44
 Colchester, Reformation in **15**: 85, 88, 89
 dissolution of medieval hospitals **19**: 154, 158
 and East Tilbury fort **19**: 155
 and Pyrgo **18**: 45, 48, 51
 and Stratford religious house dissolved **1**: 114, 115
 and Thaxted grant **8**: 225
 and Vere family **16**: 53
 and Waltham Abbey **10**: 130; **19**: 120, 198
 Wix Hall, Manor of **1**: 106

HEREFORD, COUNTESS OF *see* BOHUN, JOAN DE

HERLAUA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* HARLOW (Brendhall); HARLOW (Moor Hall)

HERRING, SAMUEL, Rector of Peldon **7**: 66

HERTFORDSHIRE
 development of settlement **17**: 120, 121
see also individual places by name

HERVY, JOHN **17**: 139

HEYBRIDGE

general, Gazetteer **17**: 9, 53–61, 54, 56–8
 prehistoric settlement **17**: 61
 late Bronze Age features **17**: 11
 Iron Age features **17**: 10, 11, 61–3
 ceramic loomweights **14**: 120, 121; **17**: 11, 28, 29
 Belgic cremation cemetery **17**: 53, 55
 Roman road **11**: 53; **17**: 63
 to Wickham Bishops **11**: 53
 Romano-British 'small town' **17**: 7–68 (inc. illustr.)
 Saxon features **17**: 7, 17, 65
 post-Saxon to modern features **17**: 17, 21
 medieval clergy **1**: 250
 Bentall's iron foundry **14**: 105, 106, 107, 108
 Blackwater Sailing Club, prehistoric to post-medieval features **19**: 243–9 (inc. illustr.)

Crescent Road
 early Roman cremations **17**: 63
 Roman finds **17**: 59–60, 61, 63, 64
 Heybridge Marina, prehistoric features **17**: 161
 Maypole Road **17**: 63
 Old Laundry **20**: 149
 St Andrews Church **17**: 60
see also BOUCHERNE(S) FARM; KILNS, pottery; LANGFORD JUNCTION; LANGFORD PLACE; LOFTS FARM; SALT COTES HALL; TOWERS, THE

HEYBRIDGE HALL

house survey **12**: 89–90
 Roman brass **17**: 60

HEYDON, and Ely Abbey **1**: 190, 195

HEYRON, RALPH DE, and High Easter **19**: 192

HEYWARD, JOHN (COLCHESTER TOWN CLERK, 15TH CENT.) **17**: 137

HICKS, SIR BAPTIST, and Leyton Manor **1**: 116

HICKS, SIR MICHAEL, OF RUCKHOLTS **1**: 116

HIGH BEECH (BEACH), HILL WOOD, EPPING FOREST *see* EPPING FOREST

HIGHAM FERRERS (NORTHANTS), collegiate foundation **8**: 217; **14**: 87

HILL FARM, TOLLESHUNT D'ARCY *see* TOLLESHUNT D'ARCY

HILL HALL, THEYDON MOUNT **15**: 169, 171; **16**: 134–5, 138; **17**: 96, 163

HILL WOOD *see* EPPING FOREST

HILLAM, JENNIFER, with Crummy, Philip and Crossan, Carl, 'Mersea Island: the Anglo-Saxon Causeway' **14**: 77–86

HILLFORTS

general **10**: 13, 14, 21–7, 25, 26; **12**: 82; **17**: 62, 63, 123
 Ambresbury Banks **10**: 22, 24, 26, 189–205, 250; **19**: 204
 Asheldham Camp **10**: 14, 22, 24, 25, 26; **12**: 59, 60, 82; **14**: 117; **17**: 156, 164
 Clare Camp (Norfolk) **10**: 24, 27
 Grimsditch Wood, Saffron Walden (putative) **10**: 22; **15**: 51; **17**: 123–4; **20**: 165
 Langdon Hills(?) **8**: 149, 152; **10**: 22, 24; **16**: 108
 Loughton Camp **10**: 22, 24, 26, 190, 206
 Maldon **17**: 62
 Mucking **10**: 246; **15**: 51
 Pitchbury Ramparts, Great Horkesley **10**: 21, 23, 24, 26
 Prittlewell Camp (Grove Field Camp/Fossett's Farm Camp) **10**: 22, 25, 26; **20**: 164
 Ring Hill Camp, Littlebury **10**: 23, 24, 26; **17**: 123

- HILLFORTS** (*cont.*)
 Shoebury Camp **10**: 23, 25
 Tasburgh Camp (Norfolk) **10**: 24
 Wallbury Camp, Great Hallingbury **10**: 23, 24, 26; **15**: 51, 52
 Wandlebury Camp **10**: 24
 Weald Park Camp (South Weald Camp) **10**: 23, 24, 26
 Westland Green Camp **10**: 24
 Witham **14**: 6, 121; **15**: 51
 Chipping Hill **10**: 14, 23, 24, 26; **15**: 51; **20**: 170
see also DANBURY CAMP; FORTS; MUCKING; UPHALL CAMP
- HILLS FAMILY**, of Colne Park, and manor of Holland **20**: 75
 'HILVERSUM' PEOPLE **7**: 16, 18
- HINCKFORD**, medieval Hundred of **1**: 179; **8**: 130; **20**: 35, 41, 44, 49, 51
- HIPPOSANDALS, IRON**, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 27, 28
- HISTORIC BUILDING SURVEYS** *see* ARCHITECTURE
- HOBNAILS, IRON**
 Iron Age/Roman, Chadwell St Mary **1**: 128, 136
 Roman
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School **19**: 56
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 13–14
- HOCKLEY, LITTLE** **8**: 212
- HODDESDON (HERTS)**, riot at **9**: 132–3
- HOLBROOKS, HARLOW**
 Bronze Age miniature axe **19**: 241–2, 241
 Roman well and pit **14**: 140, 144
 misc. structures **11**: 104
- HOLE FARM, SIBLE HEDINGHAM**, pottery kilns **7**: 52, 57, 58; **14**: 64
- HOLLAND, GREAT** **5**: 234–5
- HOLLAND, LITTLE**
 church **5**: 234–5; **20**: 74–83 (inc. illustr.)
 Hall **5**: 234; **20**: 74–5, 76, 80–1, 80
 village and economic decline **20**: 75, 76, 81–2
- HOLLAND, HENRY RICH, 1ST EARL OF** **10**: 120, 123; **15**: 98, 102
- HOLLAND, JOHN, EARL OF HUNTINGDON** **2**: 267, 268–70, 273, 274, 276
- HOLLAND, THOMAS, EARL OF KENT** **2**: 267, 270, 276
- HOLLAND, REV. WILLIAM** **5**: 212
- HOLLINGTON, A. J.**, and Farnbridge breaches **18**: 75
- HOLLINGWORTH, MR D.**, Orsett Cock site **6**: 13, 22
- HOLMAN, WILLIAM, ANTIQUARY (1670–1730)** **16**: 55
- HOLMES, CLIVE**, 'The Affair of Colonel Long; relations between Parliament, Lord General and the County of Essex' **2**: 210–15
- HOLT, ADAM**, map **8**: 200
- HOLT, SIR JOHN, JUSTICE** **8**: 213
- HOLTS, GREAT** *see* BOREHAM
- HONES**
 Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 24, 25
 Anglo-Saxon, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 88, 90
 medieval, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 178, 179
 post-medieval, Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 69, 75
not precisely dated, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 101
- HONYWOOD, SIR THOMAS** **1**: 199, 204; **2**: 67, 69, 72, 75
- HOOKS, IRON**, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 172, 173
- HOOSINGA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)**, poss. La Hose, Toppesfield **16**: 45
- HOPE, JOHN H.**
 'Drainage Trenches at All Saints' Church, Cressing' **6**: 82–9
 'The Cross Shaft at Castle Hedingham' **11**: 1–5
- HORKESLEY, GREAT**
 medieval period
 and 'Cesterwald' **11**: 111
 pottery kilns **7**: 33, 54–9 (inc. illustr.)
 The Laurels site **7**: 55, 57
 The Rookery site **7**: 54, 55, 56
see also PITCHBURY RAMPARTS
- HORMEAD, LITTLE (HERTS)**, medieval manor and 'Anstey case' **15**: 71, 72
- HORN CORES**, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 62
- HORNBEAM CHARCOAL, MEDIEVAL**, Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 77
- HORNCHURCH**
 medieval period, church **2**: 40
 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 191, 192, 193, 197
 brass-rubbing **11**: 121, 122–3 (Fig. 1)
 Hospice of St Nicholas and St Bernard **20**: 46
see also HAVERING (DOMESDAY MANOR)
- HORNDON, EAST**, Fouchers (Ginga in Domesday) **16**: 42
- HORNDON, WEST**
 Hall, Flemish floor tiles **13**: 40
 Old Thorndon Hall **8**: 180–2, 181
 St Nicholas' Church **8**: 180, 181, 182
 Flemish floor tiles and medieval building debris **13**: 40
- HORNDON-ON-THE-HILL**
 poss. Saxon enclosure **12**: 71, 73
 medieval market **13**: 15, 19
 medieval and post-medieval pottery **12**: 71, 73
 17th cent. **10**: 121
 Old Red Lion, cropmark circular enclosure **20**: 154, 155–6
 South Hill Road (No. 1), timber-framed house **20**: 163
- HORNDON, JOHN** **17**: 137, 138
- HORNER'S CORNER** *see* ROCHFORD
- HORSE BONES/REMAINS**
 Belgic, Nazeingbury **10**: 109–10, 112
 Roman
 Braintree **8**: 126
 Chelmsford, Moulsham/Queen Street **19**: 40, 42, 43, 45
 Coggeshall **19**: 80, 85
 Nazeingbury **10**: 110, 111, 112, 114
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **19**: 266; **20**: 22, 23, 25, 27
 Anglo-Saxon, Nazeingbury **10**: 51, 104, 105, 109
 medieval
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 77
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 179
not precisely dated
 Chelmsford, Orchard Street **10**: 241
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane **20**: 114
 Tolleshunt d'Arcy, Hill Farm gravel pit **11**: 36, 39
- HORSE EQUIPMENT**
 copper alloy, Springfield **19**: 251, 252
 iron
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 12–13
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 171, 172
see also HORSESHOE NAILS; HORSESHOES; SPURS; TERRET RINGS
- HORSESHOE NAILS**, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 137, 173–5, 174
- HORSESHOES, IRON**
 Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 26–7, 28, 126
 medieval, Braintree, Skitt's Hill **8**: 110
 medieval/post-medieval
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 171, 172
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **4**: 121–4, 122; **10**: 158, 160

- HORSESHOES, IRON, medieval/post-medieval (*cont.*)
 Widford 11: 60, 61
 post-medieval, Ambresbury Banks 10: 201, 204
not precisely dated, Henham, Great Hall Field 13: 38
- HORSHAM HALL *see* HELION BUMPSTEAD
- HORSTEDAFORT (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 STEBBING (STEBBINGFORD)
- HORTICULTURE *see* GARDENS AND GARDENING
- HOSPITAL OF ST JOHN, KNIGHTS OF *see* KNIGHTS
 OF THE HOSPITAL OF ST JOHN OF
 JERUSALEM
- HOUSHAM (OVESHAM IN DOMESDAY) *see*
 MATCHING
- HOW, THOMAS, Rector of Peldon 7: 66
- HOWARD DE WALDEN, LORD *see* GRIFFIN
- HOWARD FAMILY, Elizabethan lords of manor of Walden
 13: 10
- HOWARD, THOMAS, 1ST EARL OF SUFFOLK 15: 101,
 102
- HOWE HALL *see* FINCHINGFIELD
- HOWEGREEN FARM, PURLEIGH 17: 107, 108, 112–17,
 113–14, 118
 amalgamation of farms 17: 115–16
 Gales Farm 17: 107, 112, 113, 114–15, 114, 116, 117–18
 Hellmans Farm 17: 112, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118
 Seagers Farm 17: 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118
 Toppis and Morris' Farm 17: 112, 113, 114, 116, 117
 Whites Farm 17: 112, 113, 114, 115–16, 117–18
- HOWLETT, REV. JOHN, agricultural survey 5: 189, 193
- HOXNE (SUFFOLK)
 Priory 2: 109–10, 120
 St Edmund's Church 2: 109–10, 111, 119
- HUGGINS, P. J.
 'Excavation of Belgic and Romano-British Farm with
 Middle Saxon Cemetery and Churches at
 Nazeingbury, Essex, 1975–6' 10: 29–117
 'Excavation of Monastic Forge and Saxo-Norman
 Enclosure, Waltham Abbey, Essex, 1972–73'
 5: 127–84
 'Excavations in the Market Place, Waltham Abbey, Essex,
 1981: The Moot Hall and Romano-British
 occupation' 19: 196–214
 'Excavations on the north side of Sun Street, Waltham
 Abbey, Essex 1974–75: Saxon burials,
 precinct wall and south-east transept' 19:
 117–53
 'Monastic Grange and Outer Close Excavations, Waltham
 Abbey 1970–1972' 4: 30–127
 'Waltham Abbey Monastic site and prehistoric evidence
 1953–1967' 2: 216–66
et al., 'A Mesolithic Industry from Hill Wood, High Beach,
 Epping Forest' 10: 206–19
- HUGGINS, R. M.
 'Excavation of a Late Roman Site at Sewardstone Hamlet,
 Waltham Holy Cross, Essex 1968–75' 10:
 174–88
 'Excavation of Monastic Forge and Saxo-Norman
 Enclosure, Waltham Abbey, Essex, 1972–73'
 5: 127–84
 Waltham Abbey, pottery and floor tiles 2: 244–60; 10: 141–
 50
- HUGH, SAINT, parish church dedications 2: 35
- HUGO, MASTER, OF BURY ST EDMUNDS 11: 3
- HULL, MARK R. 14: 3
 17th-cent. Robinson tokens 20: 134
- Colchester samian kiln 14: 149–52, 152
 Curator of Colchester and Essex Museum 1: 213
 obit. 14: 1–2
- HULLBRIDGE, Kingsmans Farm Road 8: 172, 178–9
- HULLBRIDGE SURVEY/COASTAL PROJECT 15: 167;
 16: 129–30, 138; 17: 161, 164; 18: 107, 112;
 19: 260, 265; 20: 163
- HULTON, REV. H. E. 5: 212
- HUNDON (SUFFOLK), 'Thatchers Hall', brick chimney
 stack 20: 96, 97, 102
- HUNDREDS, MEDIEVAL AND LATER 19: 197–8
 Barstable hundred 16: 45
 Clavering Hundred 20: 46
 Dunmow Hundred 1: 179, 190; 20: 41, 46
 Freshwell Hundred 1: 179; 20: 44
 Hinckford Hundred 1: 179; 8: 130; 20: 35, 41, 44, 49, 51
 Lexden Hundred 2: 290, 291; 16: 45; 20: 41
 Ongar Hundred 1: 179
 Tendring Hundred 1: 179; 2: 291; 4: 133; 12: 19; 20: 41
 Eastern 4: 147
 Thunreslau (Half Hundred: Domesday placename) *see*
 BALLINGDON; BELCHAMP WALTER;
 BINSLEY
 Urtlesford Hundred 1: 179; 20: 46
 Witham Hundred 8: 130; 20: 41
- HUNSRÜCK-EIFEL (GERMANY)
 culture of 1: 86, 87
 pottery styles 14: 7
- HUNTINGDON (CAMBS), and English Civil War 2: 74
- HUNTINGDON, EARL OF *see* HOLLAND, JOHN
- HUNTON, JOHN (JOSEPH), QUAKER, executed for
 forgery (1828) 1: 164
- HURST, J. G., *et al.*, 'Medieval and Later Pottery from
 Stockwell Street, Colchester' 1: 41–51
- HUTCHINSON, RICHARD, COLCHESTER
 SILVERSMITH 1: 165
- HUTTON, JOHN, of Thaxted 8: 226, 227
- HYLANDS MILL, CHELMSFORD 8: 292, 292–3 (Pl. I)
- HYPOCAUSTS
 Braintree
 Bradford's Farm Estate 8: 103
 Little London 12: 40; 13: 50
 Coggeshall 19: 86
 Colchester 3: 110n
 Castle Park 16: 127
 Lewis's Gardens 1: 7, 9, 11, 12, 13, 15, 17, 34
 Queen Street 3: 88
 Pebmarsh 1: 171
 Wanstead Park (poss.) 16: 132
 Wickford 2: 96
 Beauchamps Farm 12: 49
- ICENI 10: 25
- ICKNIELD WAY 7: 16
- ICKWORTH (SUFFOLK) 11: 97
- ILFORD
 Berchingae (Domesday manor) 16: 41
 1801 agricultural survey 5: 193
 leper hospital dedicated to St Thomas of Canterbury 2:
 45
 Richmond Road, No. 7, animal bones: *bos*/mammoth 16:
 130
 St George's Vicarage 16: 130
see also UPHALL CAMP
- ILFORD, GREAT, brass-rubbing 11: 121

- ILFORD, LITTLE, Church of St Mary the Virgin **16**: 131
- IMPHEY HALL *see* BUTTSBURY
- INDUSTRIES AND TRADING SITES
- Roman
- Caesaromagos* **4**: 10–12
- Holbrooks, Harlow **11**: 104
- medieval, Dagenham, Church Street **9**: 99
- not precisely dated*, Kelvedon **11**: 104
- see also* IRON FOUNDRIES; KILNS; METALWORK;
 METALWORKING; TEXTILE-
 WORKING; TRADES AND CRAFTS
- INGA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)
- manor in Barstable hundred **16**: 45
- prob. manor in Fryerning **16**: 45
- INGATESTONE
- Bell Public House **20**: 97
- church dedicated to St Edmund and St Mary **2**: 38
- medieval clergy **1**: 251
- Tudor period
- Elizabethan leet jurisdiction **13**: 4, 6–9, 10, 11, 12
- market and fair **13**: 6
- see also* MILL GREEN
- INGOLDMELLS (LINCS), ‘Belgic’ ?saltern kilns **14**: 19–20,
 20, 22
- INGRAVE
- medieval manor **9**: 48
- Old Hall **9**: 48
- St Nicholas Grove, Tudor brick walling **12**: 76, 83
- St Nicholas’ Old Church **9**: 48–59 (inc. illustr.)
- INHOUSE, JOHN *see* ENNOWS
- INHUMATIONS
- Roman **8**: 126; **17**: 63–4
- Ardleigh **12**: 39
- Chelmsford **17**: 64
- Chignal St James **13**: 50; **14**: 135, 144
- Coggeshall, St Peter’s School **19**: 55, 64, 65, 67
- Colchester, Butt Road **9**: 97; **10**: 241–2; **11**: 102; **12**: 40;
 19: 260–1, 264
- Dunmow, Great **20**: 179
- Kelvedon **10**: 245; **20**: 178
- Towers, The (Heybridge) **17**: 55, 57, 64–5
- Saxon
- Braintree, Hunnable’s gravel pit **8**: 92
- Mucking **5**: 10
- Nazeingbury **9**: 102; **10**: 31, 33, 35, 41, 47–64, 50, 52,
 55, 66, 68, 74–5, 106; **19**: 123
- Prittlewell **19**: 91–7, 92
- Springfield Lyons **15**: 168; **19**: 261, 268
- Waltham Abbey **19**: 117, 123, 124–5
- post-medieval, Maldon, St Mary’s Church **20**: 151
- not precisely dated*
- Chignal St James **13**: 50
- Cressing churchyard **9**: 99
- Danbury Camp, Church Green **13**: 34
- Walden Abbey **19**: 268
- INNOCENT III, POPE **2**: 35, 36
- INQUISITIO COMITATUS CANTABRIGIENSIS (I.C.C.),
 and Domesday **12**: 11–15, 23
- INQUISITIO ELIENSIS (ABBEY OF ELY) **1**: 190–5; **12**:
 11–12, 13–14, 18
- INSCRIPTIONS
- bronze brooch, Wickford **13**: 55
- in stonework, Latchingdon, St Michael’s Church **11**: 11,
 28–9 (Pl. IV)
- see also* BRASS-RUBBINGS
- INSECT REMAINS, Nazeingbury **10**: 114
- INTAGLIOS, ROMAN
- Braintree
- 4 London Road **16**: 125
- Letch’s Yard **16**: 125
- Colchester, Telephone Exchange site **3**: 32–3, 34
- INWORTH
- Roman pottery kiln *see* KILNS, pottery (Roman)
- Stubber’s Farm, Roman pottery kiln *see* KILNS, pottery
 (Roman)
- IPSWICH (SUFFOLK)
- Carr Street pottery kiln **7**: 56; **8**: 109
- Domesday Survey and textile occupations **20**: 34, 47
- Ransome’s iron manufacturing **14**: 104, 105
- IPSWICH JOURNAL, 18th cent. Colchester Borough
 Charter **18**: 69
- IRELAND, Ulster, plantation of, and Hercules Francis Cooke
 9: 140, 141
- IRON AGE *see* CEMETERIES; HALLSTATT PERIOD;
 LA TÈNE PERIOD; POTTERY *and under*
 individual places
- IRON FOUNDRIES, Colchester **14**: 102–10 (inc. illustr.)
- IRON OBJECTS
- late Bronze Age **18**: 13
- Iron Age
- Chadwell St Mary **1**: 128, 136
- Orsett Cock **18**: 31, 32
- Saffron Walden Museum **18**: 114
- Iron Age/Roman
- Danbury Camp **10**: 18, 19
- Kelvedon, Doucecroft **19**: 18, 27, 33
- Roman
- Braintree
- Rayne Road **8**: 14, 26–34, 28, 30, 32–3, 126
- Sandpit Road **17**: 93
- Chadwell St Mary **1**: 128, 136
- Coggeshall
- East Street **19**: 72, 75
- St Peter’s School **19**: 55, 56, 57–8
- Colchester
- Balkerne Gardens **3**: 60, 80
- Denmark Street **3**: 79, 81, 82
- Lewis’s Gardens **1**: 15, 26, 27
- North Hill **3**: 49, 80
- St Mary’s Rectory **3**: 64, 70, 71, 79
- Telephone Exchange site **3**: 11, 28, 29, 31, 32
- Heybridge **17**: 15, 23, 25, 26, 27
- Laver, Little **8**: 239, 273
- Nazeingbury **10**: 101–2, 102
- Pebmarsh **1**: 173, 175, 176, 178
- Rawreth **9**: 33
- Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 12–14, 12–13, 27
- Stansted, Duckend Farm **20**: 166, 167
- Waltham, Little, Shopfield **2**: 49, 50, 53, 58
- Wickford **2**: 96, 331; **11**: 44, 45
- Anglo-Saxon
- Braintree?, Hunnable’s gravel pit **8**: 92, 120, 127
- Braxted, Little **9**: 84, 86
- Linford, Mucking **1**: 100
- Nazeingbury **10**: 53, 102
- Prittlewell Anglo-Saxon cemetery **19**: 91–110 (inc.
 illustr.), 113, 114, 115
- Saxo-Norman, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 168
- medieval
- Belchamp Otten, church **20**: 150

IRON OBJECTS, medieval (*cont.*)

- Braintree 8: 119, 120
 - Bank Street 8: 72
 - Skitt's Hill 8: 110
- Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 50
- Chesterford, Great, Paddock Wood 11: 56, 57
- Naylinghurst 8: 271, 273
- Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane 20: 117, 118
- Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 49
- Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 157–8, 159–60; 19: 146, 147

medieval/post-medieval

- Danbury Camp 10: 18
- Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 168–75, 169, 172, 174
- Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 120–5, 120, 122

post-medieval

- Ambresbury Banks 10: 200, 201, 204
- Braintree, Toft's Garage 17: 84, 87
- Colchester, 19th cent. 'Coleman' ironwork 14: 103, 104, 106–7 (Pls II, IV, V)
- Hornchurch, South 20: 174, 175
- Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 262; 10: 157–61, 159–61

not precisely dated

- Barling, Glebe Farm 15: 141, 142
- Barling Hall 9: 68
- Canvey Island 2: 19
- Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 59, 60
- Henham, Great Hall Field 13: 38
- High Easter, Maidens Tye 19: 191
- Hullbridge, Kingsmans Farm Road 8: 178, 179
- Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 56
- Mile End pottery kilns 7: 52, 53
- Nazeingbury 10: 44
- Rochford 16: 15–16
- Sampford, Great, Monks Cottage 12: 70, 72
- Sewardstone 10: 187
- Southchurch Hall 18: 37
- Springfield Cursus 15: 139
- Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 91, 92
- Wickford, Beauchamps Farm 12: 67
- Widford 11: 60, 61

see also ARROWHEADS; AUGERS; AWLS; BAR IRON;

- BLADES; BUCKET FITTINGS;
- BUCKLES; CANDLESTICKS; CHISELS;
- DISCS; DOOR LATCHES; FERRULES;
- HIPPOSANDALS; HOOKS; HORSE EQUIPMENT;
- HORSESHOE NAILS; HORSESHOES; KNIVES; LADLES;
- LAMPS; LOCKS AND KEYS; NAILS; OX SHOES;
- PUNCHES; PURSE BARS; RINGS; SHEARS; SPOON BITS; SPUDS;
- SPURS; STRUCTURAL FITTINGS; SWORDS

IRON SLAG

Roman

- Braintree
 - Bank Street (poss.) 8: 77
 - Rayne Road 8: 14, 26, 34–6, 64
- Colchester, Balkerne Gardens 3: 51
- Heybridge 17: 15, 26, 64
- Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 5, 21
- early medieval, Saffron Walden Battle Ditches 1: 150
- medieval, Dagenham, Church Street 9: 99

not precisely dated

- St Osyth, Wellwick Farm 14: 142
- Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 92
- Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 139, 140, 141

IRON WORKING

Roman

- Braintree 17: 158
 - High Street 16: 125
 - Letch's Yard 16: 125
- Rayne Road 8: 14, 26, 34–6, 64, 126
- Chelmsford, Godfrey's Yard 19: 263
- medieval, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 4: 79; 5: 127, 130, 136, 139–42, 152–4

not precisely dated

- St Osyth, Wellwick Farm 14: 141–2, 144
- Witham, Ivy Chimneys 16: 137

see also IRON FOUNDRIES

IVY CHIMNEYS, WITHAM *see* WITHAM

IXWORTH (SUFFOLK)

- The Cyder House 20: 97
- Dover House, fireplace 20: 96

JACKSON, JOHN R., 'Excavations at Southchurch Hall. An Interim Report' 18: 34–8

JACKSON, WILLIAM PARRY, and Clacton-on-Sea development 16: 66, 67, 68, 72, 75, 77, 78, 79

JACOBI, R. M. *et al.*, 'A Mesolithic Industry from Hill Wood, High Beach, Epping Forest' 10: 206–19

JAMES I, KING 1: 117; 9: 139, 140

- coins 4: 125
- entertained at Leyton 1: 115

JAMES II, KING 8: 284, 285

JAMES THE GREATER, SAINT, and church dedications 2: 40–1

JAYWICK, Beaker pottery 16: 130

JEDBURGH ABBEY (ROX) 18: 123

JEKYLL *see* GIKEL

JET BEADS, ROMAN, Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 22, 23

JETTONS

medieval

- English, Edward II, Waltham Abbey 19: 144
- Flemish (imitation of French), Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 55

French

- Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 54
- Downham, St Margaret's Church 15: 149
- Waltham Abbey 10: 132, 157
- French? (poss. Sedan), Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 55

Nuremberg (Germany)

- Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 55
- Downham, St Margaret's Church 15: 149
- Waltham Abbey 10: 141, 157

medieval/post-medieval, Nuremberg (Germany), Braintree 8: 71

post-medieval

- Nuremberg (Germany)
 - Castle Hedingham 20: 152
 - Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 55
 - Waltham Abbey 10: 132, 138, 157

see also TOKENS

JEWELLERY

Roman

- Braintree, Albert Road 8: 112
- Chelmsford 4: 19

- JEWELLERY, Roman** (*cont.*)
 Colchester
 Lewis's Gardens **1**: 11, 26, 27
 Lexden Road **16**: 145, 148
 Stansted, Duckend Farm **20**: 167
 Saxon, Mucking **5**: 11
see also AMULETS; BANGLES; BEADS; BRACELETS;
 BROOCHES; INTAGLIOS; NECKLACES;
 PENDANTS; RINGS, FINGER
- JEWS, in medieval Colchester** **16**: 48–52
- JOASS, J. J.** **5**: 232, 232, 233
- JOHN, KING**
 medieval wall enclosure of Southampton **1**: 155
 St Leonard's Hospital, Newport **20**: 84, 85
- JOHN OF GAUNT** **2**: 271
- JOHN OF SALISBURY** **2**: 304; **15**: 68
- JOHN THE BAPTIST, SAINT, and church dedications** **2**: 45–6
- JOHN THE EVANGELIST, SAINT, and church dedications** **2**: 45–6
- JOHNSON, DAVID L., Rector of Peldon** **7**: 67
- JONES, M. U.**
 'An Ancient Landscape Palimpsest at Mucking' **5**: 6–12
 'The Romano-British Pottery Kilns at Mucking' **5**: 13–19
- JONES FAMILY (FORMERLY WAKE), and Waltham**
 Abbey **2**: 218–19; **4**: 34; **10**: 131, 138, 167; **19**: 120, 199
- JOSLIN COLLECTION, Colchester and Essex Museum** **17**: 143
- JOSSELIN, RALPH (PASTOR)**
 and Colchester plague **4**: 136, 137, 138
 and Hezekiah Haynes **1**: 196, 209
- JUSTICEHALL MANOR, FINCHINGFIELD** *see*
 FINCHINGFIELD PARK
- JUSTICES OF THE PEACE, ELIZABETHAN PERIOD**
13: 4
- KALEDUNA/KELVENDUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)** *see* KELVEDON HATCH
- KBELAR'S FARM** *see* WIVENHOE
- KELVEDON**
general
 domestic/industrial features **11**: 104
 flintwork (*not precisely dated*) **16**: 82
 map **9**: 85
 sewage disposal scheme **9**: 61, 71; **11**: 34
 prehistoric features (*general*) **19**: 81, 84
 Mesolithic/Neolithic flintwork **11**: 34, 35
 Neolithic features **10**: 245
 late Iron Age features **10**: 245
 late Iron Age/Roman settlement (book review) **20**: 178–9
 Roman features **8**: 239; **9**: 84
Canonium (town) **14**: 44; **16**: 113; **18**: 107; **19**: 37, 85; **20**: 148
 cemetery **10**: 245; **20**: 6
mansio **10**: 245; **20**: 178–9
 pottery **16**: 113; **20**: 148
 kilns *see* KILNS, pottery (Roman); KILNS, tile (Roman)
- Black Barn **10**: 245
 Chambers Meadow **11**: 50
 The Chase
 Mesolithic evidence **14**: 140, 143
 Iron Age field systems **12**: 44
 late Iron Age/Roman features/structures **14**: 140
 Chase House **11**: 74
 Church Street, ?Saxon and medieval village **11**: 105
 Doucecroft
 Neolithic/early Bronze Age features **19**: 17, 33, 36
 Iron Age/Belgic occupation **17**: 161; **18**: 107; **19**: 16–17, 17, 18–21, 22, 26, 28–30
 middle Iron Age **19**: 15, 18, 19, 20, 36–7
 late Iron Age/early Roman **19**: 15, 17, 18, 21–7, 23, 37, 38
 early Roman features **19**: 15, 25, 27–33, 37–8
 post-Roman features **19**: 33
 Ewell Hall, cropmark enclosures **20**: 153, 154
 Feering Hill, Bacons **20**: 99
 High Street
 Nos 1 and 2, fireplaces **20**: 99–100
 No. 102, Roman features **20**: 147–9, 149
 'Chanteclair': cross-wing/open hall structure **9**: 89–91
 Roman town defences **9**: 84
 Prested Hall Chase, 'Saracen's Head' **6**: 95, 96, 96–7 (Pl. VII)
 St Mary's Church and vicarage **9**: 82, 85
 St Mary's Road, Roman pottery **9**: 84
 Sawyer's Yard **16**: 113–15, 114; **19**: 16
see also POTTERY
- KELVEDON HATCH**
 Kaleduna (poss. Domesday placename) **16**: 45
 medieval manors
 'Calwedun', and 'Anstey case' **15**: 68, 76
 Kelvedon Hall (Kelvenduna) **16**: 42
 St Germain **2**: 41
- KELVENDUNA/KALEDUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)** *see* KELVEDON HATCH
- KEMESK FAMILY, East Tilbury manor** **19**: 154, 155, 157
- KEMP'S WOOD** *see* GOSFIELD
- KENNINGTONS**
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 131
 medieval manor-house **12**: 67, 68
- KENT**
 churches in **5**: 235–6
see also individual places by name
- KENT, CHRISTOPHER, of Thaxted** **8**: 227, 228
- KENT, EARL OF** *see* HOLLAND, THOMAS
- KENTISH RAGSTONE**
 Roman
 Bradwell-on-Sea fort **8**: 234
 Colchester
 Denmark Street **3**: 78
 Gosbecks Theatre **3**: 95
 St Osyth, Wellwick Farm **12**: 47
 Romano-British 'small towns' **17**: 64
 medieval
 Waltham Abbey **19**: 128, 133
 bloomery forge **5**: 179
 Tudor, Pyrgo Park **18**: 51
not precisely dated
 Eastwood, Marshall's Farm (prob.) **13**: 51
 Latchingdon, St Michael's Church **11**: 6, 11, 17, 19, 27
 Southchurch Hall **11**: 108; **18**: 37
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 230, 234, 263; **4**: 114
- KENWORTHY COLLECTION** **8**: 86–120 (inc. illustr.)
- KESTON, Caesar's Camp** **1**: 131
- KETTERING (NORTHANTS), Roman pottery** **14**: 45
- KETTLE, B. M. & BARRITT, E. E., 'Notes on Romano-British Archaeology of Chelmsford and District'** **1**: 165–6

KEY, WILLIAM, of Thaxted **8**: 227, 228

KEYS *see* LOCKS AND KEYS

KILLANEY (CO. ARMAGH), early church building **10**: 70–1

KILNS

brick

Roman **14**: 42

medieval, Coggeshall (Tilkey) **19**: 87, 88

post-medieval

Danbury, Eves Corner (prob.) **13**: 36, 42–3, 45

Horkesley, Great **7**: 34, 59

18th cent., Blackmore **9**: 92; **12**: 83

not precisely dated, Stanway, Olivers **17**: 163, 165

brick/tile

Roman, Dagenham, Rose Gate (poss.) **20**: 162

medieval, Radwinter, Martins Farm **12**: 46

post-medieval

Bergholt, West **10**: 248

Danbury Palace **13**: 43–5, 44

Oakley, Great, Kiln House **16**: 129

Stanway, Olivers **16**: 134; **17**: 163, 165

Stock, Bowling Club **12**: 76, 83

corn-drying

Roman, Eastwood, Marshall's Farm **10**: 243; **11**: 103; **13**: 51; **14**: 138

not precisely dated, Cressing **9**: 99

lime

Saffron Walden Castle (poss.) **11**: 70, 72

Stifford, Chafford Hundred **20**: 168

Stratford Langthorne Abbey (poss.) **16**: 137

Waltham Abbey (poss.) **10**: 247; **19**: 123, 132–3, 136

malt, Woodham Walter **8**: 243, 266

pottery

'Belgic' (Belgo-Roman) **14**: 20–6, 26

origins of enclosed kiln **14**: 18

Goldhanger **14**: 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25

Hanborough (Oxon) **14**: 19, 24, 25

Mucking **5**: 9, 18, 19; **14**: 20, 23, 24, 25, 26

Nene Valley **14**: 19, 24, 26, 27, 37

Longthorpe (Cambs) **14**: 18, 40

Rushden (Northants) **14**: 18

Roman **11**: 52; **14**: 42

kiln furniture **5**: 15–19, 64, 88, 89–90; **6**: 32; **17**: 17

siting of **14**: 16

Alice Holt Forest **8**: 77

Ardleigh **14**: 17, 26, 27, 28, 30, 63–4

Vince's Farm **11**: 50, 51

Audley End **11**: 50

Belchamp Otton, Fowe's Farm (poss.) **11**: 51

Billericay **14**: 17, 18, 29, 31, 67

Buckenham's (Buckenhams) Field **10**: 240; **11**: 50; **14**: 67

Mill Hill (poss.) **11**: 51

Norsey Wood **11**: 50; **14**: 67

School **19**: 262

Union workhouse **11**: 50

Braintree, Fairview Estate **11**: 50

Braxted, Great **14**: 17, 28, 30, 65

Kelvedon Hall Lane **11**: 50

Tiptree Wood **11**: 50

Brockley Hill **14**: 33

Bromley, Great, Boudge Hall Wood, poss. **13**: 50

Chadwell St Mary **14**: 17, 29, 31, 70

Chelmsford **14**: 17, 26, 29, 30, 32, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 65–6

Elm Road (poss.) **11**: 51

Godfrey's Yard **19**: 263

Goldlay Road (poss.) **11**: 51

Melbourne estate (poss.) **11**: 51

Site S **11**: 50

Colchester

misc. sites **11**: 50; **14**: 16, 17, 26, 27, 28, 30, 32, 41, 58–63

kiln structures **14**: 26, 27, 28, 30, 32, 33, 34–5, 36–7, 38, 39, 40

samian kiln (revised dating) **14**: 149–53, 152

see also Sheepen (*below*)

Grays, Palmer's School (College) **5**: 113, 118; **11**: 51; **15**: 11–35 (inc. illustr.)

Hadham, Much and Little (Herts) **5**: 125; **8**: 44–5, 242, 274; **9**: 104; **10**: 185; **14**: 15, 25, 29, 31, 66–7; **19**: 210

kiln structure **14**: 32

location **14**: 17, 55, 56

Halstead **14**: 17, 28, 30, 64

Greenstead Hall **11**: 50; **14**: 64

Heybridge **17**: 15, 46–50, 64

poss. site **11**: 51

Inworth **14**: 16, 17, 26, 28, 30, 37, 38, 65

Stubber's Farm **11**: 50

Kelvedon **11**: 50; **14**: 17, 29, 31, 41, 66

kiln structures **14**: 24, 25, 26, 27, 37, 40, 41

Lexden **14**: 50

Mucking **5**: 9, 13–47, 14, 16, 38–9 (Pl. I); **8**: 45, 261, 262; **14**: 16, 17, 29, 31, 41, 68–9; **15**: 34–5

kiln structures **14**: 26, 27, 32, 38, 39, 40

Orsett **6**: 25–32, 35, 38; **14**: 17, 18, 23, 29, 31, 32, 68

Cock Inn **11**: 51

Orsett Cock **9**: 102; **14**: 68

Rettendon **2**: 330; **6**: 53; **8**: 45, 52; **9**: 40, 43; **14**: 16, 17, 29, 31, 41, 67–8

kiln structure **14**: 26, 37, 38, 40, 41

Rettendon Hall **11**: 50

Rheinzabern (Germany) **14**: 35

Saffron Walden **14**: 17, 29, 31, 71

Sandon **14**: 17, 29, 31, 71

Lavender's Pit **11**: 50

Sheepen, Colchester **14**: 45, 50

Shoebury, South **14**: 17, 29, 31, 70–1

Suttons **11**: 50

Shoeburyness firing station (north of) **11**: 50

Sible Hedingham **14**: 17, 28, 30

Baker's Farm **11**: 50; **14**: 64

Stibbington (Cambs) **14**: 35, 40

Thurrock, Little **14**: 17, 25, 26, 29, 31, 32, 38, 40, 69

Tilbury, West **14**: 17, 25, 26, 27, 29, 31, 70

Candovers **17**: 163

Gun Hill **5**: 62–4, 63, 79, 89–90; **11**: 51; **14**: 23

Tolleshunt D'Arcy **16**: 135, 138

Trier (Germany) **14**: 35–6, 40

Verulamium (St Albans (Herts)) **14**: 33

Wakering, Great **14**: 17, 29, 31, 70

(poss.) **11**: 51

Witham, Ivy Chimneys **11**: 51

medieval

Chelmsford Dominican Priory, kiln furniture **6**: 73–4

Gosfield, Kemp's Wood **8**: 177–8; **12**: 83

Horkesley, Great **7**: 33, 54–9 (inc. illustr.)

Ipswich (Suffolk), Carr Street **7**: 56; **8**: 109

Mile End **7**: 33–54, 56–9 (inc. illustr.)

kiln furniture **7**: 49, 51, 52, 53, 58

- KILNS, pottery, medieval (*cont.*)
 Mill Green, Ingatestone 2: 337–8; 7: 52, 57; 8: 173;
 12: 71, 72, 83; 19: 182
 Sible Heddingham
 Hole Farm 7: 52, 57, 58; 14: 64
 Starling's Hill 8: 268
 Valencia, Manises kilns (Spain) 1: 41
 Witham, Blunt's Hall, poss. clamp kiln, 1: 36, 37–40,
 39
 Woodham Ferrers, South
 Hambert's Farm 11: 67–8, 68–9; 12: 83
 kiln furniture 11: 67–8, 68
 post-medieval
 Colchester, clay-pipe making 15: 107, 111
 Upshire, Warlies Park (poss.) 9: 105
 saltern, 'Belgic', Ingoldmells (Lincs) 14: 19–20, 20, 22
 tile
 Roman 11: 52; 14: 42–4
 Alphamstone 11: 51; 14: 17, 43, 44, 72–3
 Ashdon 11: 51; 14: 17, 44, 73
 Braintree 14: 17, 44
 Bradford's Farm, Coggeshall Road 8: 60, 103, 125;
 11: 51; 14: 73
 Braxted, Great 14: 17, 44
 Tiptree Wood 11: 51; 14: 73
 Colchester, misc. sites 11: 51; 14: 16, 17, 44
 Hadham, Much and Little (Herts) 14: 15, 17, 44, 73
 Bromley Hall Farm 14: 55, 56
 Kelvedon 11: 51
 Lexden, Colchester 14: 43, 44, 50
 Moat Farm 14: 71–2
 Mount Bures 11: 51; 14: 17, 43, 44, 72
 Stebbing, Porter's Hall 11: 51
 Theydon Garnon 11: 51; 14: 17, 44, 73
 Totham, Great (poss.) 11: 51
 Wissington 14: 17, 44, 73
 medieval
 Bawsey (Norfolk) 10: 155
 Blackmore 10: 234–5
 Coggeshall 9: 71
 Danbury 6: 46, 48, 49, 72–3, 74; 7: 57, 58, 59; 11: 24
 Penn (Bucks) 10: 151
 Stebbing 12: 74
 Tyler Hill, Canterbury (Kent) 6: 70, 71, 72, 79; 8: 173
 post-medieval, Fryerning, Stoneymore Wood 13: 51
not precisely dated
 Rochford, Cherry Orchard Lane brickfield 9: 103
 Whitehall Manor, Dunton/Little Burstead 9: 99; 10:
 243
 KING, DANIEL, de Vere tombs: drawings 6: 90, 91, 92, 94,
 95, 96–7 (Pls III; VI); 16: 55, 58, 59, 60, 61,
 62, 63
 KING FAMILY, Bocking Church Street 19: 221
 KING'S LANGLEY (HERTS), Iron Age linchpin 18: 114
 KING'S LYNN (NORFOLK)
 medieval aquamanile 15: 56, 59, 66
 medieval pottery 8: 186, 192
 KIRBY-LE-SOKEN 4: 146, 147
 vicarage, 19th cent. rebuilding 2: 123, 135–6
 KITCHENS
 medieval
 Easton, Great 2: 97
 Thurrock, Little, Rookery Hill 5: 118
 Weald, South, 'Lincolns' 17: 152, 153
 Yeldham, Great (poss.) 20: 163
 medieval/post-medieval, Theydon Mount, Hill Hall 15: 169
 15th/16th cent., Chickney, Sibley's farmhouse 15: 156
 16th cent., Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 246–7
 and 'halls', 16th/17th cent. 1: 235–8
 KNARESBOROUGH CASTLE (YORKS), medieval
 pottery 8: 185, 186, 193, 197
 KNIFE HANDLES
 bone
 Roman
 Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 21, 22
 Colchester 3: 32, 34
 medieval, Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane 20: 110, 115, 116,
 118
not precisely dated, Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 166,
 167
 horn, post-medieval, Hornchurch, South 20: 174, 175
 wood 20: 118
 KNIGHTLEY, RICHARD, Puritan leader 2: 143
 KNIGHTS OF THE HOSPITAL OF ST JOHN OF
 JERUSALEM, cartulary 20: 35–73 *passim*
 KNIGHTS TEMPLAR, 11: 103; 13: 51; 20: 46
 KNIVES
 antler, Waltham Abbey monastic site 19: 132, 148
 flint
 prehistoric (*general*), Braintree, Skitt's Hill 8: 110
 Palaeolithic, Springfield, Chelmsford 9: 65, 69
 Early to Middle Bronze Age, Witham 16: 87
 Iron Age, Broomfield Plantation Quarry 17: 80–1, 80
 unorthodox (poss. prehistoric), Stanford-le-Hope 5:
 123, 124
 iron
 Iron Age/Roman, Chadwell St Mary 1: 128, 136
 Roman
 Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 27, 28
 Heybridge 17: 25, 26
 Stansted, Duckend Farm 20: 166
 Anglo-Saxon
 ?Braintree, Hunnable's gravel pit 8: 92, 120, 127
 Prittlewell 19: 93, 94, 95, 100, 101, 105, 106, 114
 medieval
 Chesterford, Great, Paddock Wood 11: 56, 57
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane 20: 117
 medieval/post-medieval
 Danbury Camp 10: 18
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 169, 170
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 158, 159
 post-medieval
 Hornchurch, South 20: 174–5, 175
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 262
not precisely dated
 Colchester, St Mary's Rectory 3: 71, 79
 Mile End pottery kilns 7: 52, 53
 Widford 11: 60, 61
see also KNIFE HANDLES
 KRAUWINCKEL, HANS, Nuremberg jettons 20: 152
 KYMBOLDS (LATER CAMBOLDS, STEBBING):
 CHENEBOULTUNA (DOMESDAY
 PLACENAME?) 16: 44
 KYNASTON, THOMAS, 'Lieut. of Division', early 19th
 cent. 15: 113
 KYRKHAM, THOMAS, RECTOR, ST MARY-AT-THE-
 WALLS, COLCHESTER 15: 87
 LA TÈNE PERIOD AND CULTURE
 and the 'Belgae' 14: 5, 6, 7, 8, 10

LA TÈNE PERIOD AND CULTURE (*cont.*)

- Danbury Camp **10**: 3
 Marnian culture **1**: 83, 84(&n), 85, 86, 87
 pottery, Colchester, Lexden Road **16**: 145, 147
 querns **15**: 175
- LACE ENDS, copper alloy
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 56
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 162, 163
- LACOCK ABBEY **10**: 155
- LADLES, IRON, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 27, 28
- LADYSHOT/MARK HALL WOODS *see* LATTON
- LAGAFARA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* LAVER, HIGH
- LAGHEFARA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* LAVER, LITTLE; MAGDALEN LAVER
- LAGHENBERIA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), *poss.*
 Lawn Hall (Great Waltham/High Easter) **16**: 45
- LAINDON, St Nicholas Church: timber belfry **5**: 208
- LAKE, SIR THOMAS, and Leyton manor **1**: 116–17
- LAKE, SIR THOMAS (THE YOUNGER), and Leyton manor **1**: 117
- LAKE FAMILY **1**: 117
- LAMARSH, manor of **6**: 99, 100
- LAMBE, HENRY, 17th cent. token issuer **17**: 177
- LAMBETH BIBLE **11**: 3, 4
- LAMBOURNE
 medieval cloth trades **20**: 59, 60
 Robert Barfoot brass **1**: 215, 216
- LAMBOURNE HALL, CANEWDON *see* CANEWDON
- LAMBOURNE HALL PIT, EAST, CANEWDON *see* CANEWDON
- 'LAMP CHIMNEYS', ceramic, Roman
 Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 23–4, 24
 Godmanchester (Hunts) **8**: 23
- LAMPS AND LAMP MOULDS, Roman, Colchester **3**: 33, 34, 35
- LAMPS, IRON, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 26, 28
- LANCASTER, Ashton Memorial **5**: 232–3(Pl. XII), 233
- LANDERMERE, BEAUMONT-CUM-MOZE/THORPE-LE-SOKEN **8**: 163, 165
- LANDGUARD POINT (SUFFOLK), new fort at (1620s) **10**: 120, 123; **15**: 101, 102
- LANDHOLDING
 Roman, *latifundia* **17**: 65
 Easter, High, medieval to modern times **19**: 192–3
 11th cent. in Essex **4**: 128–33; **12**: 18, 19–23
 bordars **4**: 129, 130–3
 freemen and sokemen **4**: 128–30, 132, 133; **12**: 20–3
 slaves **4**: 130–3
 thegns **12**: 21, 22
 villeins **4**: 129, 130–3
 13th/14th cent. Colchester **19**: 159–65
 common rights and hunting **19**: 162–5
 16th–17th cent.
 Purleigh **17**: 107, 112–18, 114
 View of Frankpledge and Tudor manorial courts **13**: 9, 11, 13nn
- LANDS FARM *see* BRADWELL-ON-SEA
- LANDSCAPE HISTORY AND ARCHAEOLOGY
 Braintree, Iron Age/Roman **8**: 121–3
 Heybridge, Lofts Farm, Iron Age/Roman **17**: 62–3
 Holland, Little, coastal erosion **20**: 75, 76, 81–2
 Horndon, West, Thorndon Hall, Old **8**: 180, 181, 182
 Mucking crop-mark sites **5**: 6–12
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 95–101, 96; **17**: 62
 Tolleshunts **1**: 241–2
- LANDUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), *poss.*
 Eastlands (alias Lands Farm, Bradwell-on-Sea) **16**: 45
- LANFRANC, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY **11**: 9
- LANG, COSMO GORDON, BISHOP OF STEPNEY **18**: 75
- LANGDON HALL, medieval manor **8**: 212
- LANGDON HILLS
 late Bronze Age pottery **16**: 105–8, 105, 106
 Iron Age hillfort(?) **8**: 149, 152; **10**: 22, 24; **16**: 108
- LANGENHOE
 medieval period
 boundary **14**: 91
 clergy **1**: 251
 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 190, 197
 Red Hills **1**: 131
- LANGFORD
 prehistoric features **17**: 152
 Iron Age/Roman enclosures **12**: 80, 81
- LANGFORD JUNCTION, HEYBRIDGE
 Fitch Collection **17**: 57–9
 Roman features **17**: 57–9, 61, 63, 64
- LANGFORD PLACE, HEYBRIDGE **17**: 61
- LANGLEY, RICHARD, parson of Latchingdon **11**: 29
- LANSBURY, GEORGE, Fambridge colony system **18**: 77, 80, 85
- LANVALEI, WILLIAM DE, and St Clair family **20**: 30, 32
- LAON (FRANCE), and medieval monastic studies **2**: 306
- LASCENDON *see* LATCHINGDON
- LATCHINGDON
 ?prehistoric wooden platform **16**: 130
 medieval manors **11**: 6, 8, 9–10, 31
 'Lascendon' and 'Anstey case' **15**: 68, 78
 Rectory **11**: 28
 St Michael's Church **9**: 100; **11**: 6–31(inc. illustr.)
see also PEVERELLS MANOR; TYLE HALL
- LATRINE PITS
 Roman
 Nazeingbury **10**: 41, 43, 107
 Ockendon, South **2**: 83, 85, 86, 95
 Waltham Abbey, Saxo-Norman manorial enclosure **5**: 150–1
- LATRINE-HOUSES, Braintree, Bank Street **8**: 69
- LATTON
 Ladyshot/Mark Hall Woods **15**: 167
 Latton Hall/Latton Tany (Lattuna in Domesday) **16**: 42
 Mark Hall (Lattuna in Domesday) **16**: 42
 medieval clergy **1**: 251
see also HARLOW TEMPLE; MARK HALL, HARLOW/LATTON
- LATTUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* LATTON (LATTON HALL/LATTON TANY/MARK HALL)
- LAUD, ARCHBISHOP WILLIAM **2**: 143, 144
- LAUNDERS MANOR *see* RAINHAM
- LAVENDER MOUND, NR UPHALL CAMP, ILFORD **10**: 220–1
- LAVENDER'S PIT, EAST LAMBOURNE HALL, CANEWDON *see* CANEWDON
- LAVENDER'S PIT, SANDON *see* SANDON
- LAVENHAM (SUFFOLK), No. 12 Market Square, chimney stack **20**: 100

- LAVER, HIGH
Lagafara (Domesday placename) 16: 42
Otes 16: 42
- LAVER, LITTLE
'Belgic' and Roman finds 8: 239–42, 241, 273
Laghefara (Domesday placename) 16: 42
- LAVER, MAGDALEN, church of St Mary Magdalene 2: 37
- LAVERS
11th cent. landholding 4: 132
churches in 2: 37
- LAWFORD
?Neolithic long barrow 16: 92
medieval period
11th cent. royal manor 4: 128
fulling mill 20: 48
medieval charter (Morant MSS) 2: 292
1801 agricultural survey 5: 190, 197
- LAWLING, medieval manors 11: 8, 9, 31; 12: 97
- LAWN HALL, Great Waltham/High Easter 16: 45
- LAWNS HOTEL, WALTHAM ABBEY 12: 48
- LAWRENCE, SAINT, churches/religious houses dedicated to 2: 37, 44, 45
- LAY, SARGENT, and Clacton development 16: 65–6
- LAYER BRETON
Legra (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 45
medieval clergy 1: 251
- LAYER MARNEY
Church and Tower 17: 172–3, 173–6; 20: 101
Lega manor in (poss.) (Domesday placename) 16: 42
Wick Farmhouse 11: 83
- LAYER-DE-LA-HAYE
Fields Farm
Neolithic bowl 14: 114, 116, 128–9 (Pl. I), 130
Belgic and Roman pottery 14: 119, 123
Legra (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 45
Malting Barn, Belgic and early Roman pottery 15: 129–34, 130–2
- LEA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), poss. Hadleigh 16: 45
- LEA (LEE), RIVER 4: 30; 5: 127; 10: 24; 20: 54
and Cornmill stream 4: 88; 19: 270
Nazcing: Nazeingbury 9: 102
Sewardstone 9: 104; 10: 185
- LEA NAVIGATION 2: 217
- LEAD AND LEAD WORKING
general, in bronze 18: 7, 10
Bronze Age, Ardleigh 7: 27
Roman
Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 20, 21
Canvey Island 2: 19
Heybridge 17: 15, 26, 27, 65
Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 13
- Anglo-Saxon
Linford, Mucking 1: 67, 68, 73, 76, 100
Orsett Cock 18: 31
- Saxo-Norman, Waltham Abbey 5: 177, 178, 179
- medieval
Waltham Abbey 4: 79; 5: 130, 130, 137, 177
for water-pipes 12: 75–6
- post-medieval, Waltham Abbey monastic site 4: 119–20, 119; 19: 132, 144, 145
- not precisely dated*
Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 59, 61
Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 57
Rochford 16: 15
Southchurch Hall 18: 37
- Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 232, 262, 263–4; 10: 165
see also CAMES; COFFINS; TOKENS
- LEAKE, JOHN MARTIN, of Thorpe Hall 2: 123, 125, 127
- LEATHER REMAINS *see* SHOES
- LEATHER-WORKING, medieval 20: 37
- LECHE, ROBERT, BAILIFF, COLCHESTER 15: 88
- LEE VALLEY REGIONAL PARK AUTHORITY 5: 152; 10: 128, 131, 168, 170
- LEEZ PRIORY 15: 157
restoration 5: 216–17
- LEFFINWELLS FAMILY, and Oxford House, Earls Colne 16: 153
- LEGA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* LAYER MARNEY; LEIGHS, GREAT
- LEGH *see* LEIGHS, LITTLE
- LEGRA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* BIRCH, GREAT; LAYER BRETON; LAYER-DE-LA-HAYE
- LEICESTER, Westminster Bank 5: 233
- LEIGH-ON-SEA
Roman pipeclay statuettes 10: 230–2, 259
and St Clement 2: 42
- LEIGHS, GREAT
brass-rubbing 11: 121
Lega (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 45
St Mary's Church
replastering 15: 144
tower 9: 87; 12: 68, 69, 83
sub-rectangular enclosures 18: 101, 102
see also MOULSHAM HALL; WARWICKS, LITTLE (FARMHOUSE)
- LEIGHS, LITTLE
medieval manor ('Legh') and 'Anstey case' 15: 68, 77–8
church restoration 5: 212
see also WARWICKS, LITTLE (FARMHOUSE)
- LEINTUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* RUCKHOLT (LEYTON); WANSTEAD (CANN HALL)
- LELAND, JOHN, notes from William de Vere 2: 300, 302, 304, 306
- LENTHALL, SPEAKER 2: 72
- LEONARD, SAINT, and parish church dedications 2: 43–4
- LEPERS 20: 84, 85, 86
see also NEWPORT (HOSPITAL OF ST MARY AND ST LEONARD)
- L'EPINETTE, LOIRE ATLANTIQUE (FRANCE), salt production 16: 140
- LEPPINGWELLS *see* MAPLESTEAD, LITTLE
- LES MARTRES-DE-VEYRE (FRANCE), samian pottery 10: 79, 80
- LETCHE, WALTER E. (BUILDER) 5: 208, 210
- LETHIEULLIER FAMILY, and Aldersbrook manor 8: 200, 202
- LEWIS, ELIZABETH *see* LOWYS, ELIZABETH
- LEWIS, THOMAS, THORPE BUILDER 2: 125, 127
- LEWIS'S GARDENS, COLCHESTER *see* COLCHESTER
- LEXDEN
Gallo-Belgian? cemetery? 13: 63, 65; 14: 11, 12
?Roman tile kilns 14: 43, 44, 50
Moat Farm 14: 71–2
medieval period 20: 43
Cesterwald location 11: 112
charters (Morant MSS) 2: 290, 291, 292
Hundred of 2: 290, 291; 20: 41
Hasingham in 16: 45

- LEXDEN, medieval period (*cont.*)
 Lexden Park riots (1343) **19**: 164
 manor **8**: 221; **19**: 159, 161, 163, 164
 Oaks Drive, Roman pottery **17**: 142–3, 143
- LEXDEN DYKE **14**: 10; **19**: 260, 264
- LEYBURN, WILLIAM DE **8**: 188
- LEYTON
 Church Road, Roman and post-Roman features **11**: 105
 Lea Hall, Capworth Street **1**: 164
 Manor of **1**: 115–17, 121
 medieval textile trades **20**: 56, 59
see also RUCKHOLT
- LEYTONSTONE
 Church of St John the Baptist **1**: 122
 Philbroke estate ('Fillebrook') **1**: 123–4, 125
 'Wallwood' ('Wallywood') history **1**: 114–26
 Wallwood (Walwood) House **1**: 120–2, 124, 125–6
see also RUCKHOLT (manor)
- LEZOUX (FRANCE), samian pottery **10**: 79, 80; **13**: 66; **14**: 150; **15**: 31; **19**: 43, 44; **20**: 16
- LICHFIELD CATHEDRAL **2**: 239
- LIDGATE (SUFFOLK)
 Street Farm **20**: 100
 villa and enclosure **9**: 83–4
- LIFILDEWELLA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 MAPLESTEAD, LITTLE
 (LEPPINGWELLS)
- LIGHTHOUSES **9**: 119
- LIGULAE, COPPER ALLOY
 Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 18, 19
 Heybridge **17**: 23, 24
- LIME KILNS *see* KILNS (lime)
- LIMESTONE
 Bembridge limestone mortar, Great Easton, Great **2**: 160
 medieval stone coffin, Wix Abbey **1**: 106–7
see also BARNACK STONE
- LIMPWELLA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 BUTTSBURY (IMPHEY HALL)
- LINCHPINS, LATE IRON AGE, Saffron Walden Museum
18: 114
- LINCOLNSHIRE *see individual places by name*
- LINDISFARNE (NORTHUMBRIA), early church building
10: 71
- LINEN
 medieval Essex **20**: 37, 38, 47–8
 post-medieval, Ashmans, Woodham Walter **20**: 128
- LINFORD, MUCKING
general
 misc. finds **1**: 100–4
 quarry site **5**: 6(&n)
 site dating **1**: 99–100
 Hoford Wood Road site **1**: 67
 Iron Age features **1**: 57–61, 58–9, 63, 65, 100–1, 102; **14**: 7; **17**: 11
 ceramic loomweights **1**: 61, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 85, 86; **14**: 7, 120, 121
 pottery **1**: 77–87, 79–80, 82
 medieval features **1**: 77
 pottery **1**: 89, 98
 Romano-British features **1**: 61
 pottery **1**: 68, 87, 88, 89, 99
 Saxon features **1**: 58, 61–76, 63, 66, 69–72, 74–6, 101, 103, 104
 pottery **1**: 90, 91–4, 95–7
see also under Mucking (North Ring)
- LINGFIELD (SURREY), Pollard House/Pollard Cottage,
 fireplace **20**: 101
- LINLITHGOW PALACE (W LOTH), 16th-cent. tiles **10**:
 155
- LINTON (CAMBS), Bronze Age pottery **8**: 110
- LIPMAN, DR V. D., on Jewry in medieval Norwich **16**: 48–
 52
- LISTON, Parish Church **19**: 253
- 'LITHIC STUDIES GROUP' **10**: 207
- LITTLEBURY
 early Iron Age pits **10**: 245
 Ring Hill Camp, Iron Age hillfort **10**: 23, 24, 26; **17**: 123
 medieval manor **1**: 190, 193&n, 194
 brass-rubbing **11**: 121
 settlement patterns **17**: 122, 123, 124, 126, 127, 128, 129–
 31
 and Sir John Griffin Griffin **11**: 91, 94–5, 97
- LITTLEBURY, SIR HUMPHREY (d 1346?), tomb **16**: 58
- LIVERPOOL, Insurance building **5**: 228
- LLOYD, JOHN, VICAR OF WRITTLE (D 1603) **1**: 210–11
- LLYN FAWR (GLAM), prehistoric metalworking phase **18**:
 7, 10, 12, 13
- LOCAL GOVERNMENT BOARD, and Farnbridge
 breaches **18**: 75–6, 80, 83, 85, 86
- LOCAL GOVERNMENT PLANNING PAPERS AS
 SOURCES **19**: 231–9; **20**: 175–6
- LOCHETUNA/LOCHINTUNA (DOMESDAY
 PLACENAME: LOUGHTON, Monk Wood)
16: 42
- LOCKS AND KEYS
 copper alloy
 Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 19, 20
 medieval, Wickham Bishops, St Peter's Church **12**: 75,
 77
not precisely dated, Colchester, Lewis's Gardens **1**: 15
- iron
 Roman
 Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 29, 30
 Heybridge **17**: 25, 26
 Nazeingbury **10**: 101, 102
- medieval
 Naylinghurst **8**: 271, 273
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 120
 medieval/post-medieval
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 169, 170–1
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 157, 159
- LODSWORTH (SUSSEX), and St Osyth Abbey foundation
2: 303, 316, 318, 319
- LOFT HALL, gully-circle (poss. hengiform monument) **6**:
 38n
- LOFTS FARM, HEYBRIDGE/GREAT TOTHAM
 prehistoric features (*general*) **16**: 85–6; **17**: 61, 62
 Neolithic features **12**: 43; **16**: 85, 86
 Bronze Age **16**: 128, 129, 138
 pottery **12**: 43; **17**: 31
 ring ditches **12**: 43; **13**: 53, 58; **14**: 139; **16**: 128
- Iron Age
 early Iron Age barrow burial **16**: 129
 early Iron Age Darmsden-Linton pottery **16**: 128; **17**: 31
 hut-circle **12**: 43
 Roman features **16**: 128; **17**: 61, 62
 bronze sword chapes and coin **15**: 166
 moated site **11**: 104; **16**: 85
- LOHOU (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* WALTHAM,
 GREAT (HOWE STREET)

- LOLLARDS 8: 209, 214, 220–1
in Colchester 15: 84–5, 86, 90
- LONDON
- general*
- Fambridge land reclamation by unemployed 18: 75–87
food market, 18th–19th cent. 5: 190, 192
Greater London planning 19: 234, 237
Camberwell New Road, church 5: 226
Canning Town, church dedicated to St Cedd 2: 36
Cheapside 8: 199
City of London Cemetery 8: 200, 201
City of, Electra House 5: 233
Clerkenwell, St Mary's Priory 1: 183(&n)
Colchester Roman pottery products 14: 50, 51, 54
Coleman Street 8: 196
Custom House site
Roman pottery 8: 23, 24
medieval pottery 8: 191
Docklands, planning 19: 234, 237; 20: 175–6
Foster Lane, Church to St Vedast 10: 72
Guildhall Museum 1: 213
Hatton Garden 8: 196
Holy Trinity Aldgate, and St Osyth foundation 2: 304–5
Holy Trinity medieval Priory, and 'Anstey case' 15: 71, 72
Mincing Lane 8: 196
Moorgate, Chartered Accountants building 5: 227–8, 229, 230, 231, 232–3(Pl. II)
Old Bailey 5: 233
Queen Victoria Street 8: 185, 192
Royal London Insurance, Finsbury Square 5: 233
St Bartholomew's Smithfield, Priory of 2: 306
St Ethelburga's Church, Bishopsgate 2: 39
St Martin-le-Grand Collegiate Church 11: 62
St Peter's Monastery, Westminster 11: 62
Sir John Soane Museum 1: 255
Southwark 8: 192
Toynbee Hall 18: 75, 77
Tudor Street, Anglo-Saxon timbers 14: 83
Victoria and Albert Museum 5: 228
Wapping (Tower Hamlets), tokens 20: 133
Westminster Abbey, tombs 16: 58, 61, 62
see also ST PAUL'S CATHEDRAL
- LONDON, BISHOPS OF
and Braintree 8: 83, 109, 130, 131, 132, 134, 135, 136
see also GILBERT FOLIOT; MAURICE; RICHARD OF BELMEIS I; RICHARD OF BELMEIS II; ROBERT 'DE SIGILLO'; STOKESLEY
- LONDON, DIOCESE OF AND ESSEX 2: 36
- LONDON, LITTLE *see* CHIGWELL
- LONDON UNEMPLOYED FUND (1904–5) 18: 75–6
- LONDON CLAY 14: 15; 17: 100, 105, 108
Braintree 9: 71
Dengie peninsula 11: 6; 12: 108, 109
Rawreth 9: 20, 43
- LONG, COL WALTER, Parliament, Lord Gen. and Essex county 2: 71, 210–15
- LONG, WALTER (PRESIDENT, LOCAL GOVERNMENT BOARD) 18: 75, 76, 85
- LONG MELFORD HALL (SUFFOLK) 17: 173
- LONGTHORPE (CAMBS), 'Belgic' pottery kilns 14: 18, 40
- LOOMWEIGHTS
ceramic
Bronze Age
Barling Hall 9: 66
Braintree, Mariborough Road 9: 70, 74
Mucking 9: 101
Orsett Cock (poss.) 6: 32; 14: 119
Bronze Age/Iron Age, Hadleigh, Chapel Lane 18: 90, 91
Iron Age 14: 7
distribution 14: 117–22, 120, 130
Ardleigh, Vince's Farm 14: 120, 121; 15: 4
Braintree, Rayne Road 18: 106
Brightlingsea 14: 120, 121
Burnham-on-Crouch 14: 119, 120, 121
Colchester, Stanway 14: 120, 121
Danbury, Twitty Fee 14: 120, 121
Heybridge 14: 120, 121; 17: 11, 28, 29
Layer-de-la-Haye, Malting Barn 15: 134
Linford, Mucking 1: 61, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 85, 86; 14: 7, 120, 121
Mucking 14: 120, 121
Nazeingbury 14: 120, 121
Orsett (causewayed enclosure) 14: 120, 121
Orsett Cock 14: 120, 121; 16: 135; 18: 19, 31, 32
Sheepen (Colchester) 14: 120, 121
Shoebury, North 14: 120, 121
Stifford Clays 14: 120, 121
Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 14: 120, 121
Wakering, Great 14: 120, 121
Waltham, Little 14: 120, 121
Wickford, Beauchamps Farm 14: 120, 121
Witham Camp 14: 120, 121
Wivenhoe 14: 120, 121
Woodham Walter 14: 120, 121
- Belgic
Kelvedon, Doucecroft 19: 21, 37
Mucking 5: 10
Nazeingbury 10: 98.10.99, 100
Roman, Nazeingbury 10: 99, 100–1
- Anglo-Saxon
Chigborough Farm 17: 147–8, 147
Danbury Camp (inc. annular) 10: 10, 13, 14, 18, 19, 21
Linford, Mucking 1: 73, 93, 97, 100
Mucking(?) 5: 11
Nazeingbury 10: 51, 75, 99, 101
Orsett Cock 18: 22
Prittlewell 19: 91
Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 68, 87, 88, 89
Saxo-Norman, Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure 5: 178
not precisely dated
Burnham-on-Crouch 9: 75, 76
Stanford-le-Hope 20: 165
- Anglo-Saxon
Blackmore 10: 234–5, 235
Cressing churchyard 10: 243
lead, Anglo-Saxon, Linford, Mucking 1: 67, 68, 73, 76, 100
- LOST/DESERTED SETTLEMENTS *see* SETTLEMENT PATTERNS
- LOUGH HILL HOUSE, THE TYE *see* HANNINGFIELD, EAST
- LOUGHTON
Broadshood Lodge 12: 44
Monk Wood (Lochetuna/Lochintuna in Domesday) 16: 42
- LOUGHTON CAMP, Iron Age hillfort 10: 22, 24, 26, 190, 206
- LOUVAINNE FAMILY, MEDIEVAL BARONY, EASTON, LITTLE 2: 1, 3–4, 7, 8, 106, 117
- LOUVERS, Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 132, 150, 151

- LOVECOTES (LOVECOTT) FARM, HENHAM *see*
HENHAM
- LOWICK (NORTHANTS), tomb of Ralph Green **6**: 93,
96–7 (Pl. VII)
- LOWYS (LEWIS), ELIZABETH, hanged for witchcraft
(book review) **20**: 184–5
- LÜBECK (GERMANY), architectural influences **20**: 101
- LUCAS, SHERIFF JOHN **1**: 163
- LUCAS, SIR JOHN **2**: 67
- LUDLOW (SALOP), 17th cent. features, Reader's House **1**: 231
- LUKE, SAINT, church dedications to **2**: 46
- LUMLEY, SIR W. **2**: 69
- LYNCHETS
Braintree, Cressing Road **15**: 43
Horndon-on-the-Hill **12**: 71
Springfield **14**: 122
- LYTTON, SIR WILLIAM **2**: 144
- M11 MOTORWAY
Chesterford, Great **5**: 4–5; **8**: 156, 158, 159; **9**: 85
Henham **10**: 243
Henham/Ugley **11**: 104
Littlebury **10**: 245
- M25 MOTORWAY
construction **9**: 104
Theydon Garnon watching-brief **14**: 142
Thurrock **12**: 48; **18**: 16
- McCANN, JOHN and SCOTT, DOUGLAS, 'Tollesbury
Hall, a thirteenth-century manor house' **18**:
53–62
- MACEHEADS, pebble, prob. prehistoric **8**: 145, 146
- MACES *see* ADZES; SHAFTHOLES, IMPLEMENTS
WITH
- McINTOSH, MARJORIE K.
'Sir Hercules Francis Cooke: Stuart Postscript to a Tudor
House' **9**: 139–45
'Some New Gentry in Early Tudor Essex: The Cookes of
Gidea Hall, 1480–1550' **9**: 129–38
and the late K. C. Newton, 'Leet Jurisdiction in Essex
Manor Courts during the Elizabethan Period'
13: 3–14
- McLEOD, REV. R. F. (RECTOR OF NORTH
FAMBRIDGE) **18**: 75, 80
- MAES, NICHOLAS (PAINTER) **1**: 48
- MAGDALEN LAVER
church of St Mary Magdalene **2**: 37
Laghefara (Domesday placename) **16**: 42
- MAGLEMOSEAN SITES **2**: 224, 227–8
- MAIDENS TYE, HIGH EASTER
medieval and later occupation **2**: 98
moated site **19**: 176–95 (inc. illustr.)
history **19**: 192–3
pottery from **19**: 180–91, 183–90, 192
- MAJENDIE, LEWIS A., Robinson tokens **20**: 134–5, 138,
139–40
- MALDON
Roman features, St Mary's Church **17**: 58, 60; **20**: 151
Saxon period
burh **10**: 14; **13**: 59; **14**: 140–1, 144; **17**: 61, 62, 63, 162;
19: 261, 266; **20**: 108
churches **5**: 206
Danish victory at (991) **12**: 96
earthwork **10**: 21
medieval period **20**: 43
11th cent. landholding **12**: 20–1
12th/13th cent. textile trades **20**: 34, 41, 45, 47, 49, 54,
56
ceramic Knight Jug **15**: 64, 66
clergy **1**: 251
market **13**: 15, 19
Premonstratensian canons **20**: 46
settlement **17**: 61
16th cent., incorporation **8**: 225
17th cent.
Civil War Trained Bands **2**: 75
Mildmay elected as MP (1640) **2**: 145–6
occupation 1620s **10**: 121, 123, 124–5
payment of Ship-money **1**: 160
1801 agricultural survey **5**: 188, 198
All Saints Church **16**: 131; **17**: 161
Beeleigh Road, late Saxon pottery **13**: 53; **14**: 140
Boots chemists (rear of) **11**: 66
Carmelite Friary **11**: 65–6, 66; **19**: 266
Chequers, The **19**: 266; **20**: 108
Cherry Garden Lane **20**: 130
Elmcroft, early Iron Age settlement **19**: 266
High Street
Saxon and medieval buildings **11**: 107
'Wealden' houses **20**: 103–9, 103–7
Hythe, the **20**: 108
London Road (No. 42), late Roman/Anglo-Saxon features
17: 60–1
Maldon Court School **11**: 58, 66–7, 66
New Street/Fambridge Road **16**: 131
Osea Road (Red Hill) **17**: 52, 62, 64
Rural District Council, and Fambridge breaches **18**: 75, 76,
86
St Giles' Leper Hospital **16**: 131
Roman finds **17**: 60
St Mary's Church **16**: 131; **20**: 108
alterations and additions **5**: 206–7; **17**: 161
churchyard **20**: 151
Roman features **17**: 58, 60; **20**: 151
St Mary's Mundon **17**: 161
St Peter's Church, graveyard **16**: 131
Silver Street **11**: 66, 67
Southern Relief Road, Dengie field system **20**: 158, 164
Spital Road: ?*burh* traces **17**: 162
topography **17**: 8
tumulus **8**: 246
- MALDON, LITTLE, medieval estate **8**: 214
- MALDON ARCHAEOLOGICAL GROUP
Bouchernes Farm **17**: 60, 62
Bovill's Marsh, Southminster **9**: 84
Lofts Farm, Great Totham **16**: 85; **17**: 61
- MALDON DISTRICT COUNCIL, local planning **19**: 238–
9
- MALMESBURY, WILLIAM OF *see* WILLIAM OF
MALMESBURY
- MALT HOUSE, BRAN END, STEBBING *see* STEBBING
- MALT KILNS *see* KILNS
- MAMMOTH BONES, Ilford, Richmond Road **16**: 130
- MANCETTER-HARTSHILL (WARWICKS), Roman
pottery industry **5**: 14; **14**: 52
- MANCHESTER, Roman fort **8**: 64–5
- MANCHESTER, EARLS OF **2**: 73, 74, 75, 76, 77; **10**: 130
- MANDEVILLE, GEOFFREY DE (d 1216) **19**: 154
- MANDEVILLE, GEOFFREY DE, EARL OF ESSEX (d
1144) **1**: 40, 195; **2**: 217; **16**: 44
and Pleshey Castle **19**: 166

- MANDEVILLE, WILLIAM DE (d 1227) 19: 154
 MANDEVILLE, WILLIAM DE, EARL OF ESSEX
 (d 1189) 19: 154
 and Pleshey Castle 19: 166, 175
 MANDEVILLE FAMILY 2: 245
 MANDUBRACIUS, Trinovantian prince 14: 11
 MANESTUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 MANSTON (BRADFIELD)
 MANHALL (SAFFRON WALDEN), medieval fee of 1: 179,
 184
 MANNING, W. H. 'Excavation of an Iron Age and Roman
 Site at Chadwell St Mary' 1: 127–40
 MANNINGTREE
 Aardenburg ware 8: 184, 185, 186, 188
 Church of St Michael and All Saints 8: 276–8
 medieval fulling mill 20: 49
 medieval market established 20: 43
 MANORIAL ENCLOSURES
 Chingford St Pauls 5: 129n, 150
 Saxo-Norman
 Waltham Abbey 5: 127, 129, 130–1 (Pls I–II), 136, 142–
 52, 143, 147, 176, 178
see also POTTERY and individual finds
 MANORS
 medieval period
 13th/14th cent. Colchester area 19: 159–65
 in Essex 4: 128–33; 12: 16–17; 13: 1–2
see also 'ANSTEY CASE'
 Tudor period, leet jurisdiction in Essex manor courts,
 Elizabethan period 13: 3–14
 Aldersbrook 8: 200–8 (inc. illustr.)
 and endowment of churches 2: 36, 38
 of Tolleshunta 1: 239–46, 240
see also individual manors by name
 MANSION HOUSE FUND (1903), and rural colony
 system 18: 75, 77
 MANSIONES 8: 125
 Godmanchester (Hunts) 20: 181
 Wall (Staffs) 20: 181
see also CHELMSFORD; COGGESHALL (ST PETER'S
 SCHOOL); KELVEDON
 MANSTON (LATER JACQUES HALL), BRADFIELD
 (MANESTUNA IN DOMESDAY) 16: 42
 MAPLE CHARCOAL, Iron Age/Roman pottery kilns 14:
 16
 MAPLESTEAD, medieval landholding 2: 117; 4: 130
 MAPLESTEAD, GREAT, Hopwells Farmhouse 11: 82
 MAPLESTEAD, LITTLE
 Impnells (*Hempenhille*) 20: 48
 Leppingwells (prob. Liffildewella in Domesday) 16: 42
 Napsted (Nepsteda in Domesday) 16: 42
 MAR DYKE 20: 177
 MARCHAM (BERKS), 'The Priory' 1: 237, 238
 MARE, JOHN DE LA 8: 212
 MARGARET, SAINT 2: 112
 parish church dedications 2: 38, 39, 41
 MARGARETTING
 Canterburys 11: 84
 church
 oak screen 5: 215
 tower 5: 209
 medieval clergy 1: 251
 MARHAM (NORFOLK), Old Hall 8: 210
 MARIANUS SCOTUS MS *COMPOTUS* 11: 113–14
 MARK FAMILY OF MARK'S TEY 1: 40
 MARK HALL, HARLOW/LATTON
 Lattuna in Domesday 16: 42
 post-medieval *façon de Venise* glass 19: 276–7, 276
 MARK HALL WOODS, HARLOW/LATTON 15: 167
 MARK, SAINT, church dedications to 2: 46
 MARKET GARDENING
 19th cent. 5: 194
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 219, 220, 235
see also VEGETABLE CROPS
 MARKETS AND FAIRS
 general, saints and dedications 2: 45
 medieval period
 Coggeshall, 13th cent. market licensed 13: 16, 17, 20
 addendum; 19: 87
 Essex before 1350 13: 15–21
 Tudor period, Ingatestone 13: 6
 MARKS HALL *see* RODING, MARGARET
 MARLES (MEDIÉVAL MANOR) *see* EPPING
 MARSH FARM PIT, ALRESFORD, late Iron Age/early
 Roman pottery 12: 56, 57
 MARSHALL'S FARM *see* EASTWOOD
 MARSTON MOOR (YORKS), BATTLE OF 2: 77
 MARTIN, ALDERMAN MATTHEW, of Colchester 18: 67,
 68
 MARTIN, SAINT, parish church dedications 2: 38, 43
 MARTINGELL, H. E. *et al.*, 'A Mesolithic Industry from Hill
 Wood, High Beach, Epping Forest' 10: 206–19
 MARTINS FARM, RADWINTER *see* RADWINTER
 MARTLESHAM (SUFFOLK), prehistoric rusticated beaker
 7: 16
 MARTON (E YORKS), medieval church 2: 5–7
 MARY I, QUEEN
 East Tilbury blockhouse 19: 157
 Reformation period in Colchester 15: 89, 90, 91, 92
 MARY II, QUEEN *see* WILLIAM III, KING AND MARY
 II, QUEEN
 MARY MAGDALENE, SAINT, church/religious house
 dedications 2: 37
 MARY THE VIRGIN, SAINT, church/religious house
 dedications 2: 35, 37, 38, 39, 42, 44, 45
 MASCLE (MADLE) FAMILY, EPPING 1: 187, 188
 MASHAM, SIR WILLIAM 1: 161; 2: 60, 63, 65, 66, 69, 144
 MASHBURY (PARISH) 11: 62, 63
 MATCHING, Housham (Ovesham in Domesday) 16: 42
 MATCHING HALL, MATCHING, Matcinga/Matcinge
 (Domesday placename) 16: 42
 MATCHING/SHEERING, ring ditches 15: 152
 MATCINGA/MATCINGE (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)
see MATCHING HALL, MATCHING
 MATILDA, QUEEN 4: 32
 MATTHEW, SAINT, church dedications to 2: 46
 MATTHEW, THOMAS, COLCHESTER 15: 85
 MAURICE, BISHOP OF LONDON, and Saint Osyth 2:
 301–2
 MAXEY (NORTHANTS), Saxon building 10: 68
 MAXEY, SIR WILLIAM, OF BRADWELL 10: 123, 124
 MAYEN QUARRIES, EIFEL HILLS (GERMANY) 15: 175
 MAYHEW, THOMAS, attorney (uncle of William) 18: 64, 65
 MAYHEW, WILLIAM, and Colchester Charter (1763) 18:
 63–74, 63
 MAYLAND
 Church of St Barnabas 2: 46
 Nipsell's Rayments ('Gyphesho'), medieval knight's fee and
 'Anstey case' 15: 70, 79–80
 St Osyth's Abbey foundation 2: 304, 324

MAYLANDSEA, Mesolithic and Romano-British sites **16**:
130

MAYNARD, HENRY R., and Mansion House Fund **18**: 75

MAYNARD, SIR JOHN, and Myddleton family **8**: 283

MAYNARD, LORD, 'Lieut. of Division', early 19th cent. **15**:
114

MAYNARD, ROBERT, COLCHESTER CLOTHIER **15**:
90, 91

MAYNARD, WILLIAM LORD, deputy lieut. of Essex
(1620s) **10**: 120; **15**: 97, 98

MEADOWS, WILLIAM S. H. B., Rector of Peldon **7**: 66

MEDICINE *see* PLANT REMAINS, medieval (in
medication)

MEESDEN (HERTS), church
medieval mosaic pavement **6**: 72
porch **20**: 101

MELESHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
MOULSHAM HALL, GREAT LEIGHS

MELFORD, LONG (SUFFOLK), medieval cloth trades **20**:
45

MEMORIALS
Aldersbrook church, war memorial **5**: 217
Ashton Memorial, Lancaster **5**: 232–3 (Pl. XII), 233
Castle Hedingham, St Nicholas Church churchyard cross
shaft (war memorial) **5**: 216; **11**: 1
Dunmow, Great, St Mary's Church, John Campbell Dick
memorial **5**: 215
see also BRASSES; CROSSES

MENDIP HILLS **17**: 33

MENGUI FAMILY (*also* MENGI/MINGY/MYNGY) **1**:
183

MENGUI, ROBERT, SON OF **1**: 181, 183, 184, 188

MERE (WILTS), 'knight on horseback' vessel **15**: 56, 59

MERSEA ISLAND
early (undated) structures **17**: 161
Anglo-Saxon period
causeway, the Strood **14**: 77–86 (inc. illustr.)
pre-1046 manorial history **15**: 173–4
medieval period **8**: 213
11th cent. boundaries **14**: 87–93, 90
Deramy's Stone (?Mersea boundary) **14**: 87–9, 92
Mersea Charter of Edward the Confessor **2**: 289–90; **12**:
94–102; **14**: 87–93, 90
Mersea Priory, and John Doreward **8**: 209, 216, 217,
219
17th cent. defences **15**: 100

Mersea, East
Church of St Edmund, king and martyr **2**: 38
Cudmore Grove
finds **8**: 144, 145
Tudor Blockhouse **15**: 145–9, 147–8
Maydays Farm, red hills **14**: 138, 144
medieval clergy **1**: 251
'Old Battery Bushes' **15**: 149

Mersea, West
late Bronze Age sword **16**: 104
'Belgic' cremation burial **13**: 63–5, 64
Hall Farm **18**: 92
medieval manor **15**: 173, 174
St Peter's Church **12**: 96; **14**: 86

MESSENT, THE REV. CLAUDE J. W., *A Thousand Years of
Norfolk Carstone* (book reviewed) **2**: 341

MESSING
church damaged by 1884 earthquake **5**: 213
poss. Roman masonry building **8**: 246

METALWORK

early Bronze Age
Gestingthorpe **18**: 88
Tollesbury **16**: 91, 93, 94
middle/late Bronze Age, Ardleigh **7**: 27
late Bronze Age
Basildon, Wasketts, Great **17**: 141–2, 142
Fingringhoe, Plane Hall Farm **18**: 7–15 (inc. illustr.)
Rook Hall **18**: 108
Wickford **17**: 142
see also ARRETON DOWN; EWART PARK (PHASE);
LLYN FAWR (PHASE); WILBURTON
(PHASE)

La Tène swords **14**: 8

Romano-British
Christian symbolism on **18**: 115, 116, 117–19
Saffron Walden Battle Ditches **1**: 153
late Saxon, Saffron Walden Battle Ditches **1**: 153
not precisely dated, Barling Hall **9**: 67–8, 76
see also AQUAMANILES; COINS; COPPER ALLOY
OBJECTS; IRON OBJECTS; IRON SLAG;
TOKENS

METALWORKING

Roman
Chelmsford **2**: 334
Gestingthorpe **1**: 175
Halstead **1**: 175
Saxon, Goldhanger, Rook Hall **17**: 160, 165
Saxo-Norman, Waltham Abbey, Abbey Meads **11**: 109
not precisely dated, Springfield Lyons **15**: 168, 170
see also BRONZE WORKING; IRON WORKING; LEAD
AND LEAD WORKING; SMITHS AND
SMITHING

METCALFE, THOMAS, Rector of Peldon **7**: 62

MICHAEL, SAINT, parish church dedications **2**: 35, 43, 46

MICHELHAM PRIORY (SUSSEX), medieval pottery **8**:
186, 193

MICROBURINS

prehistoric (*general*), Broomfield Plantation Quarry **17**: 73, 80

Mesolithic
Hill Wood, High Beach, Epping Forest **10**: 211, 215
Purfleet, North Road **7**: 5

MICROLITHS, MESOLITHIC **2**: 230
Epping Forest, Hill Wood, High Beach **10**: 207, 209–10,
211, 214, 215
Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 224, 226, 228
Walton-on-the-Naze **10**: 233

MIDDLEBOROUGH, COLCHESTER, Roman and
medieval structures **11**: 102

MIDDLESEX, EARL OF *see* CRANFIELD

MIDDLETON

cropmark enclosure **19**: 255, 256
medieval textile trades **20**: 56

MIDDLETON, ROBERT, CHAMBERLAIN,
COLCHESTER **15**: 88

MIDEBROC (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) **16**: 45

MIDLAND RAILWAY, and development of Clacton **16**: 65

MILDEN (SUFFOLK), medieval manor **2**: 113

MILDENHALL (SUFFOLK), No. 11 Mill Street, fireplace
20: 98

MILDMAY, CAROLINE ST JOHN **5**: 212

MILDMAY, SHERIFF SIR HUMPHREY **1**: 161, 162, 163;
2: 146

MILDMAY, SIR HENRY, OF GRACES IN LITTLE
BADDOW **10**: 122, 124; **15**: 98

- MILDMAY, SIR HENRY, OF MOULSHAM **10**: 122, 124; 15: 98
- MILDMAY, SIR HENRY, OF WANSTEAD **2**: 63, 69, 145–6; **10**: 122
- MILDMAY FAMILY OF CHELMSFORD (book review) **20**: 183
- MILE END, nr COLCHESTER
 medieval period **20**: 43
 pottery kilns **7**: 33–54, 56–9 (inc. illustr.)
 post-medieval period, 16th–17th cent. plague **4**: 141, 142, 144
- MILITARY EQUIPMENT
 Roman
 Braintree **8**: 127
 Colchester
 Lexden Road **16**: 145, 148
 St Mary's Rectory **3**: 64–5, 69, 70
 Telephone Exchange site **3**: 11, 25–32 *passim*
 Eastwood, Marshall's Farm **15**: 166
 Wickford **11**: 49–50
see also ARTILLERY; DAGGERS; SCABBARDS; SEAXES; SHIELDS; SPEARHEADS; STUDS; SWORDS
- MILITARY UNITS *see* CIVIL WAR, ENGLISH; ESSEX YEOMANRY; ROMAN ARMY UNITS; VOLUNTEERS AND MILITIA
- MILL GREEN, INGATESTONE **1**: 166
 medieval pottery kilns **2**: 337–8; **7**: 52, 57; **8**: 173; **12**: 71, 72, 83; **19**: 182
 Romano-British site **2**: 335–6
- MILLET, CAPT. GEORGE, and Wallwood House, Leyton **1**: 122
- MILLS
 corn/flour, Waltham Abbey **2**: 221, 221
 fulling mills, and medieval cloth industry **20**: 48–9, 54, 71n
 'pugging', Stifford **20**: 168
 Stebbing (poss.) **20**: 158, 168
see also WATER-MILLS; WINDMILLS
- MILLSTONES
 Cressing Temple **20**: 162
 Rawreth **9**: 20
- MILTON, BRIAN H.
 'Excavations at Barrington's Farm, Orsett Cock, Thurrock' **18**: 16–33
 'Excavations at Bellingham Lane, Rayleigh' **18**: 39–44
 'Excavations at the White Hart Hotel, George Street, Harwich' **16**: 23–7
 'Excavations in Braintree 1980 and 1984' **17**: 82–95
- MILTON HALL BRICKFIELD, NORTH SHOEBURY
 middle Bronze Age site **9**: 66
 Iron Age features **9**: 102
- MINSTER, CLEMENT, East Tilbury church **19**: 154, 155
- MINTS, late Saxon, Horndon-on-the-Hill **12**: 71
- MIRRORS, Roman, Stansted, Duckend Farm **20**: 167
- MISTLEY
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 130
 Cliva (Domesday survey, later Cliff Farm) **16**: 41
 Domesday manors
 Scilcheham/Sciddeham (*see also below*) **16**: 43
 Sheddou/Sharing Hall (Sciddinchou in Domesday) **16**: 43
 medieval clergy **1**: 251
 18th cent. Adam Church at **1**: 253–8, 254, 255, 256
 19th cent. quay **9**: 91
- MITCHELLS *see* THURROCK, WEST
- MOATED SITES
 NW Essex **16**: 131–2, 138
 west Essex **19**: 193
 Aveley Manor **8**: 167; **12**: 83
 Bulmer **16**: 116, 118
 Chesterford, Great, Paddock Wood **9**: 99; **11**: 57
 Cressing Temple (poss.) **20**: 162
 Dunton/Little Burstead **9**: 99
 Good Easter **11**: 61–4, 62, 62–3 (Pl. I)
 Hatfield Peverel, Peverel Gardens **9**: 87, 88, 89; **12**: 83
 Helion Bumpstead, Horsham Hall **16**: 132
 High Easter, Maidens Tye **2**: 98; **19**: 176–95, 177, 178, 180
 Latchingdon, Peverells Manor **12**: 74
 Southchurch Hall **9**: 104; **13**: 59; **14**: 142; **15**: 168; **16**: 133, 138; **18**: 34–8
 Stansted Airport
 Bassingbourn Hall (poss.) **19**: 270
 Cooper's Cottage, Little **19**: 270
 Molehill Green **18**: 109
 Steeple Bumpstead, Moyns Park **16**: 132
 Takeley
 Colchester Hall **18**: 108–9, 112
 Coopers, Great **18**: 109, 112
 Tilbury Fort, West Tilbury **20**: 169
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm **11**: 104; **16**: 85
 Walden, Little, Cloptons (poss.) **20**: 152
- MOHUN, BARONESS JOAN DE, OF DUNSTER **8**: 211, 213
- MOISENI VILLAGE (BULGARIA), timber building techniques **10**: 72
- MOLEHILL GREEN *see* STANSTED AIRPORT
- MOLESHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* MOULSHAM HALL, GREAT LEIGHS
- MOLLUSCS
 Palaeolithic, Purfleet North Road **7**: 3, 4, 10–11, 13
 Roman
 Coggeshall
 East Street **19**: 80
 St Peter's School **19**: 52, 54, 56, 66, 68, 85
 medieval, Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 80
not precisely dated
 Baddow, Great **8**: 177
 Barling Hall **9**: 69
 Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 62
 Easter, High, Maidens Tye **19**: 179
 Latchingdon, St Michael's Church **11**: 17
see also OYSTER SHELLS/REMAINS; SHELLS
- MONACUTE (SOMERSET) **19**: 118
- MONASTERIES AND MONASTIC SITES *see* BARKING; BOSTON; CHELMSFORD DOMINICAN PRIORY; CLERKENWELL PRIORY; COGGESHALL; EARLS COLNE; ELY; LEEZ PRIORY; PRITTLEWELL; ROUEN; ST OSYTH ABBEY; STRATFORD; TILTY ABBEY; TIPTREE PRIORY; WALDEN ABBEY; WALTHAM ABBEY; WIX
- MONCK, GEN. GEORGE **1**: 206, 207, 208; **8**: 284
- MONK WOOD, LOUGHTON **16**: 42
- MONKS COTTAGE, GREAT SAMPFORD *see* SAMPFORD, GREAT
- MONTFORD, SIMON DE, rebellion (1263–5) **11**: 10
- MONTFORT, HUGH DE
 manor of Rayne Hall **8**: 130
 manor of Tyle Hall **11**: 10

MOOR HALL FARM *see* RAINHAM

MOOR HALL, SHEERING/HARLOW, Domesday
 placename (inc. Herlaua in Domesday) **16**:
 42

MORANT, REV. PHILIP

History of Colchester **4**: 134, 136, 137, 138; **18**: 69; **20**: 143
History of Essex **20**: 143–4, 145, 146
 'Morant MSS', documents in **2**: 289–98; **12**: 94; **14**: 87–9,
 92

and Richard Gough **20**: 143–6

MORE, WILLIAM (STEWART TO THOMAS AUDLEY)
15: 87

MORETON, 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 190–1, 198

MORETON HALL, LITTLE (CHESHIRE), fireplace **20**:
 101

MORLEY, JOHN, 'The Rise and Fall of the Adam Church at
 Mistley' **1**: 253–8

MORRIS, S., and Buckley, D. G., 'Excavations at Danbury
 Camp, Essex, 1974 & 1977' **10**: 1–28

MORTAR (BUILDING MATERIAL)

Roman

Arkesden, Chardwell Farm **8**: 156
 Chelmsford **8**: 125
 Chignal St James **8**: 158
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School **19**: 53, 56, 65, 67, 68, 86
 Colchester

Balkerne Gardens **3**: 54
 Denmark Street **3**: 78
 East Stockwell Street **3**: 39
 Lewis's Gardens **1**: 9, 11, 12, 13, 15, 17
 North Hill (No. 44) **3**: 45
 Queen Street **3**: 87, 88, 89
 Sainsbury's site, Culver Street **3**: 98
 St Mary's Rectory **3**: 65, 66, 67, 68
 Telephone Exchange site **3**: 13, 14
 Temple precinct, S side **3**: 118, 119, 120, 122, 123,
 128
 Victoria Inn **3**: 93

Heybridge **17**: 21

Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 21

St Osyth Priory Park building **1**: 259

medieval

Braintree, Bank Street **8**: 69
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 50
 Maldon Court School **11**: 58, 67
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 168
 Writtle, All Saints' Church **8**: 169, 173

post-medieval, Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 79, 81
not precisely dated

Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church **9**: 53, 54

Old Copped Hall **17**: 100, 101

Purleigh **17**: 111

Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 116

MORTARS (GRINDERS), STONE

Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 24, 25

medieval

Great Easton medieval building **2**: 160
 Little Chesterford, Bassingbourne Wood, Purbeck
 marble **11**: 58, 59
 Writtle, All Saints' Church, Purbeck stone **8**: 169, 172

not precisely dated

Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 53, 76, 78

Pleshey **14**: 128, 129

MORTUARY ENCLOSURES *see* BARROWS (Neolithic
 long barrows)

MORYS, NICHOLAS, ABBOT OF WALTHAM **2**: 272

MOSAICS

?Roman, Colchester, Lion Walk **9**: 98

Roman

Colchester

Balkerne Gardens **3**: 50

Castle well **5**: 238

Lewis's Gardens **1**: 7, 9, 11, 15, 18

Queen Street **3**: 88–9

Victoria Inn **3**: 92

Middleborough, Colchester **11**: 102

medieval, Meesden church (Herts) **6**: 72

MOULSHAM *see* CHELMSFORD

MOULSHAM HALL, GREAT LEIGHS
 (MELESHAM/MOLESHAM IN
 DOMESDAY) **16**: 42

MOUNT BURES

Neolithic flint axe **16**: 132

Belgic/Welwyn burial

Fen Farm **13**: 53

Hall Farm **14**: 141

Church of St John the Evangelist **2**: 46

Withers Farm (Witesworda in Domesday?) **16**: 44

see also KILNS, tile (Roman)

MOUNT HOUSE, BRAINTREE *see* BRAINTREE

MOUNT ORGUEIL CASTLE (JERSEY) **8**: 187, 194

MOUNTAIN, JEHOSHAPHAT, Rector of Peldon **7**: 66

MOUNTFORD, EDWARD (ARCHITECT) **5**: 230, 232,
 232–3 (Pl. IV), 233

MOUNTNESSING

Roman pottery **2**: 330

medieval clergy **1**: 251

MOUNTS

bone, medieval, Waltham Abbey **19**: 270

bronze

harness, Braintree, Hatches Farm **8**: 104

Roman, Colchester **3**: 25, 26, 31, 32, 79, 82

iron

bucket handle, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 27, 29,
 30

medieval, Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 158, 160

purse, ?medieval, Rawreth, Chichester Hall **8**: 178, 180

Roman, legionary apron, Heybridge **17**: 11

see also SCABBARD MOUNTS

MOUSTIÈRES, LISOIS DE **1**: 195MOVERONS PIT *see* BRIGHTLINGSEA

MOWBRAY, JOHN (d 1322), married Aline de Briouze **6**:
 91; **16**: 57

MOYNS PARK *see* STEEPLE BUMPSTEAD

MUCKING

general

crop-marks and archaeological landscape **2**: 160–1; **5**: 6–
 12, 8

North Ring, late Bronze Age/early Iron Age **10**: 21; **11**:
 107; **16**: 140

radiocarbon dating **16**: 94

ring ditches (general) **10**: 246

South Rings, late Bronze Age ?Iron Age 'mini-hillfort'
5: 9, 10, 11; **10**: 21, 22, 24, 25, 26, 246; **15**:
 51

middle Bronze Age settlement **9**: 101

late Bronze Age **17**: 33

pottery **16**: 97, 107; **17**: 33

Beaker features **5**: 9, 10

early Iron Age, pottery **16**: 97, 107

MUCKING (*cont.*)

- Iron Age
 ceramic loomweights **14**: 120, 121
 landscape features **2**: 160; **5**: 8, 9, 10
 Belgic/Belgo-Roman features **5**: 9, 10, 18, 19; **10**: 46
 pottery 'ovens'/kilns **5**: 9, 18, 19; **14**: 20, 23, 24, 25, 26
 Romano-British period **5**: 8, 9–11
 cemeteries **5**: 9, 10
 corn dryer **5**: 9; **11**: 107
 cremation cemetery **11**: 107
 field ditches **11**: 107
 pottery kilns *see under* kilns, pottery (Roman)
 villa **5**: 11, 13–15; **9**: 101
 Saxon period **2**: 160–1; **5**: 8, 9, 10, 11–12; **8**: 127; **9**: 67, 101; **12**: 83
 cemeteries **5**: 10
Grubenhäuser **9**: 101; **10**: 246; **11**: 107; **18**: 24
 'halls' **5**: 9; **9**: 101
not precisely dated
 bronze-working **10**: 246
 salt-making **10**: 246
see also FIELD SYSTEMS; LINFORD; VILLAS
 MUCKING EXCAVATION COMMITTEE **2**: 161
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill excavation **5**: 50
 MUNCHENSY, SIR WILLIAM DE **1**: 183, 184
 MUNDEN, 11th cent. landholding **4**: 129
 MUNDON
 Neolithic pottery **16**: 130
see also HALES FARM
 MUSCHET FAMILY, medieval fees in Essex **1**: 184
 MUSSELS *see* MOLLUSCS
 MUSSETT, ALEXANDER, Thorpe blacksmith **2**: 128
 MUSTY, A. E. S. *et al.*, 'Exploratory Excavation within the Monastic Precinct, Waltham Abbey, 1972' **10**: 127–73
 MYDDLETON FAMILY OF STANSTED
 MOUNTFITCHET **8**: 282–7
- NAILS
 copper alloy, Dawes Heath, prob. Roman villa **13**: 66, 67
 iron
 Iron Age/Roman, Danbury Camp **10**: 18, 19
 Roman
 Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 26, 31, 32
 Canvey Island **2**: 19
 Coggeshall
 East Street **19**: 75
 St Peter's School **19**: 55, 57, 58
 Heybridge **17**: 15, 23
 Nazeingbury **10**: 101–2, 102
 Rawreth **9**: 33
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 13–14
 Waltham, Little, Shopfield **2**: 49, 53
 medieval
 Belchamp Otten, church **20**: 150
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane **20**: 117
 medieval/post-medieval
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 50
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 125
 post-medieval, Ambresbury Banks **10**: 200
not precisely dated
 Chadwell St Mary **1**: 136
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 59, 60
 Mile End pottery kilns **7**: 52, 53
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 137–8, 174, 175

- Wickford, Beauchamps Farm **12**: 67
 Widford **11**: 61
see also COFFIN NAILS; HOBNAILS; HORSESHOE NAILS
 NAPOLEONIC WARS *see* FRENCH WARS
 NAPSTED *see* MAPLESTEAD, LITTLE
 NASH HALL (ANGRA: POSS. DOMESDAY PLACENAME) **16**: 41
 NASINGA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), Roydon (Netherhall) **16**: 41, 42
 NASSAU, THE HON. RICHARD SAVAGE **18**: 69, 70
 NAVESTOCK
 Neolithic axe-head **15**: 119, 120
 late Bronze Age axe-head **16**: 103
 and Sir Brian Tuke **18**: 45
 Watton's Green, poss. Roman road **14**: 125
 NAYLINGHURST, BRAINTREE
 Anglo-Saxon settlement **8**: 130
 manor, mid-13th cent. pottery **8**: 267–71, 268, 269, 270
 medieval ironwork **8**: 271, 273
 NAYLOR, JOHN (QUAKER) **1**: 204–5
 NAZE, THE, Eadulf's Naze (Eadwulfesnes) **2**: 299, 309; **4**: 146–7
 NAZEING
 Belgic, Roman and Saxon features **9**: 102
 medieval period
 landholding **4**: 130; **10**: 31, 33
 Walham, manor of (Domesday placename) **16**: 43
 map **10**: 32
 topography **10**: 30–1
 NAZEING MEAD, Neolithic flint tools **12**: 52, 55
 NAZEINGBURY
 Iron Age ceramic loomweight (poss. thatchweight) **14**: 120, 121
 Belgic features **9**: 102; **10**: 48
 Belgic and Romano-British farms **10**: 33–47, 34, 36, 39, 44; **19**: 209
 Saxon features
 churches **10**: 47, 49, 51, 53, 54, 63, 64–76, 67, 251–2
 inhumation cemetery **9**: 102; **10**: 31, 33, 35, 41, 47–64, 50, 52, 55, 66, 68, 74–5, 106, 251–3; **19**: 123
 medieval period **10**: 33
 Lapwoods Nursery (later Hainault Nursery) **10**: 33
 animal bones **10**: 108–14, 111
 bronze objects **10**: 102–3, 103
 building material **10**: 107–8
 clay objects **10**: 98–101, 99
 environmental **10**: 114
 iron objects **10**: 101–2, 102
 map **10**: 32
 misc. finds **10**: 104, 105, 106–7
 pottery **10**: 76–97 (inc. illustr.), 104, 105
 topography **10**: 31
 NECKLACES, late Saxon/early Norman, Saffron Walden
 Battle Ditches **1**: 153
 NECTON, ROBERT (16TH CENT. COLCHESTER PROTESTANT) **15**: 85
 NEEDLES
 antler, ?netting needle, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 21, 22
 copper alloy
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 55, 57
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 162, 163
 NEEDLES/BODKINS, BONE, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 21, 22

NENE VALLEY

- Roman pottery industry 5: 14
see also pottery (Roman)
- NEOLITHIC PERIOD *see* POTTERY *and under individual places by name*
- NEPSTEDA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* MAPLESTEAD, LITTLE (NAPSTED)
- NESTUDA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* EASTWOOD
- NETHERHALL, ROYDON (NASINGA IN DOMESDAY) 16: 41, 42
- NETHERLANDS
 Gouda, Institute of, clay pipe manufacture 1: 49
 post-medieval glassware 19: 276, 277
see also POTTERY
- NETHERSTREET, ANDREW, of Thaxted 8: 227
- NETTESWELL
 Netteswellbury
 Monks' Barn
 prehistoric features 18: 108
 ?medieval features 19: 266
- NEVENDEN, medieval clergy 1: 251
- NEVIL, ALICE DE 7: 62
- NEVILL, HENRY, Royalist 2: 144, 145, 146
- NEVILL, RALPH, EARL OF WESTMORLAND 6: 97
- NEW GRANGE (CO. MEATH, IRELAND), poss. Roman votive offerings 9: 147
- NEW HALL FARM, LITTLE WIGBOROUGH *see* WIGBOROUGH, LITTLE
- NEWCASTLE UPON TYNE, medieval pottery 8: 193
- NEWDIGATE, SIR ROGER, Old Copped Hall 17: 96
- NEWHOUSE FARM, GREAT BROMLEY, Bronze Age barrows 7: 14, 18, 24, 28
- NEWLAND *see* ST LAWRENCE
- NEWMAN, RONALD F., 'Monuments of Essex Interest in Kent and Sussex Churches' 5: 235-6
- NEWPORT 20: 46
 medieval clergy 1: 251
 Carnation Nurseries 17: 162; 20: 87
 development of settlement 17: 120
 Hospital of St Mary and St Leonard 17: 162; 20: 84-91 (inc. illustr.)
 Hospital Farm 17: 162; 20: 84, 85, 86
 Leper Stone 20: 84
 manor of 2: 294-5; 20: 86
 parish church of St Mary 20: 84-5
 Tudor House 15: 159
- NEWPORT REPERTORIUM 6: 83
- NEWPORT, ROBERT, OF HERTFORDSHIRE 8: 213
- NEWSTEAD (ROX), Roman stud 14: 147, 148
- NEWTON, KENNETH C.
 'Some Original Documents in the Morant MSS' 2: 289-98
 and Emmison, F. G., 'Colchester Gaol Delivery, 1392 and 1457' 2: 280-8
 and McIntosh, Marjorie K., 'Leet Jurisdiction in Essex Manor Courts during the Elizabethan Period' 13: 3-14
 obit. 13: 1-2
- NEWTON (SUFFOLK), Nivetuna (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 46
- NICHOLAS, SAINT, parish church dedications 2: 35, 37, 43
- NIGER, RALPH, *Chronicon II* 20: 30, 31, 32, 33
- NIPSELL'S RAYMENTS ('GYPESHO') *see* MAYLAND

- NISSEN HUTS, WW2: Mucking 5: 12
- NIVETUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), NEWTON (SUFFOLK) 16: 46
- NOAK HILL, THE DAGENHAMS, ?post-medieval structure 16: 132
- NONCONFORMITY
 Colchester, Anabaptists in 15: 91, 92
 Harwich, Church Street Methodist chapel (nr Mayflower Ho.) 18: 107
 Moulsham, Chelmsford, London Road Nonconformist cemetery 12: 115-16
 Stansted Mountfitchet, Presbyterians, and Myddleton family in 17th cent. 8: 283
see also QUAKERS; REFORMATION
- NORDEN'S MAP (1594) 5: 234
- NORFOLK
 17th cent. Protectorate 1: 199, 202-3
see also individual locations
- NORFOLK CARSTONE 2: 341
- NORFOLK, JOHN DUKE OF
 16th cent. document in Morant MSS 2: 296-7
see also BIGOD FAMILY
- NORMAN, JOHN 4: 139-40
- NORMAN PERIOD *see* POTTERY *and under individual places by name*
- NORNOUR (ISLES OF SCILLY), Roman stud 14: 146, 148
- NORSEY WOOD *see* BILLERICAY
- NORTH WEALD BASSETT MANOR (WALDA/WALLA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)) 16: 43
- NORTHEY ISLAND, Carseia/Caresea (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 44
- NORTHFIELD NURSERIES *see* SEWARDSTONE
- NORTON (NORTUNA IN DOMESDAY) *see* FINCHINGFIELD; ONGAR, HIGH; RIDGEWELL NORTON
- NORWEB, THE HON. R. HENRY *see* TOKENS (NORWEB COLLECTION)
- NORWICH (NORFOLK)
 medieval period
 earthen banks replaced by stone walls 1: 155
 Jewry in 16: 48, 51
 pottery 8: 185, 192
 17th cent. plague 4: 139-40
 17th cent. Protectorate 1: 199-200
 St Julian's Church, medieval tiles 10: 155-6
- NOTLEY, BLACK
 Notley Place 8: 113, 130
 Nuthlea/Nutlea (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 46
- NOTLEY, WHITE
 Nuthlea/Nutlea (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 46
 White Notley Hall 12: 49
- NOTTINGHAM, medieval town extension 1: 155
- NURSE, BERNARD, and Andrews, David, 'The hospital of St Leonard's at Newport' 20: 84-91
- NUTHAKE, THOMAS, COLCHESTER PHYSICIAN 15: 86
- NUTHLEA/NUTLEA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), poss. White or Black Notley 16: 46
- NUTRITION *see* FOOD AND FOOD PREPARATION
- NUTTALL, W. L. F.
 'Hezekiah Haynes: Oliver Cromwell's Major-General for the Eastern Counties' 1: 196-209
 'Sir Thomas Barrington and the Puritan Revolution' 2: 60-82

OAK

- Bocking Church Street roof timbers **19**: 218
- in church structures **5**: 208, 209, 214–15
- Latchingdon, St Michael's Church **11**: 22
- Maldon, High Street, 'Wealden' houses **20**: 104–5
- Mersea Island, the Strood, Anglo-Saxon causeway timbers **14**: 77, 79, 80, 81–2, 83, 84, 85
- Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 124

OAK CHARCOAL

- Neolithic, Bradwell-on-Sea **16**: 130
- Bronze Age
 - Braintree, Marlborough Road **9**: 74
 - Clacton, Rush Green **15**: 123, 126–7, 128
 - Colchester, Chitts Hill **9**: 14
- Iron Age, Linford, Mucking **1**: 100, 101
- Iron Age/Roman pottery kilns **14**: 16
- Anglo-Saxon, Linford, Mucking **1**: 101
- medieval, Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 77
- not precisely dated*
 - Danbury Camp **10**: 5, 20
 - Nazeingbury **10**: 114

OAK REMAINS

- Romano-British
 - Eastwood, Marshall's Farm **14**: 138
 - Ockendon, South **2**: 95
- medieval
 - Blackwater river, nr Coggeshall **9**: 71
 - Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 77
 - Shelford, Little, Foulness **9**: 101
 - Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 179–80, 182
 - Waltham Abbey monastic grange, plough **4**: 116–17, 117, 126–7(Pl. III)
- not precisely dated*
 - Heybridge, Blackwater Sailing Club **19**: 247, 249
 - Rook Hall **16**: 93, 96, 97, 99
 - Tolleshunt d'Arcy, Hill Farm gravel pit **11**: 36

OAKLEY, GREAT

- 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 190, 196
- Kiln House, kiln, brick and tile, ?post-medieval **16**: 129

OAKLEY, LITTLE

- pottery finds **8**: 155–6
- Roman villa **9**: 100; **11**: 105
- St Mary's Church **10**: 245
- Seaview Avenue **9**: 100

OATS, cultivation, 14th cent. at Finchingfield **9**: 107, 108, 110OCKENDON, medieval clergy **1**: 251

OCKENDON, NORTH

- brass-rubbing **11**: 121
- Wochenduna (poss. Domesday placename) **16**: 46

OCKENDON, SOUTH

- Romano-British site, Little Belhus Farm **2**: 83–95 (inc. illustr.)
- medieval clergy **1**: 251
- 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 190, 199
- brass-rubbing **11**: 121
- church: Saltonstall monument **5**: 213–14, 217
- South Ockendon Hall Moat, and gatehouse **18**: 97–9
- ODELL (BEDS), Saxon well remains **14**: 83
- ODO OF BAYEUX, BISHOP **1**: 195
- Berewic manor (Barricks, High Easter) **16**: 41
- and Ingrave manor **9**: 48
- religious houses held by **2**: 37
- Tolleshunta manors **1**: 244

O'HAGAN, LADY, and Pyrgo **18**: 48OLD COPPED HALL, EPPING *see* COPPED HALL

O'LEARY, J. G.

- 'A Recent Roman Find at Rainham' **1**: 166
- 'Fanshawe Manuscripts' **1**: 166

OLMIUS, JOHN

- as Baron Waltham **18**: 71
- as Whig MP for Colchester **18**: 68–71

OLYVER, JOHN **17**: 137ONGAR, medieval Hundred of **1**: 179

ONGAR, HIGH

- brass-rubbing **11**: 122
- Norton (later Forest Hall) (Nortuna in Domesday) **16**: 41, 42

ONGAR, LITTLE, Angra (poss. Domesday placename) **16**: 41ONGAR HALL, ORSETT (ANGRA? IN DOMESDAY) **16**: 44ONGE, FRANCIS, Rector of Peldon **7**: 65ONSLOW, SIR RICHARD **8**: 285OPEN FIELD SYSTEM **5**: 189, 190

- NW Essex **17**: 120, 121, 124, 127, 128, 129

OPEN HALLS *see* HALLSOPPIDA, BELGIC IRON AGE **10**: 46; **15**: 50–2

- Billericay, Norsey Wood **10**: 21; **15**: 51
- Braintree **9**: 96; **10**: 21; **15**: 36, 37, 38, 45, 50, 51, 52; **16**: 28, 36; **17**: 91
- Colchester **18**: 93
- Hallingbury, Great, Wallbury Camp **15**: 51, 52
- Ilford, Uphall Camp (poss.) **15**: 51
- Saffron Walden, Grimsditch Wood (putative) **10**: 22; **15**: 51; **17**: 123–4

Stanway **20**: 168Wheathampstead (Herts) **10**: 46; **15**: 36, 45

OPUS SIGNINUM

- Braintree, Marlborough Road **10**: 240
- Chelmsford **8**: 125

Dominican Priory **6**: 54Chignal St James **8**: 158

Colchester

- Lewis's Gardens **1**: 8, 9, 12, 13, 15, 17
- North Hill **3**: 45
- Queen Street **3**: 88, 89
- Roman Town Wall **20**: 161
- Telephone Exchange site **3**: 13, 14

Cressing, All Saints' Church **6**: 84, 88Heybridge **17**: 15, 21, 64Verulamium **1**: 9ORDGOR FAMILY, medieval Walden **1**: 153ORDGOR, ROGER, medieval Walden **1**: 150, 152ORFORDNESS, lighthouses **9**: 119; **11**: 96

ORGANIC REMAINS

- prehistoric (*general*), Braintree, Skitt's Hill **8**: 110
- Bronze Age, Clacton, Rush Green **15**: 123
- Romano-British, Ockendon, South, latrine remains **2**: 85, 86, 95

not precisely dated

- Colchester, Osborne Street **20**: 161
- Nazeingbury, waterlogged remains **10**: 114
- Tolleshunt d'Arcy, Hill Farm gravel pit **11**: 36

see also PLANT REMAINS; WOOD REMAINS

ORSETT

- Neolithic flintwork **11**: 34, 35, 37
- Baker Street, Bronze Age cremation **12**: 48
- causewayed enclosure
 - Neolithic features **9**: 74; **11**: 34, 37

- ORSETT, causewayed enclosure (*cont.*)
 Iron Age ceramic loomweights 14: 120, 121
 post-medieval clay pipe find 15: 151
 Cock Inn, Roman pottery kiln 11: 51
 Grey Goose Farm 9: 103
 Saxon settlement 6: 36
 Ongar Hall (?Angra in Domesday) 16: 44
 Rectory Road, early Iron Age features 13: 54; 18: 24
 Saxon ring ditches 17: 80
see also KILNS, pottery (Roman)
- ORSETT COCK
general, cropmark site 6: 13–39 (inc. illustr.); 9: 102; 16: 135
 prehistoric features 6: 32; 14: 119; 18: 31
 Beaker burial 16: 87–91 (inc. illustr.); 18: 17
 pottery 16: 90–1, 90
 Bronze Age features 16: 135
 ring ditch 18: 17–19, 19, 24, 25–7
 early Iron Age artefacts 16: 135
 early to Middle Iron Age features 18: 19, 20, 24, 27–8
 Iron Age ceramic loomweights 14: 120, 121; 16: 135; 18: 19
 late Iron Age structures 10: 246
 late Iron Age/Roman triple-ditched enclosure 9: 102
 Roman double-ditched defensive enclosure 2: 338–9; 18: 16, 21
 Enclosure A 6: 13–38, 15–16, 18–19, 20–1 (Pls I–II), 39n
 Roman features (*general*) 10: 246; 18: 21, 24, 28
 Saxon *Grubenhäuser* 6: 17, 22, 36, 38; 9: 102; 10: 246; 12: 44; 13: 53; 16: 135; 18: 22–3, 22, 24, 25, 28–31
 medieval features 18: 23, 25
 Barrington's Farm 18: 16–33 (inc. illustr.)
- ORTON LONGUEVILLE (CAMBS)
 Belgic features 10: 45
 late Iron Age enclosure 9: 45
 Romano-British metalwork 18: 116, 119
- OSBERN, medieval fee held by 1: 179, 181, 187
- OSEA ISLAND
 bronze palstave 14: 116, 117, 130
 rural colony system 18: 75, 77
- OSEA ROAD (RED HILL), MALDON 17: 52, 62, 64
- OSTEND, BURNHAM-ON-CROUCH, Littlejohn's Farm 2: 149
- OSTEO-ARTHRITIS EVIDENCE, Saxon burials, Nazeingbury 10: 57
- OSTORIUS SCAPULA 4: 5
- OSTRACODS, Purfleet Palaeolithic site 7: 10
- OSYTH, SAINT
 Lives of and foundation of St Osyth Abbey 2: 299–328
 and parish church dedications 2: 39
- OTHONA (SAXON SHORE FORT, BRADWELL-ON-SEA) *see* BRADWELL-ON-SEA
- OUNDLE (NORTHANTS), Whitwell/Griffin family 9: 113, 114
- OVENS
 late Iron Age, Temple Farm, Sutton 20: 168
 Belgic kiln-type 14: 22–3, 24, 25–6
 Belgic/Belgo-Roman 'ovens'/kilns, Mucking 5: 9, 18, 19; 14: 20, 23, 24, 25, 26
 Roman
 Chadwell St Mary (poss.) 1: 136
 Chelmsford, Moulsham Street 14: 135; 20: 160
 Colchester
 Balkeerne Gardens 3: 51–2
 Telephone Exchange site 3: 14
 Kelvedon, The Chase 14: 140
 Ockendon, South 2: 83, 84–5, 85, 86
 Wickford, Beauchamps Farm 12: 49, 63–5
 medieval
 Chelmsford, Moulsham Street 14: 135
 Easton, Great 2: 97
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 47, 48, 70–2, 71, 73, 126–7 (Pl. I)
 medieval/post-medieval
 Rochford, Market Square 16: 12, 20
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 132, 151
not precisely dated
 Canvey Island twin 'oven' 12: 61, 62
 Colchester, Butt Road 11: 102
 Waltham Abbey, Church Street 9: 105; 19: 270
see also HEARTHES; KILNS
- OVESHAM (IN DOMESDAY), Matching, Housham 16: 42
- OWEN GLENDOWER, rebellion of 8: 219
- OWSLEY, CHARLES, of Wallwood House, Leyton 1: 120, 121
- OWSLEY, NEWDIGATE, of Wallwood House, Leyton 1: 120, 121
- OWSLEY FAMILY 1: 120, 121, 123
- OX BONES
 Belgic, Nazeingbury 10: 40, 110, 111, 112
 Roman, Nazeingbury 10: 110, 111, 112, 114
 Saxon, Linford, Mucking 1: 101–2
- OX SHOES, IRON
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 171, 172
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 121–4, 122
- OXBURGH HALL (NORFOLK) 20: 92
- OXFORD
 Ashmolean Museum 16: 49
 medieval earthen banks replaced by stone walls 1: 155
 New College
 and John Lloyd, Vicar of Writtle 1: 210
 proprietor of Havering churches 9: 134
 Town Hall 5: 230
- OXFORD, EARLS OF *see* SANDFORD, ALICE; VERE FAMILY
- OYSTER FARMING, 14th cent. Burnham manor 2: 147, 148, 150
- OYSTER SHELLS/REMAINS
 Roman
 Braintree
 Rayne Road 8: 62
 Skitt's Hill 8: 110
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 52, 54, 56, 66, 68
 Colchester
 Balkeerne Gardens 3: 50
 St Mary's Rectory 3: 66, 68
 Heybridge 17: 15, 53
 Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 25
 Saxon, Linford, Mucking 1: 102
 early medieval, Saffron Walden Battle Ditches 1: 150
 medieval
 Braintree, Toft's Garage 17: 83, 91
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 46, 53, 78
 Coggeshall, East Street 19: 73, 81
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane 20: 112
 Thurrock, Little, Rookery Hill 5: 117, 118
not precisely dated
 Aveley Manor 8: 167
 Bradwell-on-Sea Roman fort 8: 236
 Canvey Island 2: 19, 21

- OYSTER SHELLS/REMAINS, not precisely dated (*cont.*)
 Danbury Camp **10**: 21
 Easter, High, Maidens Tye **19**: 179, 180
 Elmton **9**: 87
 Latchingdon, St Michael's Church **11**: 17
 Maldon, High Street **20**: 107
 Newport, St Leonard's Hospital **20**: 87
 Rochford, East Street **16**: 15
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 126
- PACE (PASE), WILLIAM, Stonehouse chantry, East Tilbury **19**: 155
- PADDOCK WOOD, GREAT CHESTERFORD *see*
 CHESTERFORD, GREAT
- PADLOCK KEYS *see* LOCKS AND KEYS
- PAGE, H. J., and Clacton-on-Sea development **16**: 70, 79
- PAGE, JOSEPH, FARMER **14**: 104–5
- PAGLESHAM, Neolithic/medieval finds and features **2**: 338
- PALAEOBOTANY
 Purfleet North Road site **7**: 10–12
see also POLLEN ANALYSIS
- PALAEOLITHIC PERIOD
 'The Palaeolithic Sites of East Anglia' (John Wymer) **17**: 180–1
see also PURFLEET *and individual sites*
- PALETTE, Purbeck marble, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road
8: 24, 25, 62, 63, 125
- PALMER, JOHN, Rector of Peldon **7**: 66
- PALMER, SUSAN, 'A Palaeolithic Site at North Road,
 Purfleet' **7**: 1–13
- PALMER'S GRAMMAR SCHOOL FOR GIRLS (NOW
 PALMER'S SIXTH FORM COLLEGE) *see*
 under GRAYS
- PALSTAVES, BRONZE
 Boxted **16**: 102
 Osea Island **14**: 116, 117, 130
 Rayne **18**: 13
 Wakes Colne **9**: 74–5, 76; **16**: 102
- PANFIELD
 Roman pottery and tile **13**: 38, 46; **14**: 123
 medieval pottery **14**: 123
- PANTILE FARM *see under* STANSTED AIRPORT
- PARC-Y-MEIRCH METALWORK HOARD (CLWYD)
18: 10
- PARCHMENT MANUFACTURE, MEDIEVAL, Waltham
 Abbey (poss.) **19**: 123, 133, 136, 150
- PARKER (CLERK, ESSEX LIEUTENANCY EARLY
 19TH CENT.) **15**: 115, 116
- PARKINS, JOSEPH, land surveyor **2**: 129
- PARKLAND, Old Thorndon Hall, West Horndon **8**: 180,
 181, 182
- PARLIAMENT
 14th cent.
 crisis and Richard II **2**: 272–4; **8**: 215–16
 'Merciless Parliament' **8**: 212, 213
 14th–15th cent., Doreward as Speaker **8**: 209, 210
 17th cent.
 1625 Parliament **15**: 96–7
 1640 election for Knights of the Shire **2**: 143–6
 and Charles I **2**: 60–1, 63, 64–5, 66, 67
 Col Long, Parliament, Ld Gen. and Essex county **2**:
 210–15
 Myddleton family **8**: 283, 284–5
 18th cent.
 and career of Sir John Griffin Griffin **13**: 26, 27–8
 and Colchester elections **18**: 63, 66–72
- PARNDON, GREAT
 Perenduna (Domesday placename) **16**: 42–3
 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 191, 196
- PARSONAGE FARM, GREAT SAMPFORD *see*
 SAMPFORD, GREAT
- PARSONS, SAMUEL, map of Coggeshall (1639) **19**: 87
- PARVA ANESTY (HERTS) *see* ANSTEX, LITTLE
- PASTORAL FARMING
 Bronze Age, Braintree, Marlborough Road **9**: 74
 Roman, Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 25, 26
 medieval
 11th cent. emphasis towards **4**: 132
 13th–14th cent., Colchester **19**: 159–65
 14th cent., Finchingfield Park **9**: 109, 110
 Thurrock, Little, Rookery Hill **5**: 118
 post-medieval, Waltham Grange **4**: 93
 1801 survey **5**: 190
see also ANIMAL HUSBANDRY; CATTLE-RAISING;
 SHEEP-FARMING/REARING; STOCK
 ENCLOSURES
- PATERA, BRONZE
 Braintree, Black Nodley **8**: 113
 The Towers, Heybridge **17**: 55, 56, 62
- PATHOLOGY
 Belgic/Roman, of animal bones, Nazeingbury **10**: 114
 Roman, of animal bones, Chelmsford **19**: 45
 Anglo-Saxon, Nazeingbury inhumations bone analysis **10**:
 51, 53, 56–63, 75, 253
see also DISEASE
- PATRICK, SAINT **2**: 41
- PATTISSON FAMILY, Witham drapers **20**: 137, 138
- PATTISWICK, 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 189, 198
- PAUL, SAINT, church dedications to **2**: 42, 46
- PAXMAN, JAMES **5**: 232
- PAXTON, LITTLE (CAMBS), Saxo-Norman features **5**:
 150
- PEASANTS' REVOLT (1381) **2**: 271; **8**: 212, 287–8; **19**: 233
- PEBBLES
 Purfleet Palaeolithic site **7**: 10
 packing with, Iron Age structures, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill
5: 54
- PEBENERS FAMILY **6**: 99, 100, 101
- PEBMARSH
 Roman settlement **1**: 171–8 (inc. illustr.)
 Pooley (Polheia in Domesday, later Hunts Hall) **16**: 43
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 129
 12th/13th cent. cloth trades **20**: 45, 58
 parish church of St John the Baptist: FitzRalph Brass **6**:
 99–101
- PEKE, MATHEW (TENANT) **4**: 92
- PELDON
 and John Ball's identity **8**: 287, 288
 Mersea Charter of Edward the Confessor **12**: 95, 96; **14**:
 92; **15**: 173
 Rectors of **7**: 61–70
 red hill **9**: 103; **15**: 134
 St Mary's Church **19**: 253
 graveyard, medieval coin hoard **9**: 147–9
 Sampson's Farm (Samantuna in Domesday) **16**: 43
- PELHAMS (HERTS), and St Osyth foundation **2**: 304
- 'PELTINDONE' *see* PELDON
- PEMBROKE GOSPELS **11**: 3
- PENDANTS
 bone, Roman, Colchester, Telephone Exchange site **3**: 32,
 34

PENDANTS (*cont.*)

- copper alloy
 - Roman
 - Colchester, Telephone Exchange site **3**: 11, 27, 28
 - Springfield **19**: 251, 252
 - Wickford **11**: 49
 - gold, Anglo-Saxon, Prittlewell, 'Kentish' **19**: 105, 111, 113, 114
- PENN (BUCKS), tile kiln site **10**: 151
- PENNYSTONE, THOMAS, Griffin's estate steward **11**: 91, 92, 93, 94, 96, 97, 98
- PENROSE, JOHN, Rector of Peldon **7**: 68
- PENTLOW
 - Church of St George **2**: 40
 - Pannels Ash Farm, brick chimney stack **20**: 95, 101
- PERENDUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* PARNDON, GREAT
- PERYE, ROBERT, of Thaxted **8**: 228
- PESTHOUSES, 17th cent. plague in Colchester **4**: 141, 142
- PESTLE (SANDSTONE) WITH POTTERY, PREHISTORIC, Ardleigh **7**: 15, 28–9, 28
- PETCHES, FINCHINGFIELD *see* FINCHINGFIELD
- PETCHEY, M. R.
 - 'A Prehistoric Enclosure at Chitts Hill, Colchester' **9**: 17–19
 - and Drury, P. J., 'Medieval Potteries at Mile End and Great Horkesley' **7**: 33–60
- PETE TYE (PEET TIE)
 - Common **14**: 90, 91, 92
 - Hall **14**: 89–91, 90, 92
- PETER, SAINT, church dedications **2**: 35, 42, 43
- PETHAM (KENT), and St Osyth Abbey **2**: 303, 320, 321
- PETRE ESTATES, Ingrave **9**: 48
- PETRE FAMILY
 - Old Thorndon Hall **8**: 180
 - and Tudor Ingatestone **13**: 6, 8–9
- PETRE, LORD (8TH LORD) **9**: 50
- PETRE, LORD (ROBERT EDWARD, 9TH LORD) **8**: 180
- PETRE, SIR JOHN, lord of manor of Writtle *c.* 16th cent. **1**: 211
- PETRE, SIR WILLIAM, 16th cent. Ingatestone **13**: 8, 9
- PETERS SPORTS FIELD (SURREY) **18**: 12
- PEVENSEY (SUSSEX), medieval pottery **8**: 186, 193
- PEVENSEY CASTLE (SUSSEX)
 - medieval chimney-pot **7**: 50
 - medieval pottery **8**: 196, 197
- PEVEREL, RALPH **1**: 195
- PEVEREL GARDENS, HATFIELD PEVEREL **9**: 87, 88, 89; **12**: 83
- PEVERELL (PEVEREL), HONOUR OF **1**: 40
- PEVERELLS MANOR, LATCHINGDON **11**: 10; **12**: 73, 74
- PHILLIPS, ANDREW, 'Early Colchester Foundries' **14**: 102–10
- PHILLIPS, W. S., 'Brook House Farm, Chigwell: A 17th century Essex Farmhouse.' **1**: 221–38
- PHINCINGEFELDA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* FINCHINGFIELD (JEKYLLS)
- PIERS, masonry, Roman
 - Colchester
 - of arcade (S of Temple precinct) **3**: 114–15 (Pl. I), 117–19, 120–1 (Pls IIa; IIIa), 121
 - Balkerne Gardens **3**: 54
 - see also* BUTTRESSES/PILASTERS

PIG BONES

- Belgic
 - Keivedon, Doucecroft **19**: 21
 - Nazeingbury **10**: 110, 111, 112–13
- Roman
 - Colchester **3**: 36, 37
 - Nazeingbury **10**: 110, 111, 112–13
 - Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 22, 23, 25
- PIGGOTS FARM *see* ABRIDGE
- PIGOTT, GEORGE, of Thaxted **8**: 227, 228
- PILASTERS *see* BUTTRESSES/PILASTERS
- PILGRIM ROUTES
 - Canterbury, Bury St Edmunds and Walsingham **2**: 40 and St James **2**: 40–1
- PIN-HEADS, Viking, Saffron Walden Battle Ditches **1**: 153
- PINS
 - bone
 - Roman
 - Braintree
 - London Road **8**: 89
 - Rayne Road **8**: 21, 22
 - Colchester
 - Balkerne Gardens **3**: 60
 - Lewis's Gardens **1**: 11, 26, 27
 - Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 17, 21
 - Waltham, Little, Shopfield **2**: 53
 - Anglo-Saxon, Nazeingbury (poss. shroud pin) **10**: 51, 104, 105
 - copper alloy
 - Roman
 - Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 18, 19
 - Heybridge **17**: 23, 24
 - Langford Junction **17**: 59
 - Nazeingbury **10**: 102–3, 103
 - not precisely dated*
 - Braintree **8**: 115, 120
 - Chelmsford
 - Dominican Priory **6**: 55, 57
 - Moulsham/Queen Street **19**: 43, 44
 - Colchester, St Mary's Rectory **3**: 70, 71
 - Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 162, 163
 - clay
 - 17th cent.
 - Braintree, Blyths Meadow **15**: 49
 - Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 68
 - Colchester, All Saints: John Ennows (pipe-maker) **15**: 106–12
 - Maldon **11**: 66
 - Waltham Abbey
 - Market Place **19**: 212
 - monastic site **2**: 234–5; **10**: 132, 134, 157
 - 17th–18th cent.
 - Ambresbury Banks **10**: 201, 204
 - Braintree, Bank Street **8**: 77
 - Mersea, East **8**: 144
 - Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 86, 88, 125
 - 17th–19th cent.
 - Colchester
 - Lewis's Gardens **1**: 12, 32
 - Stockwell Street **1**: 49–51, 50
 - Rochford **16**: 19
 - 18th–19th cent.
 - Chesterford, Great, Plumb's Yard **16**: 143
 - Colchester, East Stockwell Street **3**: 40
 - Orsett, causewayed enclosure site **15**: 151
 - Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 138, 157

- PIPES, clay (*cont.*)
 18th–20th cent., Braintree, Mount House 16: 39
 19th cent., Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane 20: 117
 19th–20th cent.
 Braintree, Sandpit Road 17: 91, 93
 Pleshey Castle 19: 174
 post-medieval/*not precisely dated*
 Aldersbrook Manor 8: 202, 208
 Old Copped Hall 17: 104, 105
- PIPES, lead,
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 232, 263–4
- PISCINAE
 St Nicholas' Chapel, Coggeshall 14: 128–9 (Pl. II), 129
 Sandon church 5: 216
- PITCHBURY RAMPARTS, GREAT HORKESLEY 10: 21, 23, 24, 26
 late Iron Age enclosure 15: 51
- PITE, ARTHUR BERESFORD (ARCHITECT) 5: 227, 228, 230–1, 232–3 (Pl. VI)
- PITS
 prehistoric, Colchester, Chitts Hill 9: 7–9, 8
 Iron Age
 early Iron Age, Orsett, Rectory Road 13: 54
 early-to-middle Iron Age, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 54, 56
 Linford, Mucking 1: 59, 60, 63, 65, 73, 77
 Nazeingbury 10: 41
 Thurrock, Rainbow Wood 6: 1–4, 3
 Roman
 Colchester, Telephone Exchange site 3: 9–10
 Nazeingbury 10: 42, 43
 Rayne, 'grave-shaped' 19: 266; 20: 6–8, 15, 26
 Anglo-Saxon
 Linford, Mucking 1: 62, 76
 pit huts 1: 67–8, 72, 73, 74–6
 Nazeingbury 10: 41, 42
 Saxo-Norman, Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure 5: 146, 148
 medieval
 Broxted, Brick End 8: 165
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 136–7, 139
 clay-lined 5: 135–6, 138, 141
not precisely dated
 Canewdon, Butts Hill 8: 152
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 65
see also CESS PITS; HEARTHES; LATRINE PITS; RUBBISH PITS
- PITSEA, St Michael's Church 2: 43; 17: 151, 158
- PITT, JOHN (LATER 2ND EARL OF CHATHAM) *see* CHATHAM
- PITT, WILLIAM (THE YOUNGER), administration of 19: 225, 226, 227, 228
- PITT-RIVERS, GEN. 10: 191, 196
- PLACENAME EVIDENCE
general
 church dedications and parish placenames 2: 36
 J. H. Round's interests 12: 31
 Caesaromagos 4: 7
 Chelmsford 20: 183
 Chingford field names 2: 164–209, 164
 Cressing 6: 82–3
 Easter, High 2: 98
 Fingringhoe 18: 13
Inquisitio Eliensis 1: 192–5
 Leytonstone, Wallwood 1: 114, 121
 Saffron Walden Battle Ditches 1: 153
 Waltham 19: 118, 197–8
 Roman, Chignal St James 9: 83
 Saxon 5: 100
 Waltham 19: 197
 Wigingamere (?Newport) 20: 84
 Saxon/medieval, Danbury 10: 1, 14
 medieval
 and 'Anstey case' 15: 76–80
 and Domesday Survey 12: 18; 16: 40–7
 hemp cultivation 20: 48
 Braintree 8: 128–30
 Burnham manor 2: 149
 Cesterwald, reconsidered 11: 111–12
 Colchester 'wicks' 19: 162
 Eadulf's Naze (Eadwulfesness) 2: 299, 309; 4: 146–7
 Easter, Good 11: 62, 63, 64
 Essex fees 1: 181, 183, 184
 Mersea Island 12: 94–5; 14: 87–92
 Pleshey 19: 168
 St Osyth foundation (Chich) 2: 299
 Sewardstone 10: 176
 Stanway 11: 115
 Tilbury 16: 42; 19: 157
 Tolleshunta manors 1: 243
 16th cent., Pyrgo Park 18: 48
 17th cent. farms 17: 107, 113
- PLANT REMAINS
 Bronze Age
 Braintree, Marlborough Road, carbonised cereals 9: 74
 Clacton, Rush Green, charred 15: 127, 128
 Iron Age, Broom Wood, Stock, cereal remains 9: 77
 Roman
 Chignal St James, carbonised cereal remains 11: 101
 Coggeshall, carbonised cereal remains 19: 68
 Colchester, carbonised cereal remains 3: 8
 Marshall's Farm, Eastwood, carbonised cereal remains 12: 42; 14: 138
 Ockendon, South 2: 95
 Rainham, Moor Hall Farm, carbonised cereal remains 12: 46
 Springfield Cursus, cereal assemblage 15: 141
 medieval (in medication), hemlock and black henbane,
 Waltham Abbey 13: 55; 18: 121–4
not precisely dated
 Chesterford, Great, Plumb's Yard, cereal remains 16: 143
 Orsett, Rectory Road, carbonised grain 13: 54
 Orsett Cock 18: 31, 32
 Rochford, Market Square, poss. carbonised bread 16: 12
 Rook Hall (poss. wells) 16: 97–9
see also ORGANIC REMAINS; VEGETABLE CROPS
- PLASTER, WALL
 Roman
 Colchester
 Culver Street, Sainsbury's site 3: 98, 121
 Lewis's Gardens 1: 7, 8, 9, 11, 12, 13, 15, 18, 30, 35
 Queen Street 3: 87
 St Mary's Rectory 3: 65, 68
 Victoria Inn 3: 92
 Oakley, Little 9: 100
 medieval, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 168
 Tudor, Layer Marney Church and Tower 17: 172–3, 174–5
 post-medieval
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 19: 143
 Woodham Walter, Ashmans 20: 124

PLASTER, WALL (*cont.*)

- 17th cent., Chigwell, Brook House Farm, lath and plaster
1: 221, 223, 231
not precisely dated
Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 56
Old Copped Hall, loggia (lime) 17: 102
Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 116
Writtle, All Saints' Church 8: 169
- PLATES, LATE-VIKING RINGERIKE-STYLE, Waltham
Abbey 19: 123, 135, 141, 145–7, 145
- PLEDGON ('PLOKENDUN') MEDIEVAL MANOR *see*
HENHAM
- PLEISTOCENE STAGE, Purfleet North Road site 7: 2, 3, 5,
12
- PLESHEY
late Bronze Age axe 8: 249, 272
Compton Fold 8: 164, 174, 176
Ladystiles 8: 173, 174
misc. coins 8: 242
Moat Cottage 20: 164
Mount Bridge 8: 164, 174, 176
Old Mission Hall, limestone mortar 14: 128, 129
Street, The, Butlers, medieval structure(s) 20: 151
Woolmers Mead 17: 148
- PLESHEY CASTLE 1: 4; 8: 174, 175, 176, 211
general
'Excavations at Pleshey Castle' (Williams) (book review)
9: 158–9
late 14th cent. crisis 2: 268, 269, 270, 273
northern bailey excavations (village hall site) 19: 166–
75 (inc. illustr.)
bricks, late medieval 10: 235
chimney-pots 7: 52
floor tiles, medieval 8: 78; 10: 152; 11: 24
pottery from 19: 170–4, 173, 174
- PLESHEYBURY
Romano-British archaeology 1: 166
medieval to post-medieval house 11: 84–5
- PLESINCHOU (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
WILLINGALE DOE (PLESINGHO)
- PLOKENDUN (PLEDGON) MEDIEVAL MANOR *see*
HENHAM
- PLOUGH REMAINS, OAK, Waltham Abbey monastic
grange 4: 116–17, 117, 126–7 (Pl. III)
- PLOWHOUSES (PLOUGH-HOUSES), Waltham Abbey
monastic grange 4: 33, 64, 90
- PLUCKLEY (KENT), church 5: 235–6
- PLUMPTON PLAIN (SUSSEX), poss. Bronze Age/Early
Iron Age transition 7: 24
- PLUMTUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME),
Doddinghurst (Plunkers Green) 16: 43
- POLHEIA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* PEBMARSH
(POOLEY)
- POLHILL (KENT), Saxon cemetery 8: 127
- POLL TAX, and Peasant's Revolt (1381) 2: 271
- POLLARD HOUSE/POLLARD COTTAGE, LINGFIELD
(SURREY), fireplace 20: 101
- POLLEN ANALYSIS
medieval flax and hemp cultivation 20: 48
Danbury Camp 10: 20
Purfleet, North Road Palaeolithic site 7: 11–12
Archaeology and Environment in S. Essex (book review) 20:
177
- POLSTEAD (SUFFOLK), plague victims from Colchester
4: 140–1

PONTISBRIGHT (CHAPPEL), White Chapel 2: 46

POOLEY *see* PEBMARSH

POOR, rising number of, Tudor period 13: 5–8, 10–11

POOR RELIEF

17th cent. plague in Colchester 4: 141–4

in 19th cent. Thorpe-le-Soken 2: 131

POPLAR CHARCOAL, Iron Age/Roman pottery kilns 14:
16

POPULATION

prehistoric period

'Ardleigh' people and migration 7: 16

'Hilversum' people 7: 16

11th cent. population changes in Essex 4: 128–33

medieval increase 17: 129

16th cent. increase 17: 107, 117

and Elizabethan manors 13: 5–7

16th–17th cent. plague in Colchester 4: 134–45

18th–19th cent. increase 5: 185

PORCHES, church

early modern 20: 93

Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 58

Latchingdon, St Michael's Church 11: 6, 11, 14, 22, 23, 29

Little Waltham restoration 5: 213

Meesden (Herts) 20: 101

PORTCHESTER (HANTS), Saxon timbers 14: 83

PORTEOUS, WILLIAM WADE, brass-rubbing collection
11: 120PORTER'S HALL, STEBBING *see* STEBBING

PORTGORE 18: 48

see also PYRGO PARK, HAVERING-ATTE-BOWERPORTINGBURY HILLS (RINGS), HATFIELD BROAD
OAK

poss. box rampart construction 10: 226

poss. Iron Age earthworks 10: 221–6, 222–3

and theorem of Pappus 10: 225–6

PORTLAND STONE

medieval, Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 75

Tudor, Pyrigo Park 18: 51

PORTSMOUTH, ELIZABETH, COUNTESS OF 9: 114–
15, 118; 11: 90

POSIDONIUS (GREEK ETHNOGRAPHER) 14: 8

POT-QUERNS *see* QUERNS

POTATO CULTIVATION, 1801 SURVEY 5: 193, 194

POTTER, JOHN, 18th cent. Colchester Tory 18: 66

POTTER, STEVEN *et al.*, 'Deserted Settlement Earthworks
at Purleigh' 17: 107–19POTTER, T. W., 'An Iron Age Site at Rainbow Wood,
Thurrock' 6: 1–12

POTTERY

see also BRIQUETAGE; CHIMNEY-POTS; CLAY;

COUNTERS; FIGURINES; GAMING

PIECES; GRAFFITI; 'LAMP CHIMNEYS';

LOOMWEIGHTS; LOUVERS; SPINDLE

WHORLS; STAMPS; TILES; WATER-

PIPES

PREHISTORIC (*GENERAL*)*by site*

Barking, Abbey Road 17: 156

Barling 14: 133

Broomfield Plantation Quarry 17: 76, 78, 80, 81

Clacton, Rush Green 15: 123

Coggeshall, East Street 19: 69, 72, 76

Heybridge, Crescent Road 17: 59

Heybridge Marina 17: 161

Latchingdon, St Michael's Church 11: 24

POTTERY, PREHISTORIC (*GENERAL*), by site (*cont.*)

- Martlesham (Suffolk), beaker pottery 7: 16–17
 Rayleigh Castle 18: 43
 Springfield Lyons 17: 163, 164
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 97

NEOLITHIC

by site

- Asheldham 16: 87, 88
 Blackwater estuary, the Stumble 19: 265
 Braintree, Marlborough Road 9: 70, 71
 Broomfield/Great Waltham, Border Wood, poss. 11: 39, 40, 41
 Chignal St James, late Neolithic 9: 78, 81, 82, 84
 Danbury Camp 10: 3
 Heybridge 17: 11, 31, 32, 61
 Blackwater Sailing Club 19: 245, 247, 248
 Layer-de-la-Haye, Fields Farm 14: 114, 116, 128–9 (Pl. I), 130
 Mundon 16: 130
 Purfleet, North Road 7: 4, 5
 Shoeburyness 20: 147
 Springfield Cursus 12: 47; 13: 54
 Springfield Lyons 19: 268
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 16: 86
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 229–30, 229, 233; 19: 204, 209
 Waltham, Little, Pratt's Farm 13: 33–4, 35, 46
 Witham, Chipping Hill 20: 170

by type

- Grimston style bowl, Layer de la Haye 14: 114, 116, 128–9 (Pl. I), 130
 Grooved ware
 late Neolithic, Clacton style, Chignal St James 9: 78, 81, 82, 84
 Springfield Lyons 19: 268
 Stumble, the, Blackwater estuary 19: 265
 Witham, Chipping Hill 20: 170
 Mortlake style, late Neolithic, Springfield Cursus 12: 47
 Peterborough ware
 Danbury Camp 10: 3
 Shoeburyness 20: 147
 Peterborough ware, Ebbsfleet style, Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 229–30, 229, 233; 19: 204, 209
 plain bowl, Heybridge 17: 31, 32, 61

BEAKER

- Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 52, 66
 Jaywick 16: 130
 Orsett Cock 16: 90–1, 90, 135
 Springfield Lyons 18: 88; 19: 268
 Stumble, the, Blackwater estuary 19: 265
 Totham, Great, Slough House Farm 20: 163

BRONZE AGE

by site

general

- Ardleigh 7: 14–31, 15, 21, 23, 25–6, 28; 15: 6
 Braintree
 London Road 19: 262
 Skitt's Hill 8: 110
 Bromley, Great, Bromley Thicks 9: 99
 ?Clacton, Rush Green 8: 149
 Colchester, Chitts Hill 9: 6–7 (Pl. I), 10–11, 12, 15
 Dunmow, Great, Stagg's Farm 11: 34
 Harlow 16: 99–100, 99

- Harlow Temple 20: 164
 Lofts Farm 12: 43; 17: 31
 Rawreth 9: 23, 34, 35
 Rook Hall 15: 167; 16: 94–6, 95, 131
 Springfield 18: 88
 Tolleshunt D'Arcy, Hill Farm 16: 135
 Uphall Camp 20: 164
 Wakering, Great 16: 129
 Waltham, Great, Pratt's Farm 13: 33–4, 35
 early Bronze Age
 Alresford, Bluegates Farm Quarry 19: 240, 241
 Stebbing 19: 240, 241

middle Bronze Age

- Barling Hall 9: 66, 68, 69, 70; 13: 46
 Braintree
 Bocking Church Street 9: 74
 Marlborough Road 9: 70, 74; 13: 46
 Skitts Hill 9: 74
 Colchester, Chitts Hill 9: 74
 Mucking 9: 101
 Orsett Cock 18: 17, 25–7, 26
 Shoebury, North 16: 100, 101

late Bronze Age

- Braintree, Fairview Estate 17: 91
 Broads Green 19: 7, 10, 12, 13; 20: 147, 148
 Burnham-on-Crouch 14: 119
 Chigborough Farm 20: 162
 Corringham, Hall Farm 16: 140, 141
 Heybridge 17: 11, 31, 32
 Blackwater Sailing Club 19: 245–6, 248
 Langdon Hills 16: 105–8, 106
 Mucking 16: 97, 107; 17: 33
 Runnymede Bridge 16: 107; 17: 31
 Shoebury, North 16: 96, 97, 100, 101, 102, 107; 17: 31
 Thurrock 16: 119

late Bronze Age to early Iron Age

- Burnham-on-Crouch 9: 75, 76
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 52, 58–9, 59, 66
 Hadleigh, Chapel Lane 18: 90, 91
 Netteswellbury 18: 108
 Stansted, Airport Social Club 20: 165
 late Bronze Age to middle Iron Age, Tilbury, West,
 Gun Hill 5: 53, 71–7, 72, 76

by type

- 'Ardleigh-type' bucket urns, Wakering, Great 16: 129
 Deverel-Rimbury 1: 86; 13: 46; 19: 10
 Ardleigh 7: 14, 15–16, 18, 24, 27, 28, 29; 9: 15, 101; 15: 6; 16: 96
 Barling Hall 9: 66, 69, 70
 Chigborough Farm 20: 162
 Colchester, Chitts Hill 9: 15
 Harlow 16: 99–100, 99
 Orsett Cock 18: 25–7, 26
 Rawreth 9: 23, 34, 35
 Rook Hall 16: 94–6, 95, 131
 Uphall Camp 20: 164

IRON AGE

by site

- Ardleigh (poss.) 7: 15, 23, 24, 27
 Braintree
 Blyths Meadow 9: 96; 15: 40
 Chapel Hill 8: 108, 121
 Cressing Road 15: 43
 Skitt's Hill 8: 102, 110, 111, 121

POTTERY, IRON AGE, by site (*cont.*)

Broomfield/Great Waltham, Border Wood 11: 39–41,
40

Canvey Island 2: 14, 158

Chadwell St Mary 1: 129, 131, 133, 134, 135, 138

Chignal St James 9: 78, 79, 82

Danbury Camp 10: 3, 5, 8, 11, 13, 15, 16, 21; 13: 34

Elmstead Hall 13: 50

Iford, Lavender Mound, nr Uphall Camp 10: 220,
221

Langdon Hills 8: 152

Linford, Mucking 1: 60, 61, 77–8, 79–80, 81, 82, 83–
7; 14: 7

Nazeingbury 10: 41, 51, 76–8, 81, 82

Portingbury Rings 10: 224

Rook Hall 16: 97, 131; 17: 160

Springfield Cursus 15: 138, 139

Stock, Broom Wood 9: 75, 76, 77

Thurrock, Rainbow Wood 6: 1, 5, 5–7, 6

Waltham, Little 14: 45

Pratt's Farm 13: 34, 35, 46

Wickford 2: 330, 332

early Iron Age

Ardleigh 15: 7

Asheldham 16: 87, 88

Benfleet, South 8: 241, 247, 259

Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall 8: 250

Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 236

Braintree

Bank Street, prob. 8: 82

Blyths Meadow 15: 47–8, 47

Broomfield Plantation Quarry 17: 81

Coggeshall 19: 84

Danbury Camp 10: 16, 20

Heybridge 17: 11, 31, 32

Maldon, Elmcroft 19: 266

Mucking 16: 97, 107

Rawreth 9: 23, 34, 35

Rook Hall 16: 94–7, 95

Southchurch 8: 241, 247

Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 16: 128; 17: 31

Witham, Chipping Hill 20: 170

Writtle, Sturgeon's Farm 8: 244

early-to-middle Iron Age

Orsett Cock 6: 23, 24, 37, 38; 18: 26, 27–8, 27

Springfield, White Hart Lane 16: 108, 110

Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 72, 74

middle Iron Age

pottery production 14: 18

and 'Belgae' 14: 6, 7, 10

Braintree, Toft's Garage (prob.) 17: 82

Chignal St James, Chignal Hall 18: 92

Harlow Temple 19: 265

Heybridge 17: 11, 31–3, 32, 61

Holland, Little, church 20: 78, 79

Kelvedon, Doucecroft 19: 18, 33, 36

Prittlewell 15: 128–9, 129

Springfield Cursus 15: 139

Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 53, 56, 72, 74–5, 75, 76,
77, 93–4

Waltham Abbey 19: 204, 209

Waltham, Little 14: 6, 10; 17: 11, 31

Woodham Walter 8: 241, 243

mid-to-late Iron Age 17: 122

Althorne, Cliff Reach 15: 143

Harlow Temple 19: 265

Stanway 20: 168

late Iron Age

pottery production 14: 18, 19

Alresford, Marsh Farm 12: 56, 57

Ambresbury Banks 10: 202, 203

Ardleigh, Elm Park House 17: 166–9, 167–8

Asheldham 12: 59

Barling 14: 133

Bouchernes Farm 17: 60

Braintree, Blyths Meadow 15: 47, 48

Chelmsford, North Melbourne 12: 61

Chesterford, Great, Churchyard 18: 106

Danbury Camp 10: 16, 20

Harlow Temple 20: 164

Mount Bures, Hall Farm 14: 141

Orsett Cock 6: 23–5, 24, 33, 37, 38

Springfield Cursus 15: 140

Sutton, Temple Farm 20: 168

Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 61

Woodham Walter 20: 172

by type

black burnished ware

Chadwell St Mary 1: 133, 134

Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 75, 76

Darmsden-Linton 8: 247; 10: 25; 14: 6–7; 15: 48; 17:
31

Benfleet, South 8: 259

Braintree, Skitt's Hill 8: 102, 110

Maldon, Elmcroft 19: 266

Rook Hall 16: 97, 131

Thurrock, Rainbow Wood (poss.) 6: 7

Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 16: 128; 17: 31

Glastonbury ware bowl, Heybridge 17: 11, 31–3, 32,
61

Hallstatt phase

Danbury Camp 10: 3

Wickford 2: 330

La Tène III phase, Danbury Camp 10: 3

see also POTTERY, 'BELGIC' ('GALLO-BELGIC')

below

POTTERY, 'BELGIC' ('GALLO-BELGIC')

pottery production 14: 18–19, 20, 24

Alresford 16: 112–13

Ambresbury Banks 10: 202, 203

Bergholt, West 14: 117, 119; 18: 120

Braintree 8: 112, 115

Bank Street 8: 76

College Road Cemetery 8: 96

Hatches Farm 8: 104, 106

Hunnable's gravel pit 8: 92

London Road 8: 126

Maizes, The 8: 112, 113

Mill Cottages 8: 109

Rayne Road 8: 4, 42, 43, 85

Sandpit Road 17: 93

Canvey Island 1: 265; 2: 17, 21, 24, 27

Chadwell St Mary 1: 131, 135, 137

Coggeshall, East Street 19: 69, 72, 80, 84

Colchester, Lexden Road 16: 145, 147

Easter, High 8: 242

Heybridge 17: 13, 33–5, 34, 61

cremation cemetery (poss.) 17: 53, 54, 55

Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 56

Kelvedon, Doucecroft 19: 18, 21, 24, 27, 31, 33–4, 36

POTTERY, 'BELGIC' ('GALLO-BELGIC') (cont.)

- Laver, Little 8: 239, 240, 241
 Layer-de-la-Haye
 Fields Farm 14: 119, 123
 Malting Barn 15: 129–34 (inc. illustr.)
 Mersea, West 3: 63; 13: 64, 65
 Mucking 5: 24; 6: 1–12
 Nazeing 9: 102
 Nazeingbury 9: 102; 10: 40, 47, 51, 77–8, 81, 82, 83, 84, 88, 91, 97, 104, 105
 Nene Valley 14: 27
 Longthorpe (Cambs) 14: 18
 Rushden (Northants) 14: 18
 Orsett Cock 6: 23, 24, 33, 37
 Pebmarsh 1: 173, 176, 177
 Peldon 9: 103
 Rawreth 9: 34
 St Osyth 8: 149
 Sandon 8: 255
 Springfield 14: 119, 122
 Springfield Cursus 15: 139, 140
terra nigra
 Braintree, Bank Street 8: 71, 83
 Colchester
 Balkerne Gardens 3: 55, 56
 Telephone Exchange site 3: 15, 21, 22
 Elmstead Hall 13: 50
 Layer-de-la-Haye, Malting Barn 15: 129, 130, 132
terra nigra (imitation)
 Colchester, Balkerne Gardens 3: 57
 Langdon Hills 8: 152
terra rubra 14: 18, 56
 Layer-de-la-Haye, Malting Barn 15: 129, 130, 132, 134
terra rubra (imitation), Colchester, Telephone Exchange site 3: 16, 18
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 77, 78, 79, 99, 100
 Wickford 2: 159
 Beauchamps Farm 2: 96; 14: 143
 Writtle, Sturgeon's Farm 8: 244
- POTTERY, ROMAN**
 Camulodunum forms 2: 86, 88–94 *passim*; 17: 59
 Richborough forms 2: 86, 88, 91, 92, 94
 Verulamium forms 2: 86, 91, 94; 5: 20, 22, 24, 35; 8: 45
- by site**
 Alresford 16: 112–13, 112
 Marsh Farm 12: 56, 57
 Antonine Wall 14: 149
 Arkesden, Chardwell Farm 8: 156
 Asheldham 12: 59
 Barling 8: 244
 Barling Hall 9: 60, 66–7, 70
 Benfleet, South 2: 328; 8: 259–63, 261, 273, 274
 Bishopstone (Sussex) 14: 57
 Boreham 8: 261, 264
 Great Holts Pit 8: 161
 Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 155, 234, 235, 236, 238; 12: 60
 Braintree 8: 115, 116, 117, 118, 119–20, 120, 126–7; 14: 49
 Bank Street 8: 71, 76–7, 76, 82, 99
 Black Notley 8: 113
 Blyths Meadow 9: 96; 15: 40, 48–9
 Bovingdon and Fennes Estate 8: 157, 161–2
 Bradford's Farm Estate 8: 103
 The Causeway (poss.) 8: 99
 Chapel Hill 8: 102, 108

- Clare Road 8: 90, 91–2
 Coggeshall Road 8: 112, 113
 College Road Cemetery 8: 96, 98
 Cressing Road 15: 43, 47, 49, 50
 Hatches Farm 8: 104, 106
 High Street 8: 96–7, 98
 Hunnabie's gravel pit 8: 90, 92–5, 94
 London Road 8: 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 124
 Mill Cottages 8: 102, 109–10
 Mount House 16: 30, 37–8, 38
 Rayne Road 8: 4, 6, 8, 11, 24, 25, 37, 38–58 (inc. illustr.), 85–6, 98, 100–1, 125
 Rosemary Avenue 8: 101, 102
 Sandpit Lane/High Street 8: 96, 98
 Sandpit Road 17: 91, 93, 94; 19: 262–3
 Skitt's Hill 8: 110, 111
 Toft's Garage 17: 82, 83, 87, 88
 Brampton (Norfolk) 14: 49
 Brockley Hill (Middx) 10: 80, 88; 14: 33, 52
 Broomfield/Great Waltham, Border Wood 11: 39–41, 40
 Burgh Castle (Suffolk) 8: 274; 14: 57
 Burnham-on-Crouch, Redward Farm 8: 163
 Caistor (Norfolk) 14: 49, 50, 51, 54, 57
 Canewdon 8: 244
 Canfield, Great 12: 63
 Canfield, Little 8: 245
 Canterbury 14: 50, 51, 54
 Canvey Island 1: 265; 2: 14, 17, 19, 21, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27–8, 95, 158, 329; 8: 265, 274; 15: 134–5
 Castle Hedingham 8: 245
 Chadwell St Mary 1: 131, 135, 137, 139–40
 Chelmsford 1: 214; 4: 6, 11, 16; 8: 242, 242–3 (Pl. D), 274; 14: 49
 Caesaromagus (book review) 18: 125–6
 Moulsham Street/Queen Street, Lasts Garage 19: 40, 42, 43, 44
 North Melbourne 12: 61, 62
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 53–4
 Chesterford, Great 14: 45, 49, 54
 Churchyard 18: 106
 M11 works 8: 158
 Plumb's Yard 16: 142, 143
 Chignal St James 8: 158; 9: 78, 79, 81, 82, 83
 Chignal Hall 18: 92
 Chrishall 8: 245
 Coggeshall 19: 84
 East Street 19: 72, 76–7, 76, 80
 St Peter's School 19: 53, 55, 57, 59–64, 61–3, 67
 St Peter's School (old) 19: 273, 274
 Colchester 3: 105, 106; 5: 22, 26, 31, 35; 14: 33–4, 36, 37, 149–53, 152; 18: 126
 Balkerne Gardens 3: 54–60, 56
 Denmark Street 3: 82, 83
 East Stockwell Street 3: 40–2, 40
 Hospital Lane 14: 124–5, 124
 Lewis's Gardens 1: 9, 11, 12, 13, 17, 18–25, 20, 25
 Lexden Road 16: 145, 147
 MCTC Monkwick 18: 93
 North Hill 3: 45–8, 46
 Queen Street 3: 89–90
 S side of Temple precinct 3: 126–7, 127
 St Mary's Rectory 3: 66, 67, 68, 69, 71–7, 72, 112–13
 Telephone Exchange site 3: 12, 14, 15–25, 16, 21, 113–14
 Copford 8: 245

POTTERY, ROMAN, by site (*cont.*)

Corbridge (Northumb) 14: 34
 Corringham Hall 5: 120, 121
 Dagenham, Rose Gate 20: 162
 Danbury 12: 56, 61
 Danbury Camp 10: 5, 8, 10, 11, 13, 15, 16, 21; 13: 34
 Dunmow, Great 8: 160, 241, 242, 242-3(Pl. I), 274; 12: 79
 Chequer's Lane 18: 92
 Easter, High 8: 242
 Eastwood, Marshall's Farm 10: 243
 Feering 8: 250
 Gestingthorpe 14: 46, 49
 Godmanchester (Hunts) 14: 52
 Goldhanger, Rook Hall 17: 160
 Grays, Palmer's School 5: 118; 15: 11, 17, 19-20, 22-35 (inc. illustr.)
 Harlow Temple 20: 164
 Henham, Great Hall Field 13: 37, 46
 Heybridge 17: 13, 15, 17, 22, 34, 35-52 (inc. illustr.), 64
 Bouchernes Farm 17: 54, 55, 60
 Crescent Road (No. 35) 17: 54, 59
 Holland, Little, church 20: 78, 79
 Kelvedon 9: 84; 14: 49; 16: 113; 20: 179
 Doucecroft 19: 21, 27, 31, 34, 36
 High Street 20: 148
 Kettering (Northants) 14: 45
 Langford Junction 17: 54, 57-9, 64
 Laver, Little 8: 239-42, 241
 Layer-de-la-Haye
 Fields Farm 14: 119, 123
 Malting Barn 15: 129-34 (inc. illustr.)
 Lexden 17: 142-3, 143
 Linford, Mucking 1: 61, 68, 87, 88, 89, 99, 100
 London 14: 50, 51, 54
 Maldon
 St Mary's Church 17: 58, 60; 20: 151
 Southern Relief Road 20: 164
 Mill Green, Ingatestone 2: 335; 12: 72
 Mountnessing 2: 330
 Mucking 5: 19-47, 21, 23, 27, 29, 30, 32
 Nazeing 9: 102
 Nazeingbury 9: 102; 10: 33, 40, 41, 43, 51, 76, 77, 78, 79-80, 81, 84-96, 85, 87, 89, 91, 93, 95-6, 97, 105
 Oakley, Little 8: 155-6
 Ockendon, South 2: 84, 85-6, 87-8, 89-90, 91-5, 91
 Orsett 6: 25-32, 26, 29
 Orsett Cock 6: 24-5, 24, 35, 37; 9: 102; 10: 246; 12: 44; 18: 21, 24, 28
 Panfield 13: 38, 46; 14: 123
 Pebmarsh 1: 171, 173, 175, 176, 177-8
 Prittlewell, Sutton Road 9: 103
 Pyrgo Park 18: 50
 Rainham 1: 166
 Rawreth 9: 33, 34, 35, 36-42, 38, 41, 44
 Rayleigh 8: 246
 Rayne, Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 8, 14-18, 16-17, 26, 27
 Richborough (Kent) 14: 50, 54
 Rochford 16: 16, 17
 St Osyth 8: 149
 Welwick Farm 17: 144
 Sandon 8: 251, 253-8, 254, 256, 274
 Scole (Norfolk) 14: 49

Sewardstone, Northfield nurseries 9: 104; 10: 177-85, 180-1, 183, 186
 Shelford, Little 10: 228, 229, 230; 11: 105
 Shenfield 13: 38, 46
 Southend-on-Sea, Temple Farm Industrial Estate 16: 134
 Southminster, Bovill's Marsh 9: 82, 84
 Springfield 14: 122
 Springfield Cursus 15: 135, 139, 140
 Stagden Cross 1: 166
 Stanford-le-Hope 5: 121-2, 125-6, 125, 126
 Stansted Airport
 Cooper's Cottage, Little 19: 270
 Duckend Farm 20: 166
 Stisted, Braintree Road 8: 162
 Stock 12: 56, 63
 Thaxted 8: 241, 250-1
 Weaverhead Lane 20: 113, 118
 Theydon Garnon 14: 142
 Thundersley, Dawes Heath 13: 66-8, 67
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 64, 78, 79-86, 81, 83, 94-5
 Tollesbury, Shinglehead Point 8: 182
 Verulamium 14: 50, 51, 52, 54
 Waltham Abbey
 Church Street 19: 270
 manorial enclosure 5: 125, 157, 158
 Market Square 14: 143; 19: 206, 209, 210-11, 211
 monastic site 10: 142, 144
 Sewardstone Street 19: 205, 209-10
 Waltham, Little 1: 166, 214
 Roman Road 16: 143, 144
 Shopfield 2: 50, 53-4, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59
 Wickford 2: 159; 5: 31, 39
 Beauchamps Farm 2: 96; 11: 41, 43; 12: 65-7, 66; 14: 143
 Woodham Walter 8: 243, 261
 Warren Golf Course 17: 143-4, 143
 Wormingford 14: 49
 Writtle, Sturgeon's Farm 8: 244

by type
 Alice Holt Ware, Heybridge 17: 36, 37, 43, 51, 52
 amphorae
 trade in 14: 12
 Barling Hall 9: 60
 Benfleet, South 8: 259
 Canewdon 8: 244
 Canvey Island 2: 329
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 63
 Colchester
 Balkerne Gardens 3: 56
 Lewis's Gardens 1: 22, 25
 Lexden Road 16: 145
 St Mary's Rectory 3: 72, 73
 Telephone Exchange site 3: 15, 16, 23
 Feering 8: 250
 Heybridge 17: 13, 36, 37, 61
 Bouchernes Farm 17: 62
 Saltcotes Hall 17: 60
 Kelvedon 9: 84
 Langford Junction 17: 54, 58, 59, 61
 Mucking 5: 38
 Nazeingbury 10: 77, 78, 80, 88, 91, 105
 Rawreth 9: 41-2
 Sandon 8: 251, 257
 Southend-on-Sea 16: 134

POTTERY, ROMAN, by type (*cont.*)

- Stansted, Duckend Farm **20**: 166
 Thaxted **8**: 241, 250–1
 Weaverhead Lane **20**: 113, 118
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 83, 85, 94–5
 Towers, The (Heybridge) **17**: 62
 Spanish amphorae
 Braintree
 Bank Street **8**: 77, 99
 Rayne Road **8**: 43, 44, 59
 Colchester, Telephone Exchange site **3**: 12
 Heybridge **17**: 36, 37, 52
 Layer-de-la-Haye **14**: 123
 Malting Barn **15**: 129, 132, 133–4
 Maldon, Southern Relief Road **20**: 164
 Thundersley, Dawes Heath **13**: 68
 Argonne ware
 Heybridge **17**: 17, 45, 46
 Langford Junction **17**: 58, 59, 64
 Rawreth **9**: 33, 34, 36, 41, 44
 Argonne-type ware, Orsett Cock **12**: 44
 Arretine ware, Layer-de-la-Haye, Malting Barn **15**: 129, 132
 black-burnished ware
 Bradwell-on-Sea **12**: 60
 Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 45, 51, 52, 101
 Chadwell St Mary **1**: 137, 139, 140
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School **19**: 60, 61, 62, 63, 64
 Heybridge **17**: 34, 35, 36, 39, 42, 43, 51
 Linford, Mucking **1**: 87, 88, 89
 Maldon, St Giles' Leper Hospital **17**: 60
 Rayne, Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 8, 15, 16, 17, 18
 Brockley Hill Wares
 Heybridge **17**: 35, 36, 52
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 15, 16
 Waltham, Little **16**: 143, 144
 'Castor Box'
 Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 49, 50
 Rawreth **9**: 35, 37
 Verulamium **14**: 54
 Castor Ware
 Colchester, Lewis's Gardens **1**: 11, 17, 20, 24
 Pebmarsh **1**: 171, 173
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 142, 144
 Waltham, Little, Shopfield **2**: 50, 52, 53–4, 56, 57, 58
 Central Gaulish Rhenish Ware, Heybridge **17**: 35, 36, 52
 Central Gaulish terra sigillata *see* Samian Ware (*below*)
 Céramique à L'éponge ware, Canvey Island **15**: 135
 Colchester Buff Ware, Heybridge **17**: 34, 35, 36, 38–40, 42, 44, 52
 Colchester colour-coated wares
 distribution **14**: 53–5
 Heybridge **17**: 34, 35, 36, 38–9, 42, 44, 51, 52
 Layer de la Haye **14**: 123
 Springfield (poss.) **14**: 122
 Thundersley, Dawes Heath **13**: 68
 Colchester type, Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries **10**: 182, 183
 East Gaulish terra sigillata *see* Samian Ware (*below*)
Eifelkeramik see Mayen-type ware
 Hadham colour-coated wares **14**: 55–7, 56
 Hadham wares **8**: 255
 'animals moulded in relief' **8**: 242, 242–3(Pl. I), 262–3, 274
 Benfleet, South **8**: 260, 261, 262–3, 274
 Bishopstone (Sussex) **14**: 57
 Bradwell-on-Sea **8**: 238, 12: 60
 Braintree
 Bank Street **8**: 76
 Hatches Farm **8**: 104, 106
 Rayne Road **8**: 44–5, 49, 50, 53, 57, 59
 Sandpit Road **17**: 93, 94
 Chelmsford **8**: 242, 242–3(Pl. I)
 Coggeshall
 East Street **19**: 76, 77
 St Peter's School **19**: 60, 63, 64
 Dunmow, Great **8**: 242, 242–3(Pl. I)
 Easter, High **8**: 242
 Heybridge **17**: 35, 36, 38, 42–4, 52
 Laver, Little **8**: 239, 240, 241
 Much Hadham ware **10**: 188n
 Nazeingbury **10**: 41, 78, 90, 93, 97
 Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries **9**: 104; **10**: 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 185
 Waltham Abbey, Market Place **14**: 143; **19**: 210, 211
 Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure, (prob.) **5**: 125, 157, 158
 Rawreth **9**: 35, 37, 41
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 15, 17, 18, 27
 Sandon **8**: 257
 Thundersley, Dawes Heath **13**: 68
 Writtle, Sturgeon's Farm **8**: 244
 Lezoux ware, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 45, 48, 49
 London type ware, Canvey Island **15**: 135
 'London' wares **14**: 56
 Braintree **8**: 116, 117, 118, 119
 Grays, Palmer's School **15**: 31, 32, 34
 Heybridge **17**: 34, 35, 36
 Nazeingbury **10**: 78, 92, 95
 Mayen ware, Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries **10**: 179, 181, 185
 Mayen-type ware (*Eifelkeramik*), Heybridge **17**: 36, 37, 43
 mortaria **14**: 44
 Antonine Wall **14**: 149
 Bradwell-on-Sea **8**: 238; **12**: 60
 Braintree **8**: 116, 117
 Hatches Farm **8**: 104, 106
 London Road **8**: 87, 88
 Rayne Road **8**: 43, 45–6, 47, 48, 49, 51, 52, 57, 58, 59, 98, 101
 Canvey Island **2**: 24, 25
 Chelmsford, North Melbourne **12**: 61, 62
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 53
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School **19**: 60, 61, 62, 63
 Colchester **14**: 33–4
 distribution **14**: 49–53, 51, 54–5
 Balkerne Gardens **3**: 55, 56, 58
 Denmark Street **3**: 82, 83
 East Stockwell Street **3**: 40, 42
 Lewis's Gardens **1**: 12, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25
 Lexden Road **16**: 145
 North Hill **3**: 48
 S side of Temple precinct **3**: 126, 127
 St Mary's Rectory **3**: 72, 73, 74, 75, 76
 Telephone Exchange site **3**: 16, 17, 21, 23, 24
 Corbridge (Northumb) **14**: 34
 Grays, Palmers Grammar School for Girls **5**: 118; **15**: 11, 17, 22, 23, 24, 26, 33, 34
 Heybridge **17**: 50, 52

POTTERY, ROMAN, by type, mortaria (*cont.*)

- Mucking 5: 32, 33–4, 34, 38, 39, 45–6
 Nazeingbury 10: 78, 80, 86, 88, 89, 91, 92, 93
 Pebmarsh 1: 171
 Rawreth 9: 33, 35, 36, 37, 38, 40, 41
 Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 15, 16, 17
 Sandon 8: 256, 257
 Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries 10: 177, 180, 183, 184
 Shenfield 13: 38
 South Benfleet 8: 261, 262
 Stanford le Hope Bypass 5: 121–2
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 83, 85–6
 Waltham, Little, Shopfield 2: 54, 57
 Wickford 2: 96
 Woodham Walter 8: 243
 Writtle, Sturgeon's Farm 8: 244
see also Nene Valley white ware mortaria;
 Northamptonshire mortaria; Oxfordshire mortaria
- Nene Valley colour-coated wares
 Bouchernes Farm 17: 60
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 60, 63, 64
 Dawes Heath, Thundersley 13: 68
 Heybridge 17: 35, 36, 39, 42–4, 51, 52
 Layer de la Haye 14: 123
 Mucking 5: 38
 Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 8, 18
- Nene Valley type wares, Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries 10: 179, 180, 181, 185
- Nene Valley wares 14: 53–4, 55
 Benfleet, South 8: 260, 261, 262
 Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 238
 Braintree
 Bank Street 8: 76, 77
 Rayne Road 8: 24, 25, 45, 53, 54, 56, 57
 Heybridge 17: 35, 36
 Langford Junction 17: 58
 Nazeingbury 10: 78
 Rawreth 9: 33, 35, 36, 37, 40
 Sandon 8: 255, 256
 Stanford-le-Hope 5: 125
- Nene Valley white ware mortaria 15: 140
 ?North Kent Grey Wares, Heybridge 17: 34, 35
- Northamptonshire mortaria
 Sandon 8: 257
 Thundersley, Dawes Heath 13: 68
- Oxfordshire colour-coated
 Braintree, Bank Street 8: 76, 77
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 60, 63
 Springfield Cursus 15: 140
- Oxfordshire mortaria
 Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 238
 Grays, Palmer's School 15: 19–20
 Layer de la Haye 14: 123
 Rawreth 9: 35, 36, 38, 40, 41
 Sandon 8: 257
- Oxfordshire 'Parchment' Wares, Heybridge 17: 35, 36, 42–3, 52
- Oxfordshire red colour-coated
 Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 238
 Coggeshall
 East Street 19: 76
 St Peter's School 19: 63, 64
 Heybridge 17: 17, 35, 36, 44, 51, 52
- Langford Junction 17: 58, 64
 Rawreth 9: 40
 Sandon 8: 258
- Oxfordshire redwares
 Nazeingbury 10: 78
 Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries 10: 185
- Oxfordshire wares (*general*), Waltham Abbey, Market Square 14: 143
- Oxfordshire white wares
 Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 45–6
 Heybridge 17: 35, 36
- Oxfordshire white-slipped red wares, Heybridge 17: 35, 36
- Pompeian red ware, Heybridge 17: 13, 36
- Rettendon type wares
 Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 8, 18
 Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries 10: 182, 183, 185
 Springfield Cursus 15: 135, 140
 Thundersley, Dawes Heath 13: 68
- Rettendon wares 8: 253, 257, 258
 Benfleet, South 8: 260
 Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 236; 12: 60
 Heybridge 17: 36, 37, 42, 43, 50, 52
 Rawreth 9: 35, 36, 38, 39, 40, 41
- Rhenish ware
 Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 45, 48, 49
 Colchester, Denmark Street 3: 83
- Samian ware (*terra sigillata*)
 Central Gaulish: distribution 14: 55
 Colchester sigillata: distribution 14: 45–9, 50, 51, 53, 55, 57
 East Gaulish: distribution 14: 49
 Alresford 16: 112–13, 112
 Barling Hall 9: 60
 Benfleet, South 8: 260, 261, 273
 Braintree 8: 115, 119, 126–7
 Bank Street 8: 76
 Clare Road 8: 91
 High Street 8: 97
 London Road 8: 87, 89, 114
 Mill Cottages 8: 110
 Rayne Road 8: 6, 8, 11, 37, 38–42, 39, 42, 85, 86
 Sandpit Road 17: 93, 94
- Burnham-on-Crouch 8: 163
 Canvey Island 1: 265; 2: 28, 95, 158, 329; 15: 135
 Chadwell St Mary 1: 135
 Chelmsford 2: 334; 4: 6, 16
 Moulsham Street/Quecn Street 19: 40, 43, 44
 Chignal St James 8: 158; 9: 83
- Coggeshall 19: 84
 East Street 19: 77
 St Peter's School 19: 60, 63, 64
- Colchester 3: 105; 14: 36, 37, 149–53, 152
 Balcerne Gardens 3: 59–60
 Denmark Street 3: 83
 East Stockwell Street 3: 40
 Lewis's Gardens 1: 9, 11, 12, 13, 17, 18–19
 Lexden Road 16: 145, 147
 S side of Temple precinct 3: 126, 127
 St Mary's Rectory 3: 112–13
 Telephone Exchange site 3: 113–14
- Dunmow, Great 12: 79
 Essex, NW 17: 124
 Grays, Palmer's School 15: 31, 32, 34
 Heybridge 17: 11, 13, 46, 64
 Crescent Road (No. 35) 17: 59

POTTERY, ROMAN, by type, Samian ware (*cont.*)

- Holland, Little, church 20: 78, 79
 Kelvedon 9: 84; 20: 179
 Langford Junction 17: 57–8
 Laver, Little 8: 240
 Layer-de-la-Haye, Malting Barn 15: 129, 133
 Maldon, Southern Relief Road 20: 164
 Mill Green, Ingatstone 2: 335
 Mucking 5: 34, 38, 47
 Nazeing 9: 102
 Nazeingbury 9: 102; 10: 33, 40, 76, 79–80, 92, 95
 Notley, Black 8: 113
 Oakley, Little 8: 155, 156
 Orsett 6: 37
 Orsett Cock 18: 28
 Pebmarsh 1: 175, 176, 177
 Rawreth 9: 33, 34, 40
 Rayne, Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 8, 15, 16, 17, 18, 26
 Sandon 8: 257
 Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries 10: 178, 180, 185
 Shelford, Little, Foulness 10: 228, 230
 Springfield 14: 122
 Springfield Cursus 15: 140
 Stanford-le-Hope Bypass 5: 121
 Stansted Airport, Duckend Farm 20: 166, 167
 Thundersley, Dawes Heath 13: 66, 66–7, 67
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 83, 86
 Waltham Abbey, Market Square 14: 143; 19: 209
 Waltham, Little
 Roman Road 16: 143, 144
 Shopfield 2: 53, 57
 Wickford 2: 96, 159
 Beauchamps Farm 11: 41, 43
 Woodham Walter 8: 243
 South Gaulish terra sigillata *see* Samian ware
 South-Essex shell-tempered ware
 Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 60, 61, 63
 Heybridge? 17: 34, 37
 terra sigillata *see* Samian ware
 urns
 Colchester
 Hospital Lane 14: 124
 Lewis's Gardens 1: 25
 Waltham, Little, Shopfield 2: 57, 58

POTTERY, ROMAN/POST-ROMAN 4: 19, 27–8

- Chelmsford temple site 4: 19, 27–8
 Orsett 6: 29, 31
 Stanford-le-Hope 5: 125

POTTERY, ROMANO-SAXON

- Benfleet, South 8: 261, 262
 Chadwell St Mary (poss.) 1: 137, 140
 Colchester, Lewis's Gardens 1: 17, 31
 Linford, Mucking 1: 89, 91
 Rawreth 2: 340; 9: 33, 37
 Wickford 2: 332

POTTERY, ANGLO-SAXON

by site

- Barking, Abbey Road 17: 156
 Barling Hall 9: 66–7, 70
 Braintree
 Hunnable's gravel pit 8: 91, 95, 98, 127
 Mill Lane (North of) 8: 71, 84
 Sandpit Road 19: 262–3
 Broomfield Borrow Pit 17: 146, 147

- Chesterford, Great 8: 239
 Colchester, Telephone Exchange site 3: 35, 36
 Danbury Camp 10: 13, 14, 17; 13: 34
 Dunmow, Great 20: 180
 Heybridge 17: 17
 Linford, Mucking 1: 90, 91–4, 95–7, 99
 Maldon 11: 66
 Beeleigh Road 13: 53; 14: 140
 Mucking 9: 67; 10: 53
 Nazeingbury 10: 43, 51, 53, 76, 79, 97, 97
 Orsett Cock 6: 24, 25, 36, 38; 18: 28–31, 29
 Prittlewell 19: 114
 Rawreth 9: 20, 29, 41, 42
 Sedgeford (Norfolk) 8: 84
 Stanford-le-Hope 5: 125, 126
 Stansted Airport, Social Club 19: 270; 20: 165
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 86–7, 86
 Waltham Abbey
 monastic site 2: 244, 245; 10: 53; 19: 136, 137, 138, 139, 209
 Sewardstone Street 19: 205
 Waltham, Great, Dickeymoors 13: 52

by type

- Ipswich ware 17: 126, 128
 Sedgeford (Norfolk) 8: 84

POTTERY, EARLY ANGLO-SAXON

by site

- Canvey Island 8: 265–7, 266
 Latchingdon, St Michael's Church 11: 24, 27
 NW Essex 17: 126, 127, 128

POTTERY, MIDDLE SAXON

by site

- Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 236, 266
 Wicken Bonhunt 8: 236; 10: 53; 17: 126

by type

- Ipswich ware
 Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 236
 Wicken Bonhunt 8: 236; 17: 126

POTTERY, SAXO-NORMAN 5: 156, 158, 159

by site

- Barling, Glebe Farm 15: 141
 Colchester, Lewis's Gardens 1: 11, 31
 Essex, NW 17: 125, 126, 128
 Maldon, St Mary's Church 20: 151
 Saffron Walden, Battle Ditches 1: 144, 147, 155
 Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure 4: 80, 97; 5: 149, 155–6, 157–63, 158, 160, 162
 Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 245, 247, 248, 249, 250–4, 251, 253; 19: 135
 Waltham, Little 1: 214
 Wicken Bonhunt 8: 167, 168

by type

- St Neots wares 10: 185
 NW Essex 17: 125
 Waltham Abbey
 manorial enclosure 5: 155, 157, 158
 Sewardstone Street 19: 205
 Waltham, Little 1: 214
 Wicken Bonhunt 8: 167, 168
 St Neots-type wares
 Maldon, St Mary's Church 20: 151
 Waltham Abbey 19: 135
 Thetford ware 7: 56, 57, 58
 Colchester, Lewis's Gardens 1: 11, 31
 Waltham, Little 1: 214

POTTERY, SAXO-NORMAN, by type (*cont.*)

Thetford-type wares

- Latchingdon, St Michael's Church **11**: 24, 27
 NW Essex **17**: 125

POTTERY, MEDIEVAL

by site

- Althorne, Cliff Reach **15**: 143
 Ambresbury Banks **10**: 200
 Anlaby (Yorks) **8**: 193
 Asheldham Camp **11**: 70
 Aveley Manor **8**: 167
 Barking, Gascoigne Estate **18**: 104
 Barling Hall **9**: 64, 67
 Beauchamp Roding **13**: 39, 42, 46
 Beaumont-cum-Moze **8**: 163, 165
 Benfleet, South **2**: 328; **8**: 263, 266
 Blunt's Hall, Witham **1**: 36, 37, 39
 Bocking
 Bradford Street **8**: 103
 Straits Mill **13**: 39
 Boston (Lincs) **8**: 186, 191
 Bradwell-on-Sea **8**: 237, 238, 266
 Braintree **8**: 118, 119
 Bank Street **8**: 69, 72, 73, 74, 75, 83, 128, 131–2
 Blyths Meadow **15**: 49
 Chapel Hill **8**: 102, 109, 135; **9**: 96
 Coggeshall Road **8**: 113
 Cressing Road **15**: 38, 43, 47, 49
 High Street **8**: 97
 Naylinghurst **8**: 267, 268, 269, 270–1, 270
 Rayne Road **8**: 58, 65
 Skitt's Hill **8**: 110, 111, 112
 Toft's Garage **17**: 83, 84, 87–8, 89
 Broxton, Brick End **8**: 165
 Canfield, Great, Old Fitzjohns **8**: 165
 Canfield, Little, windmill mound **15**: 144
 Canvey Island **2**: 15, 17, 21, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32
 Chelmsford
 Dominican Priory **6**: 63–5, 64
 High Street (Marks and Spencer site) **7**: 52, 57
 Moulsham/Queen Street **19**: 43, 44
 Chesterford, Great, Paddock Wood South **9**: 99
 Chipping Ongar **14**: 136
 Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 73, 74, 77–9, 78, 81
 Colchester **8**: 185, 188; **15**: 65
 East Stockwell Street **3**: 40, 40, 42
 Lewis's Gardens **1**: 12, 17, 31
 Queen Street **3**: 46, 90–1
 St John's Green **15**: 58, 60, 61
 Stockwell Street **1**: 41, 42, 43, 45, 45, 46, 47, 48
 Coleman's Farm, Witham **19**: 254
 Corringham Hall **5**: 121
 Criccieth Castle (Caernarvon) **8**: 185, 187, 188, 194
 Curling Tye Green, Woodham Walter **14**: 129
 Ashmans **20**: 126–8, 127
 Dagenham, Wangey House **20**: 162
 Danbury Camp **10**: 5, 11, 13, 16, 17, 20, 21
 Dover Castle (Kent) **8**: 186, 190
 Dover (Kent), Snargate Street **8**: 186, 191
 Downham Hall **2**: 96
 Dunmow, Great **8**: 160
 Dunwich (Suffolk) **8**: 193
 Easter, High **13**: 39, 40, 46
 Maidens Tye **2**: 98; **19**: 179, 180–91, 183–90, 192, 193
 Easton, Great **2**: 97

- Elmdon **9**: 82, 85, 87
 Duddenhoe End **9**: 82, 85, 87; **11**: 54, 55, 57
 Ford Castle (Northumb) **8**: 185, 186–7, 193
 Gosfield, Kemp's Wood **8**: 177–8
 Hanningfield, West **17**: 148
 Harwich **15**: 54–60, 55–7, 65–6
 George Street **16**: 23, 25, 26
 Kings Head Street **11**: 104; **14**: 139
 Henham, St Mary's Church **11**: 53, 54, 55
 Horkesley, Great **7**: 54–6, 55, 57, 58
 The Laurels **7**: 55, 56
 The Rookery **7**: 54–6, 55–6, 55, 56, 58
 Horndon-on-the-Hill **12**: 71, 73
 South Hill Road **20**: 163
 Hullbridge, Kingsmans Farm Road **8**: 172, 179
 Ingatestone, Mill Green **12**: 71–4, 72
 Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church **9**: 55, 56
 Kelvedon
 St Mary's vicarage **9**: 82, 85
 Sawyer's Yard **16**: 114
 King's Lynn (Norfolk) **8**: 186, 192; **15**: 56, 59
 Knaresborough Castle (Yorks) **8**: 185, 186, 193, 197
 Latchingdon
 Peverells Manor **12**: 73, 74
 St Michael's Church **11**: 24, 27
 Leighs, Great and Little (Little Warwicks) **13**: 39, 40–1
 Linford, Mucking **1**: 89, 98
 London
 Cheapside **8**: 199
 Coleman Street **8**: 196
 Custom House site **8**: 191
 Hatton Garden **8**: 196
 Mincing Lane **8**: 196
 Queen Victoria Street **8**: 185, 192
 Southwark **8**: 192
 Maidens Tye *see* EASTER, HIGH
 Maldon **11**: 65–7, 66; **15**: 64, 66
 High Street **20**: 107
 Manningtree **8**: 184, 185, 188, 277
 Mersea, East **8**: 144
 Mersea, West **13**: 64, 65
 Michelham Priory (Sussex) **8**: 186, 193
 Mile End kilns **7**: 36–8, 39, 40, 41–4, 45, 46, 46–7, 48–50, 51, 52, 53–4, 56–8
 Mount Orgueil Castle (Jersey) **8**: 187, 194
 Naylinghurst *see under* Braintree (*above*)
 Netteswell, Netteswellbury **19**: 266
 Newcastle upon Tyne **8**: 193
 Newport, St Leonard's Hospital **20**: 87–8
 Norwich **8**: 185, 192
 Old Copped Hall, Epping **17**: 103
 Paglesham **2**: 338
 Panfield **14**: 123
 Pebmarsh **1**: 171
 Pevensey Castle (Sussex) **8**: 196, 197
 Pevensey (Sussex) **8**: 186, 193
 Peverel Gardens, Hatfield Peverel **9**: 89
 Pleshey, Street, The **20**: 151
 Pleshey Castle **8**: 176; **19**: 170–4, 173, 174, 175
 Purfleet, North Road **7**: 5
 Purleigh **17**: 111; **20**: 151
 Pyrgo Park **18**: 49–50, 50, 51
 Rawreth **2**: 96; **9**: 31, 41, 42
 Chichester Hall **8**: 178, 180
 Rayleigh Castle **1**: 40, 147; **18**: 41, 42, 43

POTTERY, MEDIEVAL, by site (*cont.*)

- Rochford 16: 12, 16, 17
 Saffron Walden, Battle Ditches 1: 144, 147, 148–9, 150, 151–2, 155; 11: 57
 St Helier (Jersey) 8: 187, 194
 Sampford, Great, Monks Cottage 12: 70, 72
 Shenfield 13: 38
 Southampton 8: 186, 188, 190
 Southchurch Hall 14: 142; 18: 37
 Springfield, White Hart Lane 16: 109, 110
 Stanford-le-Hope Bypass 5: 120, 121
 Stansted Airport, Wilderness, The 19: 270
 Stonar (Kent) 8: 186, 190–1 (Pl. I), 191
 Thaxted
 Weaverhead Lane 20: 110, 112, 113–14
 Weaverhead Street 12: 75
 Thurrock, Little, Rookery Hill 5: 115, 117, 118
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 86, 87
 Toller Porcorum (Dorset) 8: 187, 188
 Waltham Abbey
 bloomery forge 5: 138, 139, 163, 164, 165–6, 167
 Market Square 19: 206, 208, 210
 monastic grange 4: 48, 97–109, 100, 102, 108, 109
 monastic site 2: 244, 245–6, 247, 254–5, 254; 4: 98, 109, 110; 10: 134, 138, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 149; 19: 130, 133, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140
 Sewardstone Street 19: 205
 Waltham Holy Cross, Warlies Park 15: 152
 Wethersfield, Rotten End 15: 142, 143
 Wicken Bonhunt 8: 167, 168
 Wickham Bishops, St Peter's Church 12: 75
 Widford 11: 59, 60
 Witham, Blunt's Hall 1: 36, 37, 39, 40
 Woodham Ferrers, South, Lambert's Farm 11: 67–8, 68–9
 Woodham Walter *see* Curling Tye Green (*above*)
 Writtle 16: 118
 Cornell's Garage 14: 125, 128, 130
 Yarmouth, Great (Norfolk) 8: 186, 192
- by type**
 Aardenburg Ware 8: 184–99 (inc. illustr.), 277
 Andenne ware 8: 188
 Southchurch Hall 18: 37
 Border ware
 Barking, Gascoigne Estate 18: 104
 Southchurch Hall 18: 37
 Cheam ware
 Easter, High, Maidens Tye 19: 181, 188
 Southchurch Hall 18: 37
 Cheam White Ware, Rayleigh Castle 18: 43
 Colchester ware
 Coggeshall, East Street 19: 78, 79
 Hanningfield, West 17: 148
 Dutch coarse wares, Harwich 14: 139
 Early Medieval Ware
 Easter, High, Maidens Tye 19: 180, 181, 182, 183, 190, 191
 Pleshey Castle 19: 172, 173, 174
 Rayleigh Castle 18: 43
 East Anglian red-ware, Wicken Bonhunt 8: 167
 Easter, High, Hedingham ware, Maidens Tye 19: 181, 182, 183, 190
 Essex 'Red Ware' tradition 14: 125, 128
 Hedingham ware 15: 55, 63
 Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 237
 Braintree 8: 178
 Chapel Hill 8: 109
 Naylinghurst 8: 268–71, 269
 Coggeshall, East Street 19: 78, 79
 Colchester, St John's Green 15: 58, 60, 61
 Hanningfield, West 17: 148
 Mile End kilns 7: 36, 46, 49, 53–4
 Pleshey Castle 19: 172–3, 173
 Hedingham-type ware, Thaxted, Weaverhead Street 12: 75
 Hispano-Moresque ware, Colchester, Stockwell Street 1: 41, 42
 Italian maiolica, Southchurch Hall 18: 37
 Kingston-type ware, Easter, High, Maidens Tye 19: 181, 182, 183, 190
 London ware
 Hanningfield, West 17: 148
 Southchurch Hall 18: 37
 London-type ware
 distribution 18: 51
 Coggeshall, East Street 19: 78
 Easter, High, Maidens Tye 19: 181
 Low Countries red ware, Maidens Tye, High Easter 19: 181, 188
 Martincamp costrels, Southchurch Hall 18: 37
 Medieval Green glaze, Purfleet, North Road 7: 5
 Medieval Surrey white wares, Pleshey Castle 19: 173, 174
 Merida red ware, Southchurch Hall 14: 142; 18: 37
 Mile End-type ware
 Asheldham Camp (?) 11: 70
 Kelvedon, St Mary's vicarage 9: 82, 85
 Mill Green coarse ware
 Easter, High, Maidens Tye 19: 181, 183, 186, 190
 Hanningfield, West 17: 148
 Pleshey Castle 19: 172, 173, 174
 Mill Green fine ware
 Easter, High, Maidens Tye 19: 181, 190
 Hanningfield, West 17: 148
 Pleshey Castle 19: 173, 174
 Mill Green ware
 Barking, Gascoigne Estate 18: 104
 Easter, High, Maidens Tye 19: 182, 189, 190
 Pyrgo Park 18: 49–50, 50, 51
 Rayleigh Castle 18: 42, 43
 Southchurch Hall 18: 37
 Woodham Walter, Ashmans 20: 126, 127, 128
 Mill Green-type ware
 Chelmsford, Moulsham/Queen Street 19: 43, 44
 Pleshey Castle 19: 173
 Mill Green/Rayleigh coarse ware 18: 42, 43
 Rayleigh Castle 18: 42, 43
 Rouen-type ware, South Woodham Ferrers 11: 68, 69
 St Neots ware
 Great Easton 2: 97
 Saffron Walden Battle Ditches 1: 147, 151, 155
 Waltham Abbey 19: 130
 Saintonge ware 8: 187, 188
 Harwich 14: 139
 Rayleigh Castle 18: 43
 Scarborough ware 15: 55, 58, 60, 61, 63–6
 Harwich 11: 104; 15: 54–60, 55–7, 64, 65–6
 King's Lynn 15: 56
 Maldon 15: 64, 66

POTTERY, MEDIEVAL, by type (*cont.*)

- sgraffito ware
 - Easter, High, Maidens Tye 2: 98; 19: 189–90, 189
 - Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane 20: 112, 113, 114
 - Witham, Coleman's Farm 19: 254
- Siegburg stoneware, Colchester, Stockwell Street 1: 43, 45, 47
- Stamford ware
 - Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 237
 - Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 244
 - Wicken Bonhunt 8: 167
- stoneware, German, *see also specific types*
- Thetford ware
 - Braintree, Chapel Hill 8: 102, 109, 135
 - Saffron Walden Battle Ditches 1: 144, 147, 152, 155
- Thetford-type ware
 - Danbury Camp 10: 16, 20
 - Maldon 11: 66
 - Wethersfield, Rotten End 15: 142, 143

POTTERY, POST-MEDIEVAL

by site

- Althorne, Cliff Reach 15: 143
- Ambresbury Banks 10: 203
- Aveley, Kenningtons 12: 67, 73
- Barking, Abbey Road 17: 156
- Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 155
- Braintree
 - Bank Street 8: 69, 74, 75
 - Blyths Meadow 15: 47, 49
 - Mount House 16: 30
 - New Street 11: 72, 73
 - Sandpit Road 17: 91
 - Toft's Garage 17: 83, 84, 87, 88, 89–90
- Canfield, Great 12: 63
- Chelmsford, Duke Street 9: 92
- Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 64, 65–8, 67, 69
- Coggeshall
 - Bridge Street 12: 75
 - East Street 19: 74–5, 77–9, 78
 - Queen Street 17: 148, 150
- Colchester
 - Lewis's Gardens 1: 12, 17, 31
 - Stockwell Street 1: 44, 45–6, 47, 48
 - Victoria Inn 3: 94
- Curling Tye Green, Woodham Walter, Ashmans 20: 126–8, 127
- Danbury Camp 10: 17
- Downham, St Margaret's Church 15: 151
- Dunmow, Great
 - Chequer's Lane 18: 92
 - Stagg's Farm 11: 34, 54
- Easter, High, Maidens Tye 19: 181, 182, 189, 190, 191
- Hatfield Peverel, Peverel Gardens 9: 89
- Heybridge 17: 17, 53
- Horndon-on-the-Hill 12: 71
- Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 56
- Kelvedon
 - Doucecroft 19: 34
 - Sawyer's Yard 16: 114
- Latchingdon, Peverells Manor 12: 74
- Maidens Tye *see* EASTER, HIGH
- Maldon 11: 65–7, 66
- Newport, St Leonard's Hospital 20: 87, 88
- Oakley, Little 8: 156
- Old Copped Hall 17: 103, 104, 105

- Pleshey, Street, The 20: 151
 - Pleshey Castle 19: 173, 174
 - Purleigh 17: 111, 112, 118; 20: 151
 - Pyrgo Park 18: 50
 - Rayleigh 8: 246, 266
 - Rayleigh Castle 18: 42, 43–4
 - Rayne
 - The Cauldron Restaurant 17: 151
 - Churchyard 12: 74
 - Rochford 16: 12, 16–19, 17, 19
 - Saffron Walden, Castle Grounds 18: 96
 - Sampford, Great, Monks Cottage 12: 70, 72
 - Southchurch Hall 12: 47
 - Thaxted 16: 118
 - Weaverhead Lane 20: 110, 112, 113–14
 - Weaverhead Street 12: 75
 - Tollesbury, Shinglehead Point 8: 182
 - Waltham Abbey
 - Market Square 19: 206, 210–11
 - monastic grange 4: 97, 98, 101–9, 104, 106, 108, 110
 - monastic site 2: 234, 235, 244–50, 255, 256; 10: 132, 134, 138, 142–50; 19: 132, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140
 - Waltham Holy Cross, Warlies Park 15: 152
 - Waltham, Little, Shopfield 2: 58–9
 - Wickham Bishops, St Peter's Church 12: 75
 - Woodham Mortimer 14: 129
 - Woodham Walter *see* Curling Tye Green
 - 17th cent.
 - Ambresbury Banks 10: 201
 - Rawreth, Chichester Hall 8: 178
 - Writtle, All Saints' Church 8: 173
 - 17th–18th cent.
 - Aldersbrook Manor 8: 202, 205, 206, 207
 - Baddow, Great 8: 177
 - Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 237
 - Braintree, Cressing Road 15: 43, 47, 49–50
 - Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 54, 56, 58
 - 17th–19th cent., Widford 11: 59, 60
 - 18th cent., Kelvedon, St Mary's vicarage 9: 85
 - 19th–20th cent., Clacton, Rush Green 8: 179–80, 180
- by type
- Bellarmines
 - Bradwell-on-Sea 8: 155
 - Braintree, New Street 11: 72, 73
 - Colchester, Lewis's Gardens 1: 12
 - Waltham Abbey monastic site 10: 149, 150
 - Waltham, Little, Shopfield 2: 59
 - Ch'ang porcelain, Maldon 11: 66
 - Chinese Porcelain 1: 46, 48
 - Aldersbrook Manor 8: 202, 205
 - Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 246
 - Woodham Walter, Ashmans 20: 126, 127, 128
 - Cistercian ware, Waltham Abbey monastic site 4: 97, 105, 106; 19: 132
 - Cologne stonewares
 - Colchester, Lewis's Gardens 1: 12
 - Pyrgo Park 18: 50
 - Rayleigh Castle 18: 44
 - see also* Frechen/Cologne stoneware *below*
 - Creamware, Aldersbrook Manor 8: 202, 205, 206
 - delftware
 - Aldersbrook Manor 8: 202, 205, 206
 - Chelmsford, Duke Street 9: 92
 - Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 246, 248, 250

POTTERY, POST-MEDIEVAL, by type (*cont.*)

- earthenwares, Easter, High, Maidens Tye **19**: 181, 190
- English Porcelain
- Aldersbrook Manor **8**: 202, 205, 206
- Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 126, 127, 128
- Frechen stoneware
- Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 66, 69
- Maldon **11**: 66, 67
- Old Copped Hall **17**: 103, 104, 105
- Purleigh **17**: 111
- Pyrgo Park **18**: 50
- Rayleigh Castle **18**: 44
- Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 246, 248, 250; **10**: 142, 149, 150
- Frechen/Cologne stoneware
- Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 78
- Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 126, 127, 128
- 'Harlow' Cistercian wares, Shopfield, Little Waltham **2**: 59
- maiolica
- Braintree, New Street **11**: 72, 73
- Waltham Abbey **19**: 132
- Malling-type ware, Waltham Abbey **19**: 132
- Metropolitan slipware, Waltham Abbey, Market Place **19**: 211
- Metropolitan type ware
- Purleigh **17**: 111, 112
- Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 149, 150
- Metropolitan ware
- Braintree
- Cressing Road **15**: 47, 50
- New Street **11**: 72, 73
- Colchester, Victoria Inn **3**: 94
- Old Copped Hall **17**: 103
- Rawreth, Chichester Hall **8**: 178
- Waltham Abbey
- Market Place **19**: 210
- monastic site **10**: 148
- Netherlands Maiolica
- Colchester, Stockwell Street **1**: 44, 46, 47, 48
- Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 105, 106
- Nottingham stonewares, Colchester, Lewis's Gardens **1**: 12, 31
- Nottingham/Derby stoneware, Pyrgo Park **18**: 50
- Pearlware, Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 126, 128
- Porcelain, Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 78
- Pseudo-Stoneware **1**: 47, 48
- Raeren stoneware, Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 234, 245, 246, 248, 249; **4**: 97, 105, 106; **10**: 148, 149
- red earthenwares
- Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 78, 79
- Kelvedon, Doucecroft **19**: 34
- Newport, St Leonard's Hospital **20**: 87
- Pleshey Castle **19**: 173
- Purleigh **20**: 151
- Pyrgo Park **18**: 50
- Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane **20**: 112
- Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 126, 127, 128
- red-slipped (from Merida), Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 98, 109, 110
- Rhenish stoneware, Waltham Abbey, Market Place **19**: 210–11
- Sgraffito ware
- Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 66, 67
- Rayne Churchyard **12**: 74

- Siegburg wares
- Colchester, Lewis's Gardens **1**: 12, 31
- Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 126, 128
- Southern white ware
- Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 78
- Old Copped Hall **17**: 103, 104
- Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane **20**: 114
- Southwark delftware, Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 68, 69
- Spanish amphora (poss.), Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 68, 69
- Spanish maiolica, Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 142, 143, 144
- spongeware, Pleshey **20**: 151
- Stafford fabrics, Colchester, Lewis's Gardens **1**: 12, 31
- Staffordshire ironstone, Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 126, 128
- Staffordshire salt-glazed white ware, Easter, High, Maidens Tye **19**: 181
- Staffordshire-type slipware
- Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 78
- Easter, High, Maidens Tye **19**: 181
- Purleigh **17**: 111
- Rayleigh Castle **18**: 44
- 'Stock' ware
- Braintree, Blyths Meadow **15**: 47, 49
- Coggeshall, Bridge Street **12**: 75
- Downham, St Margaret's Church **15**: 151
- Waltham, Little, Shopfield **2**: 59
- stonewares
- Aldersbrook Manor **8**: 202, 205, 206
- Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 66
- Oakley, Little **8**: 156
- Old Copped Hall **17**: 103, 104, 105
- Purleigh **17**: 111
- Surrey ware
- Braintree, New Street **11**: 72, 73
- Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 246, 255, 256
- Surrey white ware, Pyrgo Park **18**: 50
- Surrey-type ware, Braintree, New Street **11**: 72, 73
- tin-glazed earthenware
- Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 78
- Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 126, 127, 128
- 'Tudor Green'
- Bradwell-on-Sea **8**: 237
- Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 65, 67, 68; **8**: 237
- Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane **20**: 114
- Widford **11**: 59
- Tudor wares **4**: 97
- Victorian china, Waltham, Little, Shopfield **2**: 59
- Wanfried ware, Colchester, Stockwell Street **1**: 44, 45, 48
- Westerwald stoneware
- Aldersbrook Manor **8**: 202, 205, 206
- Braintree
- Blyths Meadow **15**: 47, 49
- New Street **11**: 72, 73
- Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 78
- Purleigh **17**: 111
- Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 126, 127, 128
- Westerwald wares, Colchester, Lewis's Gardens **1**: 12, 31
- POTTON (BEDS), and English Civil War **2**: 75
- POULTER, H. W., Colchester Museum **20**: 134
- POUNDBURY (DORSET), Bronze Age structure **19**: 13

POWELL, J. ENOCH

'The Riddles of Bures' 6: 90-8

see also PROBERT, GEOFFREY

POWELL, REV. DAVID, de Vere family tombs 16: 55, 56, 58, 62, 64

POWELL, W. R.

'Antiquaries in conflict: Philip Morant versus Richard Gough' 20: 143-6

'Essex Domesday Topography since 1903' 16: 40-7

'J. Horace Round, the County Historian' 12: 25-38

'The Essex Fees of the Honour of Richmond' 1: 179-89

'The medieval hospitals at East Tilbury and West Tilbury and Henry VIII's forts' 19: 154-8

PRAE WOOD, VERULAMIUM *see* VERULAMIUM

PRAYERS FAMILY 6: 95, 96

PREMONSTRATENSIAN CANONS, at Maldon 20: 46

PRESBYTERIANS, and Myddleton family 8: 283

PRIDDY, DEBORAH

et al., 'Pleshey Castle - the northern bailey: excavations at the village hall site, 1987' 19: 166-75

Excavations in Essex

1981 (ed.) 14: 133-45

1982 (ed.) 15: 163-72

1983-4 (ed.) 16: 123-39

1985 (ed.) 17: 156-65

1986 (ed.) 18: 104-13

1987 (ed.) 19: 260-71

Work of the Essex County Council Archaeology Section

1980 (ed.) 13: 32-47

1981 (ed.) 14: 111-32

1982 (ed.) 15: 119-55

1983-84 (ed.) 16: 82-122

1985 (ed.) 17: 141-55

1986 (ed.) 18: 88-103

1987 (ed.) 19: 240-59

PRIORS HALL (FORMERLY STONE HALL) *see* WIDDINGTON

PRIORS HALL, STEBBING *see* STEBBING

PRITCHETT, G. E. 5: 218, 221

PRITTLEWELL

middle Iron Age pottery 15: 128-9, 129

Roman coins 8: 246

Anglo-Saxon cemetery, grave-goods 19: 91-116 (inc. illustr.)

11th cent. landholding 4: 129

14th cent.

English crisis 2: 268

Peasants' Revolt (1381) 2: 271

East Street, chimney stack (now demolished) 20: 99, 100

Priory 19: 91

Cluniac Priory of St Mary (St Clement added) 2: 42; 19: 91

post-monastic buildings 12: 46

St Mary's Church 5: 218, 221; 19: 91

Sewage Works 19: 91

Sutton Road, Romano-British cremations 9: 103

West Street, Reynolds House, brick chimney stack 20: 95, 96, 100-1, 102

see also TEMPLE FARM

PRITTLEWELL CAMP (GROVE FIELD

CAMP/FOSSETT'S FARM CAMP) 10: 22, 25, 26; 20: 164

PRITTLEWELL, JOHN 2: 268, 276

PRIVY COUNCIL, and Ship-money payment in 17th cent. Essex 1: 160-3

PROBERT, CHARLES KENTISH, brass-rubbing collection 11: 119, 121, 122

PROBERT, GEOFFREY, 'The Riddles of Bures Unravelled' 16: 53-64

PROBERT, COL. WILLIAM CAWARDINE, de Vere tombs 16: 54

PROVIDENCE ISLAND COMPANY 2: 62, 143, 144

PULLEY, RICHARD, Barnstable Hundred 1: 160

PUNCHES

iron

Romano-British, Heybridge 17: 25, 26

medieval/post-medieval, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 169, 170

poss., copper alloy, Pebmarsh 1: 176, 178

PURBECK MARBLE

Roman

Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 24, 25, 62-3, 125

Colchester

East Stockwell Street (poss.) 3: 39

Temple precinct 3: 123

medieval

Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 46, 49, 75, 76, 78, 79

Chesterford, Little, Bassingbourne Wood, mortars 11: 58, 59

Writtle, All Saints' Church, mortars 8: 169

Bures, de Vere tomb 16: 58

Easton, Great, mortar 2: 160

Gloucester Cathedral, Edward II's tomb 16: 59

Pyrgo Park, Tudor 18: 51

Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 263; 4: 72, 114; 19: 140

PURFLEET, WEST THURROCK

North Road Palaeolithic site 7: 1-13 (inc. illustr.)

Mesolithic features 7: 3, 4, 5

Neolithic features 7: 3, 4, 5

Bluelands Quarry 7: 1, 2, 5-7, 6, 8-9, 11, 12

Greenlands Quarry 7: 1, 2-5, 2, 8, 11, 12, 13

PURLEIGH

11th cent. landholding 4: 129

1801 agricultural survey 5: 192, 198

deserted settlement earthworks 17: 107-19 (inc. illustr.)

see also CARTERS PASTURE; HOWEGREEN FARM

Mount 14: 125, 126-7, 130; 20: 151

medieval pottery 20: 151

Whitmans, Great (Witham in Domesday) 16: 44

PURLEIGH HALL 17: 108

manor of 17: 112, 115

PURLEY (near Northey Island), medieval manors of 2: 108-11, 113, 119

PURSE BARS, IRON, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 172, 173

PURTEPET, ROGER 17: 137, 139

PUTSEY, 11th cent. landholding 4: 129

PUTTO, THOMAS, tanner of Colchester and 'heretic' 15: 91

PYFLEET, MERSEA ISLAND 14: 89, 90, 91

PYKAS, JOHN, BAKER IN COLCHESTER 15: 85

PYM, JOHN 2: 3, 62, 63, 64-5, 71, 73, 74, 76, 143, 144, 211, 212

PYRGO PARK, HAVERING-ATTE-BOWER 18: 45-52, 46-7

history 18: 45, 48

pottery from 18: 49-51, 50

QUAIFE, JILL, 'Reeve's Account of the Manor of Burnham 14-15 Richard II, A.D. 1390-1391' 2: 147-58

QUAKERS

- John Ennous, clay-pipe maker **15**: 106
 John Hunton **1**: 164
 John Naylor **1**: 204–5
 and Walton-on-the-Naze **16**: 66

QUAYS *see* WATERFRONTSQUENCY FAMILY **6**: 91, 92QUENDON, medieval knight's fee and 'Anstey case' **15**: 70, 78

QUERNS

- Belgic, Nazeingbury **10**: 106
 late Iron Age/early Roman, Felsted **19**: 249, 251
 Iron Age/Roman, Orsett Cock **18**: 21, 31
 Roman
general
 millstone Grit **14**: 123
 puddingstone, distribution of **1**: 247–9; **2**: 96n; **14**: 123
 Barling Hall **9**: 60
 Braintree
 Bank Street, Rhenish lava **8**: 77
 Rayne Road
 millstone grit **8**: 25
 Rhenish lava **8**: 25
 Toft's Garage **17**: 87
 Coggeshall
 East Street **19**: 76
 St Peter's School **19**: 58
 Heybridge
 millstone grit **17**: 28, 29
 Rhenish lava **17**: 15, 28, 29
 Layer-de-la-Haye, puddingstone **14**: 123
 Linford, Mucking **1**: 102
 Nazeingbury **10**: 106–7
 millstone grit **10**: 107
 Pleshey, Street, The **20**: 151
 Rainham, Moor Hall Farm **12**: 46
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 22
 Sampford, Great, Monks Cottage (poss.) **12**: 71
 Springfield, White Hart Lane **16**: 109, 110
 Springfield Cursus **15**: 139
 Stanford-le-Hope Bypass, Rhenish lava (prob.) **5**: 121
 Takeley Church **18**: 114–15, 115
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill, Rhenish lava **5**: 64, 88, 90
 Wickham Bishops (prob.) **8**: 163
 Saxon
 Coggeshall **19**: 251
 Linford, Mucking, Rhenish lava **1**: 102
 Nazeingbury **10**: 107
 medieval, Hadleigh Castle, pot-quern **15**: 175–6, 176
 post-medieval, Coggeshall **19**: 47, 58, 75, 76, 251
not precisely dated
 Blunt's Hall, Witham **1**: 37
 Braintree **8**: 89
 Mount Road **8**: 113, 123
 Chelmsford, Hall Street **14**: 119, 123
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 75
 Easter, High, Maidens Tye **19**: 191
 Heybridge, Blackwater Sailing Club **19**: 247
 Maldon, Rhenish lava **11**: 67
 Mile End pottery kilns, Rhenish lava (prob.) **7**: 52
 Rawreth
 Millstone Grit **9**: 42
 Rhenish lava **9**: 42
 Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries **10**: 177

Waltham, Little, bee hive quern **1**: 214

Wicken Bonhunt, Rhenish lava **8**: 166

QUILTERS FARM, WOODHAM FERRERS *see* WOODHAM FERRERS

QUINTRELL, B. W.

'Gentry Factions and the Witham Affray, 1628' **10**: 118–26

'Towards a "Perfect Militia", Warwick, Buckingham and the Essex Alarum of 1625' **15**: 96–105

RADCLIFFE, ROBERT *see* SUSSEX, EARLS OF (5TH EARL)

RADIOCARBON DATING

general

Hullbridge Coastal Project, Crouch estuary **15**: 167; **16**: 130

Springfield, Barnes Farm **16**: 134

Mesolithic, Kelvedon, The Chase **14**: 140, 143

Bronze Age

Ardleigh **7**: 27

Barling Hall **13**: 46; **16**: 94

Barling Magna **13**: 46

Braintree, Marlborough Road **13**: 46

Clacton, Rush Green **15**: 121, 123, 127, 128, 170

Mucking **16**: 94

Rook Hall **16**: 96, 97n

Springfield Lyons, enclosure **16**: 134, 138

Woodham Ferrers, South **16**: 130, 138

Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Stansted, Airport Social Club **20**: 165

middle Iron Age, Heybridge **17**: 11, 61

Anglo-Saxon period

Mersea Island, the Strood, causeway **14**: 80, 82–3, 82

Waltham Abbey **19**: 123, 124–5, 151, 206

medieval

Coggeshall Grange Barn **16**: 150

Cressing Temple **18**: 61

Shelford, Little, Foulness **13**: 70

RADWINTER

Grange **20**: 100

Martins Farm, medieval tile kiln **12**: 46

Rectory garden, seal find **5**: 239

('Reddewinter') medieval knight's fee and 'Anstey case' **15**: 70, 78

Roman road to Wixoe **11**: 53

Romano-British finds **2**: 339

RAILWAYS

and Clacton-on-Sea development **16**: 65, 66, 75–6

and Colchester development **19**: 235

RAINBOW WOOD, THURROCK, Iron Age site **6**: 1–12

(inc. illustr.)

RAINEHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*

RAINHAM

RAINHAM

Roman pottery finds **1**: 166

Berwick (Renaham in Domesday) **16**: 43

Launders manor (Domesday) **16**: 43

Moor Hall Farm, late Iron Age/Roman features **10**: 246; **12**: 46; **13**: 53, 58

parish church of St Helen and St Giles **2**: 39

RAINHAM HALL, RAINHAM (REINEHAM IN DOMESDAY) **16**: 43RAM, RICHARD, Rector of Peldon **7**: 64RAMESDANA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*

RAMSDEN CRAYS

- RAMESDUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 DOWNHAM; RAMSDEN BELLHOUSE
- RAMSDEN BELLHOUSE
 Iron Age hut circles 2: 95
 Ramesduna (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 46
 Stanmer (Stantmere in Domesday) 16: 43
- RAMSDEN CRAYS (RAMESDANA IN DOMESDAY) 16:
 43, 45
 Ateleia? in (Domesday placename) 16: 44, 45
 Crays Hill (Winthelle in Domesday?) 16: 43
- RAMSEY, St Michael's Church 2: 43
- RAMSEY ABBEY, Life of Saint Osyth 2: 300, 301, 308
- RANSOME, JAMES, Great Yarmouth iron foundry 14: 105,
 106, 107
- RANSOME, ROBERT, Ipswich iron foundry 14: 104, 105
- RAPIN, PAUL DE, *History of England* 20: 144
- RATCLIFF FAMILY, and Ashmans, Woodham Walter 20: 131
- RAVEN FAMILY, and Ashmans, Woodham Walter 20: 129,
 130-1
- RAVETZ, ALISON & SPENCER, GILLIAN, 'Excavation of
 the Battle Ditches, Saffron Walden, 1959' 1:
 141-59
- RAWRETH
general 2: 96, 339-40; 9: 20-3, 21, 27-8, 30, 43-5
 Bronze Age features 9: 23, 44
 Iron Age features 9: 22, 23, 44
 Romano-British farm 9: 24-5, 26-9, 44
 Anglo-Saxon features 9: 29
 medieval features 9: 29, 31
 timber structure (poss. water mill) 9: 29, 31, 45
 medieval manor 8: 210, 212
 1801 agricultural survey 5: 189, 198
 'Dollarmans' (Dollymans) Farm 9: 23
 misc. finds 9: 33, 42-3
 pottery 9: 33-42 (inc. illustr.), 44; 10: 185
 Raymonds Farm 9: 23
see also CHICHESTER HALL
- RAWRETH SHOT BRIDGE 9: 20, 21, 31, 32, 33, 43, 45
- RAYLEIGH
 Roman pottery 8: 246
 medieval market 13: 16, 19
 Dutch Cottage 15: 167-8, 171
 Holly Cottage, 18th cent. timber-framed building 17: 142
 London Hill (Nos 3-5) 18: 95
 post-medieval pot 8: 246, 266
- RAYLEIGH CASTLE
 medieval pottery 1: 40, 147; 18: 41, 42, 43
 outer bailey (Bellingham Lane) 16: 132, 138; 17: 162; 18:
 39-44 (inc. illustr.)
 Tudor earthworks 18: 41
- RAYLEIGH, LORD *see* STRUTT, J. W.
- RAYMENT, JOHN L., *Genealogy* 14: 159-60
- RAYNE
 middle Bronze Age hoard 18: 13
 Anglo-Saxon period 8: 129-30
 early medieval village 8: 128, 129, 130
 Cauldron Restaurant, The, post-medieval pottery 17: 151
 churchyard, post-medieval pottery and finds 12: 74
 Old School House 15: 159
 Rayne/Braintree bypass
 Roman rural site 19: 266; 20: 1-29 (inc. illustr.)
 animal and human bone 20: 22-5, 24
 glass from 20: 18-20-19, 19
 lithics from 20: 17, 22
 metalwork from 20: 12-13, 14
 mortar from 20: 21
 poss. villa 19: 266; 20: 1, 4, 8, 20, 27
 pottery from 20: 8, 14-18, 16-17
 slag from 20: 21
 tiles from 19: 266; 20: 19-21
 worked bone from 20: 17, 21
- RAYNE, GREAT, St John the Baptist, free chapel of 8: 135
- RAYNE, LITTLE, church at 8: 134
- RAYNE HALL 20: 97
 manor of 8: 130, 134
- RAYNER, ERNEST EDWARD, and Wallwood estate,
 Leyton 1: 125
- RAYNHAM, EDMUND, Colchester Town Clerk (c. 1721)
 18: 67
- RAYNOR, THOMAS, of Thaxted 8: 227, 228
- READING (BERKS), Civil War siege of 2: 70-1
- REANEY, P. H., *In Memoriam* 2: 162
- REBENSTORF (GERMANY) 1: 90
- REBOW, ISAAC MARTIN (d 1781) 18: 70, 71, 72; 19: 224,
 225
- REBOW, SIR ISAAC (d 1726), Colchester Whig MP 18: 66,
 67
- REBOW FAMILY, Colchester 19: 224
- RED HILLS 14: 19; 16: 140; 17: 52
 Barling, Gravel Quarry 18: 104
 Benfleet, South 8: 259, 260
 Bradwell-on-Sea, power station 19: 265
 Burnham-on-Crouch, Redward Farm 8: 163
 Canvey Island 1: 265; 2: 14-33 (inc. illustr.); 5: 118; 11: 110
 Dengie Peninsula 12: 107-9, 108; 20: 172
 Goldhanger 14: 19
 Langenhoe 1: 131
 Maldon, Osea Road 17: 52, 62, 64
 Mersea, East, Maydays Farm 14: 138, 144
 Peldon 9: 103; 15: 134
 Tollesbury 10: 247; 11: 108
 Decoy Farm 8: 179
 Wigborough, Little, New Hall Farm 20: 172, 173
- REDBRIDGE *see* WANSTEAD PARK
- REDDEWINTER *see* RADWINTER
- REDWARD FARM *see* BURNHAM-ON-CROUCH
- REFORMATION
 in Colchester 15: 84-95
 saints and church dedications 2: 44-6
 Waltham Abbey 19: 123, 132
see also NONCONFORMITY
- REGINALD DE MAIDENHETH, ABBOT OF
 WALTHAM 10: 128, 130
- REIGATE (SURREY) 2: 323
 castle of 2: 269, 270
- REIGATE STONE
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 75, 79
 Colchester Castle well (poss.) 5: 238
 Rochford 16: 12, 16, 20
 Waltham Abbey
 bloomery forge 5: 179
 Market Square 19: 206
 monastic site 4: 68, 114-15; 10: 169; 19: 125, 127, 140,
 141
- REINEHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 RAINHAM HALL, RAINHAM
- RELIGION AND RITUAL
 Bronze Age
 Clacton, Rush Green, ring ditches 15: 128
 Harlow, Bronze Age vessels 16: 99-100

RELIGION AND RITUAL (*cont.*)

- Iron Age/Roman, Tolleshunt d'Arcy poss. horse and head cults **11**: 36, 39
- late Iron Age, Woodham Walter, ritual deposition (poss.) **20**: 172, 174
- Celtic/Roman animal burial ritual **5**: 97; **19**: 45
- Roman
- Christian symbolism on metalwork **18**: 115, 116, 117–19
 - Christianity in eastern Britain **18**: 118, 119
 - Rayne, Rayne/Braintree bypass (poss.) **19**: 266; **20**: 8, 25, 26
 - Stansted Airport Catering site, poss. shrine **19**: 269
- Anglo-Saxon Christian burials, Waltham Abbey **19**: 117, 124–5
- medieval
- church wall paintings
 - Burstead, Great **20**: 150
 - Henham, St Mary the Virgin Church **20**: 152
 - Essex churches, indurated conglomerate in **18**: 120
 - Waltham Abbey, Madonna statue **19**: 123, 130, 132, 136, 142, 143
- post-medieval, Presbyterians, and Myddleton family **8**: 283
- see also* CHURCHES/CHAPELS; CURSUS MONUMENTS; MONASTERIES AND MONASTIC SITES; NONCONFORMITY; QUAKERS; REFORMATION; RELIGIOUS HOUSES; VOTIVE OFFERINGS; WITHAM (IVY CHIMNEYS)
- RELIGIOUS HOUSES
- 14th–15th cent. 'alien priories' **8**: 209, 216–17, 219, 221
 - and medieval cloth trades **20**: 46
 - see also* CHANTRIES; CHURCHES/CHAPELS; MONASTERIES AND MONASTIC SITES; TEMPLES
- RENAHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* RAINHAM (BERWICK)
- RENTON, DOUGLAS *et al.*, 'Deserted Settlement Earthworks at Purleigh' **17**: 107–19
- REPTON, HUMPHREY, and Wallwood House, Leyton **1**: 122
- REREDOS, HENHAM, ST MARY THE VIRGIN CHURCH **20**: 152
- RETTENDON
- All Saint's Church: restoration **5**: 204–6, 214–15 (Pl. I) and Ely Abbey **1**: 190, 191, 193, 194
 - see also* KILNS, pottery (Roman)
- RETTENDON HALL, Roman pottery kiln **11**: 50
- RETTENDON WOODS, and Peasants' Revolt **2**: 271
- REYNOLDE, JOHN, VICAR OF ST LEONARD'S, COLCHESTER **15**: 85
- REYNOLDS FAMILY, and Pyrgo ('Portgore') **18**: 48
- REYNOR, JOHN, bailiff of Rochford Hundred **1**: 160
- RHEINZABERN (GERMANY), pottery kilns **14**: 35, 151, 152
- RHENISH LAVA
- Widford **11**: 61
 - see also* QUERNS
- RHUDDLAN (FLINTS), Blackmores Head, fireplace **20**: 101
- RICH, HENRY *see* HOLLAND (1ST EARL OF)
- RICH, ROBERT *see* WARWICK (2ND EARL OF)
- RICH, SIR NATHANIEL, Essex alarum of 1625 **15**: 97, 98
- RICHARD I, KING, Assize of Cloth **20**: 34, 38, 57
- RICHARD II, KING **2**: 267, 268, 269, 270, 271–4, 275, 276–7; **8**: 209, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215–16
- coins **18**: 106
- RICHARD III, KING **14**: 136
- RICHARD OF BELMEIS I (THE RED BISHOP), Bishop of London 1109–1127 **2**: 302–4, 306, 308–10, 316–19, 327–8
- RICHARD OF BELMEIS II, Bishop of London 1152–1162 **2**: 304
- RICHARD OF NEWPORT **20**: 84, 85
- RICHARDSON, K. M., 'Excavations in Lewis's Gardens, Colchester, 1955 and 1958' **1**: 7–32
- RICHBOROUGH (KENT)
- Roman stud **14**: 147, 148
 - Romano-British pottery
 - Colchester products **14**: 50, 54
 - forms **2**: 86, 88, 91, 92, 94
- RICHE, ROBERT, LORD, lord of manor of Braintree (17th cent.) **8**: 133
- RICHMOND (YORKS), Essex fees of the honour of **1**: 179–89
- RICKWORD, GERALD OWEN: IN MEMORIAM **2**: 342
- RIDGE MARSH FARM, FOULNESS *see* FOULNESS
- RIDGEWELL, ?socketed axe find **18**: 14
- RIDGEWELL NORTON (NORTUNA IN DOMESDAY) **16**: 42
- RIEVAULX ABBEY (YORKS), pot-quern **15**: 175
- RIGBY, RICHARD, Adam Church at Misley **1**: 253, 254, 255, 257
- RIKHIL, WILLIAM, ROYAL JUSTICE **2**: 280, 281
- RING DITCHES
- and round barrows in Essex **12**: 79
 - Abridge, Wittal's Field **15**: 163, 171; **18**: 104
 - Ardleigh **12**: 39; **15**: 4, 7; **18**: 24
 - Asheldham **16**: 87
 - Bromley, Great, Bromley Thicks **9**: 99
 - Clacton, Rush Green **8**: 147, 148, 149; **15**: 121–8 (inc. illustr.), 165, 170
 - Colchester, Chitts Hill **9**: 1, 4–6, 4–6, 7, 14, 17, 19
 - Dunmow, Great **12**: 77, 78
 - Feering **15**: 152
 - Kelvedon, Doucecroft **19**: 18, 37
 - Orsett Cock, Bronze Age **18**: 17–19, 19, 24, 25–7
 - Sheering/Matching **15**: 152
 - Springfield, Barnes Farm **14**: 142
 - Stour valley (Wormingford/Bures) **14**: 114, 115
 - Sturmer, Popesmill Farm **16**: 134
 - Toppesfield **19**: 255, 256
 - Totham, Great, Lofts Farm **12**: 43; **13**: 53, 58; **14**: 139; **16**: 128
 - Waltham Abbey, Saxo-Norman enclosure **5**: 149
 - see also* BROOMFIELD PLANTATION QUARRY; MUCKING
- RING HILL CAMP, LITTLEBURY, Iron Age hillfort **10**: 23, 24, 26; **17**: 123
- RINGS
- copper alloy
 - Fingringhoe **18**: 9, 10
 - Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 162, 164
 - iron
 - Iron Age/Roman, Chadwell St Mary **1**: 128, 136
 - medieval, Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 158, 160
 - see also* TERRET RINGS
- RINGS, FINGER
- Romano-British, Chelmsford **4**: 19

RINGS, FINGER (*cont.*)

- copper alloy
 - Heybridge 17: 23
 - Roman
 - Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 18, 19
 - Colchester, Lexden Road 16: 145, 148
 - medieval, Great Canfield, Old Fitzjohns 8: 157, 165
 - glass, Roman, Colchester 3: 33, 34
 - gold, Roman, Colchester 14: 153–5
- RINGWOULD (KENT), biconical urn 7: 17
- RISEBERGH (BUCKS), 15th cent. manor of 2: 294–5
- RISEBRIDGE, MANOR OF (IN HAVERING) 9: 134
- RITUAL *see* RELIGION AND RITUAL
- RIVENHALL
 - ?Neolithic long barrow 16: 92
 - early timber church 10: 73, 74
 - Roman period
 - buckle 18: 116, 117
 - poss. villa site 19: 82, 87
 - medieval period
 - clergy 1: 251
 - pottery 15: 66
 - 'Rivenhall: investigations of a villa, church and village 1950–1977 (Rodwell, W. J. and K. A.) 17: 180
 - St Mary's and All Saints' Church 20: 152
 - see also* COLEMAN'S FARM/APPLEFORD FARM, WITHAM
- RIVERS, 4TH EARL *see* SAVAGE, RICHARD
- ROACH, RIVER 16: 7; 17: 160
- ROACH ESTUARY
 - Hullbridge Project 18: 107
 - salt production 16: 7
- ROADS
 - Roman 11: 52
 - A134 origins (nr Colchester) 7: 54
 - Braintree 8: 121–2, 123; 16: 28, 30, 36
 - Coggeshall Road earthworks 8: 104, 107, 108; 15: 36, 37, 38, 43, 44, 45, 50
 - London Road 19: 262
 - Sandpit Road 17: 91
 - Chelmsford
 - Baddow Road 11: 101
 - to Braintree at Little Waltham 2: 47
 - Chigwell to Harlow 11: 53
 - Colchester, East Stockwell Street 3: 38–9
 - Colchester to Cambridge, Via Devana 1: 175
 - Colchester to Clacton, at St Osyth (Wellwick Farm) 12: 47
 - Dengie Peninsula 12: 109
 - Easthorpe, Gol Grove 13: 51
 - Heybridge 17: 63
 - Heybridge to Wickham Bishops 11: 53
 - Kelvedon 10: 245
 - Lofts Farm 17: 61
 - Navestock, Watton's Green (poss.) 14: 125
 - Pebmarsh (poss.) 1: 173, 175
 - Radwinter to Wixoe 11: 53
 - Romford, Warren Farm 20: 164
 - Sewardstone, Northfield nursery (poss.) 9: 104; 10: 176
 - Stane Street 8: 104, 107, 108, 112, 128; 11: 115; 17: 82
 - at Braintree 20: 159
 - at Coggeshall 17: 159; 19: 47, 80, 82, 83, 84, 86
 - at Dunmow, Great 20: 179
 - and medieval markets 13: 18, 19
 - near Rayne 19: 266; 20: 1
 - Tilbury, West, Gun Hill (poss.) 5: 70–1
 - Wickford 2: 96
 - medieval
 - Chelmsford 2: 333
 - and growth of markets 13: 18–19
 - post-medieval
 - A12 Chelmsford by-pass 16: 120
 - A13/M25 schemes, Thurrock 12: 48; 13: 54; 18: 16, 17
 - A120 (near Rayne) (Stebbing Ford) 20: 1
 - A129 diversion, Chichester Hall 9: 20, 21, 31
 - Braintree, Toft's Garage 17: 84
 - Coggeshall, by-pass route 15: 151
 - Colchester
 - eastern by-pass, prehistoric features 13: 50, 57, 58
 - northern by-pass 7: 33
 - Maldon, Southern Relief Road 20: 164
 - Turnpike Trusts 9: 31, 33, 45
 - see also* CAUSEWAYS; 'DROVEWAY'; M11 MOTORWAY; M25 MOTORWAY; RAYNE (RAYNE/BRAINTREE BYPASS); STANFORD LE HOPE BYPASS; TILBURY DOCKS APPROACH ROAD; TRACKWAYS
- ROBERT 'DE SIGILLO', BISHOP OF LONDON 2: 304
- ROBERTS, FREDERICK, 'The Surviving Façade of Crompton's Original Works, Anchor Street, Chelmsford' 12: 116–17
- ROBERTSON, I. G. 17: 7
- ROBINSON, DORCAS (WIFE OF GEORGE) 20: 133, 136, 137
- ROBINSON, GEORGE, 17th-cent. Witham token hoard 20: 133–42, 138
- ROBINSON FAMILY, of Witham 20: 133, 135–40
- ROCHELL, WILLIAM DE LA, Ockendon manor 18: 99
- ROCHESTER (KENT)
 - Castle 2: 42–3
 - Cathedral 19: 127
- ROCHFORD
 - general*
 - medieval period 16: 7–22 (inc. illustr.)
 - ?medieval boundary embankment 13: 71
 - manor 16: 7
 - medieval clergy 1: 252
 - 17th cent. Ship-money 1: 160, 162
 - 1801 agricultural survey 5: 191, 198
 - pottery from 16: 12, 16–19, 17, 19
 - Cherry Orchard Lane brickfield: prehistoric evidence 9: 103
 - East Street 16: 7, 10, 12–15, 13–14
 - post-medieval cottages 16: 7, 15
 - Roman gravel pathway 12: 46; 16: 13, 15, 20
 - watercourses 16: 12, 13, 15, 20, 21
 - Golf Course, Tudor brick structure 11: 108; 13: 38
 - Horner's Corner, medieval and post-medieval structures 18: 108
 - industrial estate, Roman evidence 9: 103
 - Market Square 16: 10–11, 12
 - medieval and post-medieval structures 11: 107–8; 16: 7, 12, 20–1
 - Rochford Hall, 16th cent. 17: 162, 165, 173; 18: 108
 - South Street
 - No. 17
 - medieval hall house
 - brick chimney stack 20: 96
 - restoration 16: 132
 - Turnpike Trust 9: 31, 33

- ROCKLAND ALL SAINTS/ROCKLAND ST ANDREWS (NORFOLK), 'Rokelund' medieval knight's fee and 'Anstey case' 15: 70, 80
- ROCQUE, JOHN, map (1741–6), Stratford Broadway 15: 170
- RODING
- 1801 agricultural survey 5: 189–90
 - and Ely Abbey 1: 190, 193, 194
 - parish church dedications 2: 37–8
- RODING, ABBESS
- 1801 agricultural survey 5: 189, 195
 - Berwick Berners (Roinges in Domesday) 16: 43
 - St Edmund's Church 2: 38
- RODING, AYTHORPE
- and Ely Abbey 1: 190
 - St Mary's Church 2: 38; 18: 100
- RODING, BEAUCHAMP
- Saxo-Norman settlement 13: 42, 46
 - deserted medieval village 13: 42, 46
 - medieval fee 1: 179, 185, 186
 - medieval pottery 13: 39, 42
 - St Botolph's Church 2: 38
- RODING, BERNERS, parish church dedication 2: 38
- RODING, HIGH
- All Saints Church 2: 38
 - and Ely Abbey 1: 190
- RODING, LEADEN 2: 38
- Roman coin 8: 243
 - and Ely Abbey 1: 190, 192
 - medieval manor 8: 210, 214–15, 222
- RODING, MARGARET
- Marks Hall 16: 41, 43
 - Rodings/Roinges (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 41, 43, 46
 - St Margaret's Church 2: 38
- RODING MOREL, and Ely Abbey 1: 190
- RODING, RIVER 10: 25; 20: 54
- RODING, WHITE
- Cammass Hall 20: 92
 - Rodings (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 46
 - St Martin's Church 2: 38
- RODING VALLEY TRUNK SEWER 8: 200, 201, 202
- RODINGES (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* RODING, MARGARET (Marks Hall); RODING, WHITE
- RODWELL, K. A.
- 'Prehistoric, Roman and Saxon finds from Stanford le Hope' 5: 123–6
 - 'The Excavation of a Romano-British Pottery Kiln at Palmer's School, Grays, Essex' 15: 11–35
 - see also* book reviewed (*below*)
- RODWELL, W. J.
- 'Excavation of a "Red Hill" on Canvey Island' 2: 14–33
 - 'Excavations at Gun Hill, West Tilbury' 5: 48–112
 - 'Orsett "Cock" Cropmark Site' 6: 13–39
 - 'Prehistoric, Roman and Saxon finds from Stanford le Hope' 5: 123–6
 - Romano-British pottery kilns, products of 5: 19–47
 - 'The Production and Distribution of Pottery and Tiles in the Territory of the Trinovantes' 14: 15–76
 - and Drury, P. J., and Wickenden, N. P., 'Finds from the Probable Site of a Roman Villa at Dawes Heath, Thundersley' 13: 66–8, 67
 - and Rodwell, K. A., 'Rivenhall: investigations of a villa, church and village 1950–1977' (book reviewed) 17: 180
- ROINGES (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* RODING, ABBESS (BERWICK BERNERS); RODING, MARGARET
- ROKEL, JOHN, ROYAL JUSTICE 2: 280, 281
- ROKELUND *see* ROCKLAND ALL SAINTS/ROCKLAND ST ANDREWS (NORFOLK)
- ROLLIN & FEUARDENT, PARIS COIN DEALERS 20: 134
- ROMAN ARMY UNITS
- Legio XIV Gemina* 11: 44
 - Legio XX Valeria* 11: 44; 14: 33
- ROMAN ESSEX SOCIETY 8: 234–48
- Chelmsford excavation 4: 3
- ROMAN ROADS *see* ROADS (Roman)
- ROMAN/ROMANO-BRITISH PERIOD *see* POTTERY *and under individual places by name*
- ROMFORD
- Palaeolithic hand-axes 11: 32, 33
 - medieval period
 - 12th/13th cent. textile occupations 20: 39, 45
 - market 13: 17
 - see also* HAVERING (MIEVEAL MANOR) and English Civil War 2: 73, 74
 - Gidea Park 8: 246
 - market excavations, tannery evidence 16: 132
 - St Edward the Confessor, Church of 2: 38, 40
 - see also* COOKE (COKE) FAMILY, OF GIDEA HALL; WARREN FARM
- ROOFING MATERIALS *see* LOUVERS; SLATE; TILES
- ROOK HALL, GOLDHANGER
- general*
 - prehistoric features 18: 107–8; 19: 265–6
 - Chappel Farm site 16: 131
 - salvage excavation 16: 131; 17: 160, 165
 - Bronze Age
 - cremation 18: 108
 - poss. well (Feature 49) 16: 94–6, 97–9
 - pottery 15: 167; 16: 131
 - smith's hoard 18: 108
 - early Iron Age
 - poss. well (Feature 661) 16: 94, 96, 97–9
 - pottery 16: 94–7, 95, 131
 - early Saxon metallurgy evidence 19: 261, 266
- ROOKERY HILL, LITTLE THURROCK 5: 114, 116
- prehistoric features 5: 115
 - medieval features 5: 113, 115, 117, 118
- ROSKELL, J. S., 'John Doreward of Bocking, Speaker in 1399 and 1413' 8: 209–23
- ROTHEND, ASHDON, medieval fee 1: 179, 185, 188
- ROTHERLY (WILTS), Iron Age post settings, poss. raised granary 6: 4
- ROUEN (FRANCE)
- abbey of St Ouen 2: 289–91; 8: 216–17; 12: 94, 95, 97, 99; 15: 173, 174
 - Mersea Charter 2: 289–90; 12: 94–102; 14: 87–93, 90
- ROULAND, JOHN (CLERK) 2: 275
- ROUND, GEORGE (1803–57) 1: 17
- ROUND, GEORGE (BANKER) (c. 1795) 14: 103
- ROUND, JOHN HORACE
- Domesday Book studies 12: 11–24, 28–30, 32, 33, 37; 16: 40, 41
 - shaping of a historian 12: 1–10 (inc. illustr.)
 - and *Victoria County Histories* 12: 11, 15, 16, 18, 19, 25–38

ROUND FAMILY, COLCHESTER 1: 17
 ROUND HOUSES *see* STRUCTURES, EXCAVATED
 (Iron Age)
 ROUSE, ROBERT, Colchester mercer 15: 86
 ROWE, MISS V. A., 'Robert, Second Earl of Warwick and
 the Payment of Ship-Money in Essex' 1:
 160-3
 ROWE, SIR WILLIAM 2: 69, 74, 75
 ROXBURGH CASTLE (ROX) 8: 213
 ROYDON, Netherhall (Nasinga in Domesday) 16: 41, 42
 RUBBISH PITS
 Roman
 Colchester
 Balcerne Gardens 3: 50
 St Mary's Rectory 3: 67
 Shelford, Little, Foulness 9: 100-1
 Waltham, Little, Shopfield 2: 50, 51
 Saxo-Norman manorial enclosure, Waltham Abbey 5: 149-
 50
 RUCKHOLT, LEYTON
 Leintuna Domesday manor 16: 42
 Elizabethan manor court: leet jurisdiction 13: 4, 5-6, 13n
 18th cent. manor 1: 121
 RUDGE, E. A., 'Interim Report on the Distribution of the
 Puddingstone Quern' 1: 247-9
 RUDSTON (YORKS), mosaic 18: 117, 119
 RUNNYMEDE BRIDGE (SURREY)
 late Bronze Age 18: 12
 pottery 16: 107; 17: 31
 RUNSELL GREEN, DANBURY, medieval sword/dagger
 pommel 11: 65
 RUNWALD, SAINT, parish church dedications 2: 38
 RUNWELL, medieval clergy 1: 252
 RUSH GREEN, CLACTON
 prehistoric features 8: 147, 147-9, 148; 12: 82
 Bronze Age ring ditches 8: 147, 148, 149; 15: 121-8 (inc.
 illustr.), 165, 170
 'Deverel-Rimbury' culture 15: 127
 post-medieval pottery 8: 179-80, 180
 RUSHDEN (NORTHANTS), 'Belgic' pottery kilns 14: 18
 RUSHEY PLATT, NR SWINDON (WILTS), medieval
 aquamanile 15: 56, 59, 60, 62
 RYAN, PATRICIA M. *et al.*
 'Ashmans, Woodham Walter: a post-medieval house and its
 setting' 20: 120-32
 'Deserted Settlement Earthworks at Purleigh' 17: 107-19
 'Fieldwork and Excavation at Pyrgo Park 1971 and 1972'
 18: 45-52
 John Ennows: A Previously Unknown Clay-Pipe Maker of
 All Saints, Colchester' 15: 106-12
 'Maidens Tye: a moated site at High Easter' 19: 176-95
 RYDER, EDWARD, and Manor of Leyton 1: 115, 116, 117
 RYDER, SIR WILLIAM 1: 115-16, 117, 119
 RYDER, SKINNER, and 'Wallwood' forest 1: 118-19
 RYE HOUSE (HERTS) 20: 92
 RYE (SUSSEX), Baptist Chapel 5: 236
 RYLEY, EDWARD, Rector of Peldon 7: 63
 RYPERE, THOMAS, Colchester town clerk (15th cent.) 14:
 99, 101n
 RYS, THOMAS 1: 183
 SAALE VALLEY (GERMANY), salt production 16: 140
 SACKVILLE FAMILY, 'Anstey case' and medieval
 inheritance 15: 68-83
 SACOMBE (HERTS), medieval manor 8: 213

SAFFRON WALDEN 8: 166
general
 brass-rubbing 11: 122
 development of settlement 17: 120, 127
 late Iron Age features 17: 63, 123-4
 Roman pottery kiln *see* KILNS, pottery (Roman)
 medieval period 20: 45, 46, 56
 'Battle Ditches' 1: 141-59 (inc. illustr.); 9: 104; 11: 57
 expansion 1: 155
 Manhall, medieval fee of 1: 179, 184
 market 2: 45; 13: 16, 17; 16: 133
 'Wealden' houses 20: 108
 16th cent.
 Holy Trinity, Guild of 2: 45
 incorporation 8: 225
 post-medieval, structure excavated (later Bell Inn) 16:
 118
 Abbey Lane, Saxo-Norman features 9: 104
 Castle 8: 165-6; 11: 70-2, 71, 108
 Castle Grounds, medieval structure 18: 96
 Emson Close, 17th/18th cent. well 9: 91-2
 Gibson Estate 1: 143, 153, 155
 King Street, No. 35, post-medieval cellar 19: 253
 Market Row/Hill Street, medieval market place 16: 133
 Museum Street 16: 133
 Old Rectory 19: 253
 Pig Market 16: 133
 St Mary's Parish Church 2: 45
 and Sir J. Griffin Griffin of Audley End 11: 92-3, 97, 98
 Slade, The (stream) 16: 133
see also AUDLEY END; GRIMSDITCH WOOD;
 WALDEN, LITTLE; WALDEN (MANOR)
 SAFFRON WALDEN MUSEUM
 1977 activities 9: 157
 Iron Age linchpin 18: 114
 ST ALBANS (HERTS)
 Abbey and late 14th cent. crisis 2: 273, 275
see also VERULAMIUM
 ST CLAIR, HAMON DE (FATHER OF HUBERT) 20: 31,
 32
 ST CLAIR, HUBERT DE, Constable of Colchester (1155)
 20: 30-3
 ST CLAIR FAMILY 20: 30-2
 ST CLERES HALL *see* ST OSYTH
 ST EDMUNDSBURY ABBEY *see* BURY ST EDMUNDS
 (SUFFOLK)
 ST HELEN, GUILD OF 2: 39
 ST HELIER (JERSEY) 8: 187, 194
 ST JOHN, OLIVER (LATER CHIEF JUSTICE) 2: 61, 63,
 64
 ST JOSEPH, DR J. K. S.
 'Air Reconnaissance: Recent Results' 5: 6(&n)
 Orsett Cock site 6: 13
 Thurrock survey 5: 48
 ST LAWRENCE ('VILLA SANCTI LAUENCII')/
 NEWLAND?, medieval knight's fee and
 'Anstey case' 15: 70, 78
 ST MARTIN LE GRAND, cartulary 20: 84
 ST OSYTH 12: 82
 Belgic/Roman pottery 8: 149
 medieval market 13: 16, 19
 medieval wool trade 20: 38
 Mill Street, 19th cent. well 9: 91
 Priory Park, Roman building excavated 1: 259, 260, 261
 St Cleres Hall 20: 32

- ST OSYTH** (*cont.*)
 Wellwick (Well Wyck/Welwick) 2: 301
 Farm
 Roman features 12: 47; 15: 168; 16: 134; 17: 144
 not precisely dated, ironworking furnaces 14: 141–2
see also CHICH/CHICHE
- ST OSYTH ABBEY** 5: 234; 20: 32
 foundation
 and ‘black canons’ 2: 299, 304–5, 306, 308, 310
 charters 2: 315–28, 320–1 (Pl. II)
 Lives of Saint Osyth 2: 299–328
 Holland, manor of 20: 75, 81
- ST OUEN, ABBEY OF (ROUEN)** *see* ROUEN
- ST PAUL’S CATHEDRAL**
 as ecclesiastical landowner 2: 37; 15: 141
 and foundation of St Osyth’s 2: 302, 303, 304, 316, 318
- ST PETER’S SCHOOL, COGGESHALL** *see*
 COGGESHALL
- SAINTS**, and parish church dedications in Essex 2: 34–46
- SALISBURY, JOHN OF** *see* JOHN OF SALISBURY
- SALISBURY CATHEDRAL (WILTS)**
 architectural stonework 20: 101
 structural timberwork 18: 62
- SALLOWS, ROBERT**; Thorpe Hall farm 2: 127
- SALMON, NATHANIEL**, *History of Essex* (unfinished) 20:
 144, 145
- SALT INDUSTRY**
 prehistoric (*general*), Mucking 9: 101
 late Bronze Age
 Corringham, Hall Farm (poss.) 16: 140
 Mucking 16: 140
 Woodham Ferrers, South 16: 130
 Belgic
 Ingoldmells (Lincs) 14: 19–20, 20, 22
 Tollesbury 11: 108
 Iron Age/Roman period 5: 92–3; 14: 20, 22, 38; 17: 52
 Canvey Island 2: 14, 17, 21; 11: 110; 12: 40; 15: 34, 165,
 171
 Wigborough, Little, New Hall Farm 20: 172, 173
 Roman, Havengore Island, poss. site 18: 107
not precisely dated
 Crouch estuary 16: 7
 Hullbridge Survey 15: 167; 16: 130
 Grays, Palmer’s School (College) 15: 33–4, 35
 Maldon, Osea Road ‘Red Hill’ 17: 52, 64
 Roach estuary 16: 7
 Southminster, Bovill’s Marsh 9: 84
see also BRIQUETAGE; RED HILLS
- SALTCOTES HALL, HEYBRIDGE**, Roman and post-
 Roman finds 17: 60
- SALTONSTALL MONUMENT, SOUTH OCKENDON
 CHURCH** 5: 213–14, 217
- SALVIN, ANTHONY** (VICTORIAN ARCHITECT), and
 Pyrgo 18: 48
- SAMANTUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)** *see*
 PELDON (SAMPSON’S FARM)
- SAMPFORD, GREAT**
 Monks Cottage 12: 70–1, 72, 83
 Old Manor House 12: 88–9
 Parsonage Farm, post-medieval house and barn 12: 88
 Store House 11: 82–3
 The White House 12: 89
- SAMPFORD, LITTLE**, Rectory 11: 83
- SAMPSON’S FARM (SAMANTUNA IN DOMESDAY)**
see PELDON
- SANDALS** *see* SHOES
- SANDFORD, ALICE** (5TH EARL OF OXFORD’S
 COUNTESS) 6: 91, 92, 97; 16: 57
- SANDON**
 Romano-British period
 pottery 8: 251, 253–8, 254, 256, 274
 see also KILNS, pottery (Roman)
 Bensted Green (Bedenestede/Bedenesteda)
 Domesday placename 16: 41
 medieval knight’s fee and ‘Anstey case’ 15: 70, 79
 church, pillar piscina 5: 216
 and Ely Abbey 1: 190, 195
 Lavender’s gravel pit 8: 253; 11: 50
 medieval clergy 1: 252
- SANDOWN PARK, ESHER (SURREY)**, Iron Age pottery
 1: 78, 84, 85
- SANSOM, CHARLES**, and Wallwood, Leyton 1: 123, 124
- SANSOM, PHILIP**, and Wallwood, Leyton 1: 123
- SANSOM FAMILY**, and Wallwood, Leyton 1: 123
- ‘SARACEN’S HEAD’**
 and de Vere tombs 16: 61–2
 Prested Hall Chase, Kelvedon 6: 95, 96, 96–7 (Pl. VII)
- SARGEANT, JAMES (PAINTER)** 8: 135
- SAUNDERS, E. S.**, Vicar of Thorpe 2: 125
- SAUNDERS, JONATHAN**, Rector of Peldon 7: 65
- SAVAGE, RICHARD, LORD COLCHESTER (LATER
 4TH EARL RIVERS)**, c. 1688 1: 119–20
- SAVAGE, SIR THOMAS** 10: 121
- SAVIGNAC FOUNDATION, COGGESHALL ABBEY** 16:
 150
- SAVILL, SAMUEL**, Colchester Tory 18: 68
- SAVORY, L.**, and Couchman, C., ‘The Cropmark Complex
 and a Group of Deverel-Rimbury Burials at
 Ardleigh, Essex’ 15: 1–10
- SAWEN FAMILY**, Little Waltham 1: 112
- SAXON PERIOD** *see* POTTERY; **SUNKEN-FEATURED
 BUILDINGS (GRUBENHÄUSER)** *and*
under individual places by name
- SAXY, JOHN**, Rector of Peldon 7: 62
- SAYE AND SELE, LORD** 2: 143
- SCABBARD MOUNTS, COPPER ALLOY**, Anglo-Saxon,
 Prittlewell 19: 101, 103, 110
- SCABBARDS** 20: 118
 bronze
 Iron Age/La Tène period 14: 8
 Roman, Colchester 3: 28, 29, 30
- SCANDINAVIA**
 bronze axes 8: 280
 early copper alloy brooch types 16: 149
 Gerrild Church, Jutland (Denmark), medieval plough
 representation 4: 116–17
 timber building techniques 10: 72, 73–4
see also DANISH INVASIONS
- SCHLESWIG (GERMANY)**, dendrochronology 14: 83
- SCHLESWIG-HOLSTEIN (GERMANY)**, Saxon pottery
 influences 1: 90
- SCIDDINCHOU (DOMESDAY PLACENAME)** *see*
 MISTLEY (SHEDDON/SHARING HALL)
- SCILCHEHAM/SCIDDEHAM (DOMESDAY
 PLACENAME)** *see* MISTLEY
- SCILLY ISLES**, Nornour 14: 146, 148
- SCOLE (NORFOLK)**, Roman pottery 14: 49
- SCOTLAND, WILLIAM WILKIE (FAMBRIDGE
 BREACHES SCHEME)** 18: 77, 78, 80, 83,
 85, 86

- SCOTT, DOUGLAS and McCANN, JOHN, 'Tollesbury Hall, a thirteenth-century manor house' **18**: 53-62
- SCOVELL, JAMES, Colchester bricklayer **2**: 129
- SCOWEN, WILLIAM, of Thorpe **2**: 131
- SCRAPERS, FLINT
prehistoric (*general*)
Stanford-le-Hope Bypass **5**: 119, 120
Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 95
Palaeolithic, Purfleet, North Road **7**: 5, 7, 9, 10
Mesolithic, Epping Forest, Hill Wood, High Beach **10**: 210, 211, 212
Mesolithic/Neolithic, Kelvedon **11**: 34, 35
Neolithic/Bronze Age, Dunmow, Great, Stag's Farm **11**: 35, 36
Bronze Age
Colchester **16**: 87
prob., Danbury Camp **10**: 5, 18, 19
not precisely dated, Thurrock, Rainbow Wood **6**: 10, 11
- SCRATTON, DANIEL, 'Lieut. of Division', early 19th cent. **15**: 113
- SCREENS, in churches
oak **5**: 214-15
Writtle, church chancel screen **5**: 223
- SCROPHAM *see* SHROPHAM (NORFOLK)
- SCULPTURE AND INCISED STONE
Anglo-Saxon traditions **1**: 264
Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 78
Colchester, Lewis's Gardens, Roman decorated marble **1**: 11, 26, 27
Old Copped Hall, loggia **17**: 102, 103
Waltham Abbey, Madonna statue **19**: 123, 130, 132, 136, 142, 143
Wix Abbey, medieval stone coffin **1**: 107, 263-4
Writtle, All Saints' Church **8**: 173
see also ARCHITECTURAL STONEMWORK; CROSSES; INSCRIPTIONS; TOMBS/TOMBSTONES
- SEA MILLS (AVON), Roman port **14**: 56
- SEAFORD (SUSSEX), church and churchyard **5**: 236
- SEALEY, PAUL R., 'A Late Bronze Age Hoard from Fingringhoe' **18**: 7-15
- SEALS, brass/latten, Radwinter Rectory garden **5**: 239
- SEAXES, IRON, Anglo-Saxon, Prittlewell **19**: 94, 98
- SEBBI, 'MONK-KING' OF EAST SAXONS **14**: 86
- SEDDON, JAMES E., Rector of Peldon **7**: 68
- SEDFORD (NORFOLK), Anglo-Saxon pottery **8**: 84
- SEDILIA, St Nicholas' Chapel, Coggeshall **14**: 128-9 (Pl. II), 129
- SELLERS, ELIZABETH **6**: 42; **7**: 52, 57
et al.
'Fieldwork and Excavation at Pyrgo Park 1971 and 1972' **18**: 45-52
'Maidens Tye: a moated site at High Easter' **19**: 176-95
- SEPTIMIUS SEVERUS, EMPEROR, coins **17**: 22, 23; **20**: 11
- SERGEAUX, ALICE **6**: 93
- SERVICE, ALASTAIR, 'John Belcher's Colchester Town Hall' **5**: 225-33
- SETTLEMENT PATTERNS
prehistoric, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 95-9
Romano-British, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 99-100
Anglo-Saxon, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 100-1
medieval, Roding, Beauchamp, deserted settlement **13**: 42, 46
not precisely dated, Purleigh, deserted settlement **17**: 107-19 (inc. illustr.)
- SEWARDSTONE
Cobfield, Upper **10**: 186-7; **19**: 209
Cobfields **10**: 174, 175, 176
Northfield nurseries **17**: 164
late Roman site **10**: 174-88 (inc. illustr.)
Roman finds **9**: 104; **10**: 177-87 (inc. illustr.)
prehistoric? dug-out boat **10**: 176
- SEZINCOTE (GLOS) **2**: 1
- SHAFTHOLES, IMPLEMENTS WITH
Neolithic?
Ash (Kent) **12**: 106
Henham, Lovecotes (Lovecott) Farm **12**: 103-7, 104, 105
- SHAKENOAK (OXON)
Roman pottery **8**: 45
Roman villa **8**: 104
- SHAKERLEY, EDWARD, of Witham **20**: 136, 137
- SHALE
Roman
bangles, Colchester, Lewis's Gardens **1**: 11, 26, 27
bracelets, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 22, 23
not precisely dated, bracelet, Rawreth **9**: 33
- SHARRINGTON, SIR WILLIAM, of Lacock Abbey **10**: 155
- SHAW, NORMAN (ARCHITECTS) **5**: 226-7, 229-30, 232, 233
- SHEAD, GEORGE, Thorpe brazier **2**: 128
- SHEARS, IRON, medieval/post-medieval, Waltham Abbey
bloomery forge **5**: 169, 170
- SHEEP BONES/REMAINS
Roman, Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 22, 23, 25
Anglo-Saxon, Linford, Mucking **1**: 101
medieval, Waltham Abbey **19**: 133, 136, 149-50, 149
not precisely dated, Canvey Island **2**: 19
- SHEEP-FARMING/REARING
Iron Age, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 98
Belgic, Mucking **5**: 10
Roman
NW Essex **17**: 124
Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 26
medieval
Colchester **19**: 162
Tolleshunta manors **1**: 241-2, 244
post-medieval, Waltham Grange **4**: 95
- SHEEP/GOAT BONES
Belgic, Nazeingbury **10**: 110, 111, 112
Roman
Colchester **3**: 36, 77
Nazeingbury **10**: 110, 111, 112
Ockendon, South **2**: 86
not precisely dated, Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane **20**: 116
- SHEEPEN **14**: 3-4
Bronze Age/Iron Age **14**: 9, 10, 11-12
Iron Age ceramic loomweights **14**: 120, 121
native site **3**: 2, 3, 17, 18, 19, 20; **11**: 102
Roman pottery kilns **14**: 45, 50
Roman Temple 2 site **19**: 264
- SHEEPEN DYKE, Camulodunum **8**: 123
- SHEERING, *see also* MOOR HALL
- SHEERING/MATCHING, ring ditches **15**: 152
- SHELFORD, LITTLE, FOULNESS
Roman site **10**: 245; **11**: 105; **12**: 44; **14**: 139
cremation cemetery **9**: 100-1; **10**: 227-30, 227, 229-30
medieval buried wooden structure **9**: 101; **10**: 245-6; **11**: 105; **13**: 69-71, 69, 70

- SHELLEY, poss. Bronze Age barrows **14**: 117, 118, 130
 SHELLEY, SIR THOMAS **2**: 267, 269, 270, 274
 SHELLLOW BOWELLS
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 131
 and Ely Abbey **1**: 190, 195
 SHELLS
 Saxon, Linford, Mucking **1**: 101
 early medieval, Saffron Walden Battle Ditches **1**: 150
 medieval, Pleshey Castle **19**: 174
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 126
 see also OYSTER SHELLS/REMAINS
 SHENFIELD
 Roman pottery, brick and tile **13**: 38, 46
 St Mary's Church **5**: 218, 221; **13**: 38
 churchyard, Roman and medieval pottery **13**: 38
 tower **5**: 209
 SHIELDS, IRON
 Saxon
 Braxted, Little **9**: 84, 86
 Prittlewell **19**: 93, 94, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 104, 105, 106,
 110
 SHIP-MONEY **2**: 62
 in 17th cent. Essex **1**: 160–3; **2**: 143
 SHOEBURY, NORTH
 general, fired clay finds **17**: 33
 middle Bronze Age stamped pottery **16**: 100, 101
 late Bronze Age pottery **16**: 96, 97, 100, 101, 102, 107; **17**:
 31
 Iron Age features, ceramic loomweights **14**: 120, 121
 late Iron Age settlement **14**: 141, 143
 St Mary's Church, multi-period rural settlement around
 14: 141, 144
 see also MILTON HALL BRICKFIELD
 SHOEBURY, SOUTH
 Roman coinage **8**: 247
 Shoebury Camp, Iron Age hillfort **10**: 23, 25
 Suttons, Roman pottery kiln **11**: 50
 see also KILNS, pottery (Roman)
 SHOEBURY, SOUTH SHOEBURY HALL FARMHOUSE
 12: 90
 SHOEBURYNESS
 Neolithic pottery **20**: 147
 firing station (north of), Roman pottery kiln **11**: 50
 SHOES
 Roman
 Braintree, Panfield Lane **8**: 114
 Chelmsford, Moulsham/Queen Street **19**: 42
 Harlow, River Way **13**: 52
 medieval, leather
 Chipping Ongar (prob.) **13**: 136
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 178, 179
 post-medieval, Woodham Walter, Ashmans **20**: 128, 129,
 130
 not precisely dated
 Harlow, Holbrooks **14**: 140
 Southchurch Hall **18**: 37
 SHOPFIELD, LITTLE WALTHAM, 'The Limes': Roman
 occupation **2**: 47–59 (inc. illustr.)
 SHOPLAND
 ?medieval boundary embankment **13**: 71
 13th cent. medieval market **13**: 17, 18
 SHORTGROVE, MANOR OF, NR NEWPORT **20**: 85
 SHREWSBURY ABBEY **2**: 321
 Cartulary **2**: 309
 SHROPHAM (NORFOLK), 'Scropham' medieval knight's
 fee and 'Anstey case' **15**: 70, 80
 SIBLE HEDINGHAM
 Alderford Hall, Mill (Alreforda) **16**: 41
 medieval clergy **1**: 250
 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 188, 191, 192, 198
 Baker's Farm pottery kiln *see* KILNS, pottery (Roman)
 Hole Farm medieval pottery kilns *see* KILNS, pottery
 (medieval)
 Starling's Hill pottery kiln *see* KILNS, pottery (medieval)
 SIBLEY'S FARM, CHICKNEY *see* CHICKNEY
 SIGWEARD OF MALDON (LANDOWNER) **12**: 20–1
 SIGHERE, KING OF EAST SAXONS **2**: 39, 300
 SILVER END, Church of St Francis **2**: 41
 SILVER OBJECTS
 Ardleigh **7**: 27
 Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 19, 20
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 55, 57
 Chesterford, Great, Roman temple **11**: 104
 Chocolate Pot (Richard Hutchinson) **1**: 165
 Prittlewell **19**: 101, 103
 Saffron Walden Battle Ditches **1**: 153
 Southchurch Hall **18**: 37
 see also BELT SETS; COINS
 SIMPSON, GRACE, 'A Revised Dating for the Colchester
 Samian Kiln' **14**: 149–53, 152
 SINCLAIR, SIR JOHN, enquiries into late 18th cent.
 agriculture **5**: 186–7
 SINCLAIR WILLIAMS, C. L., 'A valiant constable of
 Colchester Castle, AD 1155' **20**: 30–3
 SINZIG (RHINELAND), samian pottery **14**: 149–50, 151,
 152
 SKUDDER, J. M., 'The Seaside Resort as a Business Venture
 (Clacton-on-Sea 1864–1901)' **16**: 65–81
 SKYNNER, T., map of Coggeshall (1731) **19**: 87
 SLAG *see* IRON SLAG
 SLANEY, JOHN, merchant **1**: 163
 SLATE
 medieval
 Latchingdon, St Michael's Church **11**: 26, 27
 Waltham Abbey
 bloomery forge **5**: 168
 monastic grange **4**: 48, 51, 114–15
 post-medieval, Waltham Abbey monastic site **19**: 140
 SLOUGH HOUSE FARM, GREAT TOTHAM, prehistoric
 enclosures and features **20**: 157, 158, 163
 SMALLPOX, in Colchester 17th cent. **4**: 134, 137
 SMALLWOOD, J. P., 'A Roman Settlement at Pebmarsh' **1**:
 171–8
 SMALTUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* CASTLE
 HEDINGHAM (SMALTON)
 SMITH, BRIAN S., 'Little Waltham Church Goods c. 1400'
 1: 111–13
 SMITH, CHARLES, 'Lieut. of Division', early 19th cent. **15**:
 114
 SMITH, DR. E. BERTRAM, brass-rubbing collection **11**:
 120
 SMITH, J. A. CLARENCE, 'Hastings of Little Easton' **2**: 1–
 13, 101–22
 SMITH, ROBERT (SHERIFF OF ESSEX) **2**: 66
 SMITH, SIR THOMAS, Hill Hall, Theydon Mount **15**: 169;
 16: 134, 135; **17**: 96, 163
 SMITH, THOMAS (MANAGER, GARDEN PLOTS AT
 MAYLAND) **18**: 83
 SMITH, WALTER ASBURY, Rector of Peldon **7**: 68

SMITHS AND SMITHING

- Roman
- Braintree
 - Brands **16**: 125
 - Letch's Yard **16**: 125
 - Rayne Road **8**: 14, 26
 - Colchester, Balkerne Gardens (poss.) **3**: 51
 - Wickford, Beauchamps Farm **11**: 43
 - medieval **20**: 37
 - Thaxted **20**: 118
 - post-medieval, Barking, Waterfront **19**: 262
 - see also* bloomery forge *under* WALTHAM ABBEY (AUGUSTINIAN PRIORY); IRON FOUNDRIES
- SMOKE HOODS/BAYS *see* CHIMNEY STACKS
- SMOOTHY, MARTYN D., 'A Roman rural site at Rayne, Essex; excavations 1987' **20**: 1-29
- SMYTH, SIR ROBERT, radical Whig MP of Colchester **19**: 225, 226
- SMYTH FAMILY OF CRESSING TEMPLE **10**: 123
- Henry Neville **10**: 121
 - Sir John, judge **10**: 121
 - William **10**: 121, 124
- SMYTHIES FAMILY OF COLCHESTER **19**: 224, 227
- Smythies, Francis (d 1798), attorney and Town Clerk of Colchester **18**: 72; **19**: 223-30
- SNETTISHAM (NORFOLK), Norfolk carstone **2**: 341
- SNOREHAM (LITTLE LATCHINGDON), medieval manor **11**: 8, 9, 31
- SOCIETY OF FRIENDS *see* QUAKERS
- SOILS
- and agriculture, 18th-19th cent. **5**: 187-8, 189-90
 - Braintree **8**: 3
 - N Essex
 - chalk **17**: 121, 122, 123, 124
 - heavy boulder clay plateau **17**: 120, 121, 122, 125
 - Pyrgo Park, Havering-atte-Bower **18**: 45
 - Tilbury, East, Ferris Aggregates Pit **8**: 155
 - Tolleshunt parishes **1**: 241
 - see also* LONDON CLAY
- SOKENS, THE, St Paul's manor **4**: 131
- SOMERTON (SUFFOLK), 'Sumerton' medieval knight's fee and 'Anstey case' **15**: 70, 80
- SOUTH SHOEBURY HALL FARMHOUSE *see* SHOEBURY, SOUTH
- SOUTH WEALD CAMP *see* WEALD PARK CAMP
- SOUTHALL, MANOR OF (GREAT DUNMOW) **8**: 210
- SOUTHAMPTON (HANTS)
- medieval enclosure of town **1**: 155
 - medieval pottery **8**: 186, 188, 190
 - post-medieval mercury jar **17**: 52
 - see also* HAMWIH
- SOUTHCHURCH, early Iron Age pottery **8**: 241, 247
- SOUTHCHURCH HALL **9**: 104; **11**: 108; **12**: 47; **13**: 54, 59; **14**: 142; **15**: 168, 171; **16**: 133, 138; **17**: 162-3; **18**: 34-8 (inc. illustr.)
- SOUTHEND-ON-SEA
- Museum **20**: 96, 99
 - 1977 activities **9**: 157
 - Victoria Avenue (formerly North Street) (Nos 269-271), medieval/post-medieval house **20**: 165
 - see also* PRITTLEWELL; TEMPLE FARM, PRITTLEWELL/SUTTON
- SOUTHMINSTER
- Bovill's Marsh **9**: 84
 - medieval Cok family **2**: 149
 - and St Osyth Abbey foundation **2**: 303, 304, 316-17, 318-19, 324
 - trial trenching **16**: 115
- SOUTRA (LOTH), medieval hospital **18**: 123
- SPAINS HALL *see* FINCHINGFIELD; WILLINGALE
- SPAIN
- SPALDING (LINGS), Fox, John, 17th cent. clay-pipe maker **15**: 109, 110
- SPARROWHAWK FARM, LITTLE WALTHAM, Roman features **2**: 47, 59
- SPATULAE, BRONZE, Great Canfield **8**: 156, 157
- SPAYNES HALL, GREAT YELDHAM *see* YELDHAM, GREAT
- SPEARHEADS
- copper alloy, Bronze Age, Hatfield Broad Oak **19**: 242
 - iron
 - Roman, Waltham, Little, Shopfield **2**: 50, 53, 58
 - Saxon
 - Braxted, Little **9**: 84, 86
 - Prittlewell **19**: 91, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 100, 101, 102, 104, 105, 106, 108, 109, 110
- SPEKE HALL (LANCS), chimney stack **20**: 101
- SPENCER, GILLIAN, & RAVETZ, ALISON, 'Excavation of the Battle Ditches, Saffron Walden, 1959' **1**: 141-59
- SPINDLE WHORLS
- bone
 - Roman
 - Braintree (poss.), Rayne Road **8**: 21, 22, 62
 - Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 79, 80
 - medieval, Feering **8**: 245, 273
 - not precisely dated*, Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 166, 167
 - ceramic
 - Iron Age
 - Heybridge **17**: 28, 29
 - Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 88, 90
 - Belgic, Heybridge **17**: 13, 28, 29
 - Roman
 - Braintree
 - London Road **8**: 89, 90
 - Rayne Road **8**: 24, 25
 - Rawreth **9**: 33, 40
 - Anglo-Saxon
 - Linford, Mucking **1**: 73, 93, 97, 100
 - Orsett Cock **18**: 22, 31, 32
 - Prittlewell **19**: 105
 - Saxo-Norman, Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure **5**: 178
 - early medieval, Saffron Walden Battle Ditches **1**: 150, 154
- SPINOLA, AMBROGIO DE (SPANISH GENERAL) **15**: 97, 99
- SPONG HILL (NORFOLK), sword find **19**: 110
- SPOON BITS, IRON, medieval/post-medieval, Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 169, 170
- SPRINGFIELD
- palaeolithic knife **9**: 65, 69
 - ?Neolithic long barrow **16**: 92
 - Bronze Age
 - arrowhead **12**: 53, 55
 - beaker **18**: 88
 - Roman artefacts **19**: 251, 252
 - All Saints' Church **20**: 152
 - post-medieval culvert **12**: 74

SPRINGFIELD (*cont.*)

- Barnes Farm
 cursus excavations **16**: 134
 ring ditch **14**: 142
 Barnes Farm County Junior School, Belgic/Roman pottery
14: 119, 122
 Storm's Farm, copper alloy cruciform brooch **18**: 94
 White Hart Lane **16**: 108–10
 Iron Age features **15**: 169; **16**: 108–10
 medieval ditches **16**: 108–10
- SPRINGFIELD CURSUS **12**: 47; **13**: 54; **16**: 134, 138; **17**:
 163, 164
 Iron Age and Roman features **15**: 135–41, 136–7, 140
- SPRINGFIELD LYONS
 prehistoric features **14**: 142, 143; **17**: 31, 163, 164; **18**: 11,
 108; **20**: 165
 Beaker pottery **18**: 88; **19**: 268
 late Bronze Age enclosure **14**: 142, 143; **15**: 168; **16**: 97,
 107, 134, 138; **17**: 163, 164; **18**: 108
 Saxon cemetery **14**: 142, 144; **15**: 168, 171; **16**: 138; **17**:
 163, 164; **18**: 108; **19**: 261, 268
- SPUDS, IRON, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 29, 30
- SPURGIN, NATHANIEL, 17th cent. clay-pipe maker,
 Colchester **15**: 107
- SPURS
 bronze, Old Copped Hall **17**: 104, 105
 iron
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 171–3, 172
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 158, 161
- STABLES/STABLE BLOCKS
 19th cent., Bardfield, Great, Bluegate Hall Farm **11**: 81
 post-medieval, Wethersfield, Danes Vale Farm **11**: 88
- STAFFORD, St Bertelin's Church **10**: 73
- STAFFORD HOUSE, HARLOW *see* HARLOW
- STAGDEN CROSS, Romano-British pottery **1**: 166
- STAGG'S FARM, GREAT DUNMOW, prehistoric to
 medieval features **11**: 34, 35, 38, 54
- STAMFORDS MANOR, LATCHINGDON **11**: 10, 29
- STAMPS
 on pottery
 Bronze Age, North Shoebury **16**: 100, 101
 Roman
 at Heybridge **17**: 13, 45–6, 45, 55
 at Mucking **5**: 34
 at Nazeingbury **10**: 78
 amphorae, Nazeingbury **10**: 80, 105
 Colchester products **14**: 44, 45–53, 51, 55
 Hadham wares **14**: 56–7
 mortaria **14**: 44, 49–53, 55
 Colchester **14**: 33
 Lewis's Gardens **1**: 22, 25
 Grays Palmers Grammar School for Girls **5**: 118;
15: 11, 17, 22, 23
 Nazeingbury **10**: 80, 88, 91
 Samian **14**: 36, 45–9, 51
 Benfleet, South **8**: 260, 261
 Braintree **8**: 115, 126
 High Street **8**: 97
 London Road **8**: 89
 Mill Cottages **8**: 110
 Rayne Road **8**: 6, 39, 40, 41, 42, 85
 Burnham-on-Crouch **8**: 163
 Canvey Island **2**: 95, 158
 Chelmsford, Moulsham/Queen Street **19**: 43, 44
 Coggeshall **19**: 84

- Colchester **3**: 105; **14**: 45–9, 51, 152
 Balcerne Gardens **3**: 59, 60
 East Stockwell Street **3**: 40
 Lewis's Gardens **1**: 18–19
 St Mary's Rectory **3**: 112–13
 Telephone Exchange site **3**: 113–14
 Grays, Palmer's School **15**: 31, 32
 Heybridge, Bouchernes Farm **17**: 55
 Langford Junction **17**: 57–9
 Nazeingbury **10**: 79–80
 Pebmarsh **1**: 175, 176
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 15, 17
 Waltham, Little **16**: 143
 Wickford **2**: 159
 Woodham Walter **8**: 243, 261
- medieval
 culinary, Easter, High, Maidens Tye **19**: 191, 192
 scallop shells, Aardenburg ware **8**: 186, 189, 190,
 194–7, 196, 199
not precisely dated, pargetting, Easter, High, Maidens Tye
19: 191, 192
- on tiles **14**: 44–5
 Barking, Abbey Road **17**: 156
 Colchester **14**: 44
- STANE, WILLIAM, giebeland survey (1689), Ingrave **9**: 48,
 50, 50–1 (Pl. II)
- STANE STREET *see* ROADS, ROMAN
- STANESBY, JOHN, Rector of Peldon **7**: 62
- STANFORD-LE-HOPE
 Bypass **5**: 118–22, 119
see also CORRINGHAM HALL
 Ivy Walls **20**: 165
 Roman and Saxon finds **5**: 123–6 (inc. illustr.)
- STANSTED AIRPORT
 aerial reconnaissance **18**: 101
 expansion project **15**: 152–3; **18**: 108–11, 109, 110, 112;
19: 260, 261, 262; **20**: 157, 165–8, 166–7
 Airport Catering site, Iron Age/Roman features **18**: 109,
 109, 110, 111; **19**: 268, 269, 279
 Airport Social Club **19**: 268, 270; **20**: 157, 165, 167
 Bassingbourn Hall, poss. moat **19**: 268, 270
 Bury Lodge Lane **19**: 270; **20**: 165
 Colchester Hall **18**: 108–9, 109, 112
 Cooper's Cottage, Little **19**: 268, 270
 Coopers, Great **18**: 109, 109, 112
 Costain's Compound **19**: 270
 Molchill Green **18**: 109, 109
 medieval structure **18**: 109
 toft site **11**: 70; **12**: 83
 Pantile Farm, Birchanger **18**: 109, 111
 Round Wood **19**: 268, 270; **20**: 167
 Wilderness, The, medieval pottery **19**: 268, 270
see also DUCKEND FARM
- STANSTED MOUNTFITCHET
 medieval barony of **16**: 42
 17th cent. Myddleton family **8**: 282–7
- STANTMERE (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 RAMSDEN BELLHOUSE (STANMER)
- STANWAY
 Iron Age features **20**: 168
 ceramic loomweights **14**: 120, 121
oppidum **20**: 168
 medieval period
 Bertuna (Byrton): Domesday survey **16**: 41
 clergy **1**: 252

- STANWAY, medieval period (*cont.*)
 manor **8**: 210, 211, 217, 221
 parish church **8**: 215
 placename **11**: 115
 Beaconend Farm **11**: 80–1 (Pl. Iia), 85
 Bellhouse Quarry, enclosures **19**: 261, 270
 Catchbells, London Road **11**: 85
 Olivers, post-medieval brick/tile kiln **16**: 134; **17**: 163, 165
 St Albright's Church **2**: 38, 40; **8**: 215
 White Hart Farm **11**: 80–1 (Pl. Iib), 85–6
- STANWICK (YORKS), Roman buckle **18**: 116, 117, 119
- STAPLEFORD ABBOTS
 Stapleforda (Domesday manor) **16**: 43
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 129
 17th cent. estate of Sir Thomas Edmondes **10**: 120
 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 190, 193, 199
 and Sir Brian Tuke **18**: 45
- STAPLEFORD TAWNEY
 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 190, 199
 decorated medieval grave slab **1**: 263
- STAPLEFORDA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 STAPLEFORD ABBOTS
- STAR CARR (YORKS), flint assemblage **10**: 214
- STARLING'S HILL, SIBLE HEDINGHAM, pottery kiln
see KILNS, pottery
- STATUETTES, PIPECLAY
 Roman
 Chancellor Collection **10**: 231–2, 259
 Leigh-on-Sea **10**: 230–2, 259
see also FIGURINES
- STEBBING
 early Bronze Age beaker **19**: 240, 241
 Roman cemetery site **8**: 247; **10**: 247; **12**: 47
 Kymbolds (later Cambolds): Cheneboltuna in Domesday?
16: 44
 medieval tile-kiln **12**: 74
 Church of St Mary the Virgin **17**: 150–1
 Green Farmhouse **11**: 86
 Malt House, Bran End **12**: 91
 Porter's Hall, Roman tile kiln **11**: 51
 Priors Hall, medieval/post-medieval house **12**: 90–1
 Stebbing Green, Roman building (poss. mill) **20**: 158, 168
 Stebbingford (Horstedafort in Domesday) **16**: 42
 Tweed Cottage **15**: 159–60
 Yew Tree Farm, pre-Roman (?) cropmark enclosure **20**:
 153, 154–5
- STEEPLE ('ALESTEPLE')
 medieval knight's fee and 'Anstey case' **15**: 70, 80
 medieval textile trades **20**: 56
 Ulwinescherham (Domesday placename) poss. in **16**: 46
- STEEPLE BUMPSTEAD
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 129
 12th/13th cent. cloth trades **20**: 45
 Domesday survey **1**: 179, 186
 prob. Bumesteda in Domesday **16**: 44
 16th cent. Protestants in **15**: 85
 Moyns Park, moated site **16**: 132
- STENNING, D. F.
 'Early brick chimney stacks' **20**: 92–102
 and Andrews, David, 'Wealden houses and urban
 topography at the lower end of Maldon High
 Street' **20**: 103–9
- STEPHEN
 as Count of Blois **1**: 40
 as King **1**: 40; **15**: 71, 72; **19**: 166
- STEPHENSON, DAVID
 'Colchester: A Smaller Medieval English Jewry' **16**: 48–52
 'The Early Career of J. H. Round: The Shaping of a
 Historian' **12**: 1–10 (inc. illustr.)
- STEVINGTON (ASHDON), medieval fee **1**: 179, 185,
 186
- STIBBINGTON (CAMBS), Roman pottery kiln **14**: 35,
 40
- STIFFORD
 Chafford Hundred Development **20**: 168
 misc. structures (mill: anti-aircraft battery) **20**: 168
 Chalk Pit Farm **20**: 168
 Stifort (Domesday placename) **16**: 46
- STIFFORD, NORTH, Ardale School, Iron Age to Saxon
 features **13**: 54
- STIFFORD CLAYS
 Iron Age ceramic loomweight **14**: 120, 121
 late Iron Age/Roman features **12**: 48; **13**: 54
- STIFORT (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* STIFFORD
- STISTED
 Braintree Road, Roman features **8**: 163
 The Street, 18th–19th cent. house **11**: 86
 undated sherds found **1**: 265
- STOCK
 Neolithic (prob.) axehead **12**: 55, 56
 defended enclosure **12**: 57, 58, 59, 82
 Romano-British pottery **12**: 56, 63
 medieval clergy **1**: 252
 post-medieval lead token **12**: 75, 77
 All Saints' Church **5**: 212; **20**: 152
 Garden of Remembrance **5**: 217–18
 tower **10**: 73
 Bishops Wood, 'British Camp site' **9**: 77
 Bowling Club, post-medieval kiln **12**: 76, 83
 Broom Wood, Iron Age pots **9**: 75, 76, 77
- STOCK ENCLOSURES
 Iron Age
 ?Colchester, Chitts Hill **9**: 19
 Chignal St James **14**: 135
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 98, 99
 Roman period, Springfield Cursus (poss.) **15**: 138
 ?poss. *not precisely dated*
 Dedham, Lamb Corner **12**: 79, 80
 Mucking North Ring **11**: 107
- STOKE PRIORY (SUFFOLK), Augustinian Order **2**: 45
- STOKE (SUFFOLK), 12th/13th cent. textile trades **20**: 36
- STOKE-BY-NAYLAND (SUFFOLK)
 Giffords Hall **17**: 173; **20**: 101
 Mersea Charter of Edward the Confessor **12**: 95, 96, 97,
 98
- STOKESLEY, BISHOP OF LONDON **15**: 85, 86
- STONAR (KENT), medieval pottery **8**: 186, 190–1 (Pl. I),
 191
- STONDON MASSEY **16**: 41, 43
 brass-rubbing **11**: 122
- STONE *see* ARCHITECTURAL STONEWORK;
 BARNACK STONE; BATH STONE;
 CAEN STONE; DRAINS; FLINT, AS
 BUILDING MATERIAL; GREENSAND
 STONE; KENTISH RAGSTONE;
 LIMESTONE; PORTLAND STONE;
 PURBECK MARBLE; REIGATE STONE;
 RHENISH LAVA; SCULPTURE AND
 INCISED STONE; WEALDEN
 SANDSTONE

STONE, building

general/undated

- Norfolk carstone (*book review*) 2: 341
- Colchester, Gosbecks Theatre 3: 95
- Cressing, All Saints' Church 6: 83, 84, 85, 87, 88, 89
- Heybridge 17: 21
- Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 57

Roman

- Bradwell-on-Sea fort 8: 234–5

Colchester

- Denmark Street, poss. temple/shrine 3: 78
- St Mary's Rectory 3: 67
- Telephone Exchange site 3: 13

- Waltham Abbey (poss.), in Saxo-Norman context 5: 166

- Anglo-Saxon (pre-Conquest), Waltham Abbey Church 18: 111

medieval

- Takeley, Colchester Hall 18: 109
- Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 4: 79; 5: 167

medieval/post-medieval

- Barling, Glebe Farm 15: 141, 163
- Holland, Little, church 20: 79
- Ockendon Hall, South, gatehouse and bridge 18: 97, 98, 99
- Waltham Abbey monastic buildings 10: 132, 134, 138, 168, 169, 255

- Tudor, Pyrgo Park, Havering-atte-Bower 18: 51

see also SLATESTONE HALL (NOW PRIORS HALL) *see*
WIDDINGTON

STONE OBJECTS

- prehistoric (*general*), Ardleigh, pestle (sandstone) with pottery 7: 15, 28–9, 28
- Mesolithic, Waltham Abbey monastic site, hammerstones 2: 227, 228
- Neolithic, Paglesham 2: 338
- Bronze Age, Danbury Camp 10: 3
- pre-Roman (*not precisely dated*), Romano-British site, South Ockendon 2: 83, 86, 87

- Belgic, Nazeingbury 10: 106

Roman

Braintree

- Bank Street 8: 77
- Rayne Road 8: 24, 25, 125

- Colchester, sandstone mortarium 3: 35, 36

- Heybridge 17: 15, 28, 29

- Nazeingbury 10: 106–7

- Saxon, Nazeingbury 10: 107

medieval

Waltham Abbey

- bloomery forge 5: 179
- Madonna statue 19: 123, 130, 132, 136, 142, 143

not precisely dated

- Barling Hall 9: 68
- Canvey Island 2: 17
- Chignal St James 9: 83
- Heybridge, Blackwater Sailing Club 19: 247
- Southchurch Hall 18: 37
- Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 88, 90
- Widford 11: 61

see also ADZES; AXES; COFFINS; HONES;

- MACEHEADS; MILLSTONES;
- MORTARS; PEBBLES; QUERNS;
- SHAFTHOLES, IMPLEMENTS WITH;
- TOMBS/TOMBSTONES; WHETSTONES

- STONE, REV. JOHN, of Thorpe 2: 129

- STORT, RIVER 10: 24

- STOUR, RIVER 20: 45, 54

- STOUR ESTUARY 19: 265

STOUR VALLEY

- prehistoric ring ditches 14: 114, 115
- medieval cloth trade 20: 40, 41, 45, 47, 49, 55

- STOURTON, WILLIAM, Speaker of the Commons 8: 210, 220

- STOW HALL, WEST (SUFFOLK) 20: 101

STOW MARIES

- medieval landholding 2: 113
- storm of 1897 18: 75
- Wellinditch Farm (Weneswic/Wesuunic (poss. Domesday placename)) 16: 46

STOW, WEST (SUFFOLK)

- Saxon combs 17: 172
- Saxon structures 10: 68, 69, 72; 18: 24

- STOWMARKET (SUFFOLK), church and St Osyth Abbey foundation 2: 303, 315–16

STRAFFORD, EARL OF 2: 64

- STRALSUND (GERMANY), architectural influences 20: 101

STRAP ENDS, COPPER ALLOY

- Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 56, 57
- Colchester, St Mary's Rectory 3: 70, 71

STRATFORD

- medieval religious foundation 1: 114
- dissolved by Henry VIII 1: 114–15
- Romford Road (No. 30), early 18th-cent. house 18: 111
- STRATFORD BROADWAY, late medieval village pond 15: 170

STRATFORD LANGTHORNE

- 1620s election 10: 122
- Abbey, monks' cemetery 16: 137, 139

- STRATTON (NORFOLK), medieval landholding 2: 113

STRETHALL

- manor of, and Ely Abbey 1: 190, 193&n, 194, 195
- Old Rectory 15: 160
- settlement patterns 17: 122, 123, 127–8, 129, 130, 131

STROOD, THE *see* MERSEA ISLAND

STRUCTURAL FITTINGS, IRON

- Braintree, Rayne Road 8: 30, 31
- Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 59, 60
- Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 172, 173

STRUCTURES, EXCAVATED

PREHISTORIC (*GENERAL*)

- Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 228–9(Pl. I), 229

NEOLITHIC

- Blackwater estuary 18: 107; 20: 163
- Braintree, Skitt's Hill, 'fascine dwellings' 8: 110
- Goldhanger, Chigborough Farm 20: 162

BRONZE AGE

- Rook Hall 16: 131
- late Bronze Age
 - Broads Green 19: 7, 9, 10, 13
 - Heybridge, Blackwater Sailing Club 19: 245, 247
 - Springfield Lyons 18: 108
- late Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 52, 66, 84

IRON AGE

general

- Essex building styles 10: 46
- four (or six) post rectangular 6: 4–5
- round houses 14: 7, 10; 17: 61
- see also locations below*

STRUCTURES, EXCAVATED, IRON AGE (*cont.*)

- early-to-middle
 four-post, Heybridge 17: 11, 61
 Heybridge 17: 11
 putative semi-circular 17: 11, 13, 61
 Orsett (prob.) 6: 33
 Springfield, White Hart Lane 15: 169
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 53–6, 95–9; 17: 11
 Ardleigh, round houses 15: 4, 7
 Barling, poss. round houses 14: 133, 143
 Blackwater estuary 20: 163
 Braintree, The Fountain 15: 163
 Crickley Hill (Glos), rectangular long-houses 6: 4
 Goldhanger, Rook Hall 16: 131
 Heybridge, two-post 17: 11
 Kelvedon
 Doucecroft, round houses 18: 107; 19: 15, 21, 31, 37, 38
 hut circles 11: 104
 Linford, Mucking 1: 57, 60, 61, 63
 Mucking 5: 9; 17: 11
 round houses 5: 10
 Nazeingbury 10: 37, 39
 Orsett Cock 10: 246
 Rainbow Wood, Thurrock 6: 4–5
 Rainham, Moor Hall Farm, hut circles 13: 53
 Ramsden Bellhouse hut circles 2: 95
 Rawreth, oval hut 9: 22, 23, 44
 Rayne, round houses 20: 5, 26
 Shoebury, North, poss. round houses 14: 141, 143
 Springfield
 White Hart Lane 16: 108, 109, 110
 round houses 15: 169
 Stansted Airport, Social Club, round houses 20: 167
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill, two-post 5: 56, 95–6
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 12: 43
 Uphall Camp, round houses 20: 164
 Waltham, Little, round houses 14: 6
 Woodbury, Little (Wilts) 10: 45
- IRON AGE/ROMAN**
 Braintree, Boar's Head 18: 106
 Chadwell St Mary 1: 129
 Harlow Temple 18: 107
 Kelvedon, The Chase 14: 140
 Langford 12: 80, 81
 Stansted Airport, Catering site 18: 109–11, 110; 19: 269
 Uphall Camp 19: 260, 265
- ROMAN**
 early Roman, Kelvedon, Doucecroft, roundhouse 19: 31, 32, 38
 Arkesden, Chardwell Farm (unrecorded) 8: 156
 Braintree 17: 91, 158
 Blyth's Meadow, poss. gateway to 'oppidum' 9: 96
 Bovingdon and Fennes Estate 8: 161
 Bradford's Farm Estate 8: 103
 Brands 16: 125
 Flock Inn 14: 133
 The Fountain 15: 163
 High Street 16: 125
 Letch's Yard 16: 125
 London Road 16: 125
 Marlborough Road (Gt Bradfords Estate) 10: 240
 Rayne Road
 Bldg A 8: 6, 7, 8, 9, 10–11, 63, 64, 65, 125
 Bldg B 8: 11, 12–13, 14–15, 64, 65

- Brightingsea Church, poss. building beneath 8: 275–6
 Canvey Island 2: 17, 21
 Chelmsford
 Caesarmagos 2: 333, 334; 4: 11, 16–21, 27, 28–9 (Pls I–II)
 Godfrey's Yard 19: 263
 Grays Brewery 15: 165
 Moulsham Street 13: 49; 14: 133, 135
 Moulsham Street/Queen Street, Lasts Garage 19: 40, 45
 Orchard Street 10: 241
 see also CHELMSFORD (*mansio*)
 Chesterford, Great 12: 43; 13: 52
 temple 11: 103–4; 17: 160; 19: 264–5; 20: 162
 Chignal St James villa site 8: 158; 9: 76, 77–84, 78, 80, 82; 12: 40
 box rampart construction 9: 83
 Chigwell
 London, Little 12: 40
 caldarium and plunge bath 13: 50
 Coggeshall
 East Street 19: 80
 St Peter's School 19: 54, 68, 85, 86
 poss. *mansio* 16: 126
 Colchester
 1st cent. fire destruction 2: 137–40; 3: 3–4
 Balkerne Gardens 3: 51, 52, 53–4
 Balkerne Lane 9: 97
 barracks 17: 159–60
 Butt Road 10: 241, 242; 12: 40; 19: 264
 Castle Park 16: 127
 Caters site 3: 110n
 Culver Street 14: 136–7, 144; 15: 165; 16: 126–7; 17: 159
 Sainsbury's site 3: 98, 100
 East Stockwell Street 3: 39
 Firs Car Park, Denmark Street, poss. temple/shrine (with apse) 3: 78, 81–2, 81
 Gilberd School, barrack block 16: 127; 17: 159–60
 Gosbecks Theatre 3: 95–6
 High Street 16: 126
 Insula 30 3: 107; 16: 126
 Lewis's Gardens (Houses I–V) 1: 7–32 (inc. illustr.)
 Locke's site 3: 103
 Long Wyre Street 11: 102; 12: 41
 Maidenburgh Street, 'theatre' 14: 137–8
 North Hill 3: 3–4
 No. 44 3: 44–5
 Queen Street 3: 87–9
 St Helena's playing-field 9: 98
 St Mary's Rectory 3: 66–8
 Houses 1–2 3: 65–6
 town defences 3: 68–9
 St Peter's Close, prob. 3: 61
 Telephone Exchange site 3: 10–14
 Temple precinct, S side 3: 114–15 (Pl. I), 115–24 (Pls II–III), 127, 129
 Victoria Inn 3: 92–4
 Cressing churchyard, timber structures 9: 98; 10: 243
 Harlow Temple 19: 265
 Havengore Island, poss. 18: 107
 Henham/Ugley 11: 104
 Ilford, Uphall Camp 19: 260, 265; 20: 158, 164
 Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 57–8
 Kelvedon 10: 245

STRUCTURES, EXCAVATED, ROMAN (*cont.*)

- Middleborough, Colchester 11: 102
 Mucking 5: 9
 Nazeingbury 10: 43
 Oakley, Little, Seaview Avenue 9: 100
 Pebmarsh 1: 171, 172, 173
 Rawreth 9: 29, 44
 Rayne, Rayne/Braintree bypass 19: 266; 20: 1–3, 15, 26
 Rochford, East Street 16: 15
 St Osyth Priory Park 1: 259, 260, 261
 Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries 10: 185
 Shelford, Little, Foulness 12: 44
 Shopfield, Little Waltham 2: 47, 51, 59
 Southend-on-Sea 16: 134
 Stebbing Green, poss. mill 20: 158, 168
 Sutton, Temple Farm 20: 168
 Wickford 2: 159, 330–1, 332
 Witham, Ivy Chimneys, temple site 11: 109–10; 12: 49; 16: 137

see also VILLAS

LATE ROMAN/SAXON

- Heybridge 17: 13, 17
 Maldon, No. 42 London Road 17: 60–1

ROMAN?/POST-ROMAN

- Easton, Great 1: 265

ANGLO-SAXON

- Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church 9: 95
 Barking, Abbey Road 17: 156; 20: 159
 Barking Abbey Industrial Estate 18: 104; 20: 159
 Chalton (Hants) 10: 65, 68
 Cheddar (Somerset) 10: 65, 74
 Goldhanger, Rook Hall 17: 160
 Greensted 10: 69, 72, 73, 74
 Heybridge 17: 17
 Linford, Mucking
 oval hut 1: 67, 72
 pit huts 1: 67–8, 73, 74–5
 Rectangular House 1: 64, 67, 72, 99, 103
 weaving hut 1: 67–8, 73, 74
 Maldon, High Street 11: 107
 Maxey (Northants) 10: 68
 Mucking 5: 11; 9: 101; 10: 246; 11: 107
 first post-built 'hall' 5: 9
 Nazeingbury, churches 10: 47, 49, 51, 53, 54, 63, 64–76, 67, 251–2
 Orsett Cock 6: 17, 22, 36, 38; 9: 102; 10: 246
 Springfield Lyons 14: 142; 18: 108
 Stifford Clays 13: 54
 Stow, West (Suffolk) 10: 68, 69, 72; 18: 24
 Thirlings (Northumb) 10: 68
 Widdington, Priors Hall, poss. stone church 20: 158, 169–70, 170

see also SUNKEN-FEATURED BUILDINGS
 (GRUBENHÄUSER)

SAXO-NORMAN

- Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure 5: 130–1 (Pls I–II), 148–9, 150, 151–2

MEDIEVAL

- Asheldham churchyard, poss. priest's house 9: 95
 Barking
 Abbey Road 17: 156; 20: 159
 Gascoigne Estate 18: 104
 Blackwater, River, nr Coggeshall: bridge or jetty 9: 71
 Bocking, Bradford Street 9: 150

Braintree

- Bank Street 8: 66–9, 79, 132
 Chapel Hill, site of chapel 8: 109, 134–5
 Rayne Road 18: 106
 Canvey Island 2: 17, 19, 21
 Chelmsford
 Baddow Road 11: 101
 High Street, Marks and Spencer site, timber building 6: 74
 Colchester, Crouch Street (? Crouched Friary) 20: 161
 Cressing Temple 13: 51
 Dunton/Little Burstead, Whitehall Manor 9: 99
 Easton, Great 2: 97
 timber building 'roasting house' 2: 159–60
 Harlowbury Chapel and House, Harlow 16: 129
 Harwich, King's Head Street 14: 139
 Newport, Hospital of St Leonard's 20: 84–91 (inc. illustr.)
 Pleshey, Street, The 20: 151
 Purleigh, hall and crosswing 17: 110–11, 110, 117
 Rawreth, poss. water-mill 9: 29, 31, 45
 Rochford, Market Square 11: 107; 16: 12, 20–1
 Saffron Walden, Castle Grounds 18: 96
 Sampford, Great, Monks Cottage 12: 70–1
 Shelford, Little, Foulness 10: 245–6; 13: 69–71, 69, 70
 Southchurch Hall 9: 104; 18: 34, 35–6, 37
 Stansted Airport
 Duckend Farm 20: 166
 Round Wood 19: 270; 20: 167
 Takeley, Molehill Green 18: 109
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane, cutlery manufacturing 20: 110–19 (inc. illustr.)
 Thurrock, Little, Rookery Hill 5: 118
 Upminster, Beredens Farm 9: 104
 Waltham Abbey, Moot Hall 14: 143, 144; 19: 135, 197–9, 197, 203, 206–8, 208, 209
 Yeldham, Great, ?kitchen 20: 163

MEDIEVAL/POST-MEDIEVAL

- Barling, Glebe Farm 15: 141; 18: 104
 Braintree, Bank Street 8: 82
 Chelmsford, Moulsham Street 13: 50
 Dagenham, Church Street 9: 99
 Good Easter, Wares 11: 64
 Harwich
 Church Street 18: 107
 King's Head Street 11: 104
 Holland, Little, church 5: 234–5; 20: 74–83 (inc. illustr.)
 Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 48–59 (inc. illustr.)
 Maldon, Chequers, The 19: 266
 Rayleigh 18: 41
 Rochford, Horner's Corner 18: 108
 Saffron Walden
 mansion (later Bell Inn) 16: 118
 Market Row/Hill Street 16: 133
 Shoebury, North 14: 141
 Stratford, Romford Road (No. 30) 18: 111
 Takeley, Colchester Hall 18: 108–9, 109
 Theydon Mount, Hill Hall 15: 169; 16: 134–5; 17: 96, 163
 Thorndon Hall, Old, West Horndon 8: 180–2, 181
 Waltham Abbey, Lawns Hotel 12: 48
 Waltham Abbey monastic site *see* WALTHAM ABBEY:
 AUGUSTINIAN PRIORY (LATER ABBEY)

STRUCTURES, EXCAVATED (*cont.*)

POST-MEDIEVAL

- Bardfield Saling, Church of SS Peter and Paul **19**: 253
 Barking, Waterfront **19**: 262
 Chipping Ongar, The Pleasance **19**: 153, 254
 Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 81
 Colchester, St Botolph's Priory **18**: 106; **19**: 261, 264
 Cressing Temple **11**: 103
 Horndon, West, St Nicholas' Church **8**: 180, 181, 182
 Ingrave, St Nicholas Grove **12**: 76
 Kelvedon, St Mary's vicarage **9**: 85
 Pyrgo Park, Havering-atte-Bower, Tudor period to 19th cent. **18**: 45–52, 46–7
 Rochford **16**: 7
 Romford Market **16**: 132
 Takeley, Coopers, Great **18**: 109
 Waltham Abbey
 Church Street **9**: 105
 Market House **19**: 197, 199–201, 200, 203, 208–9
 Sun Street
 Nos 37–39 **15**: 169–70
 No. 41 **19**: 271
 Widford parsonage **9**: 106
 Yeldham, Great **20**: 163
 15th/16th cent., Saffron Walden, King Street **19**: 253
 16th cent.
 Cressing Temple
 Templars' chapel **13**: 51
 Tudor 'great house' **13**: 51
 Mersea, East, Cudmore Grove, Tudor blockhouse **15**: 145–9, 147–8
 Rochford Golf Course **11**: 108; **13**: 38
 Rochford Hall **17**: 162
 Woodham Walter Hall **20**: 170
 16th–17th cent.
 Horkesley, Great, The Rookery, timber **7**: 54
 Purleigh **17**: 109, 110, 111–12, 117
 17th cent.
 Manningtree, Church of St Michael and All Saints **8**: 276–8
 Ockendon Hall, South **18**: 99
 Rayleigh **18**: 41
 18th cent.
 Foulness, brick **14**: 139
 Rayleigh, Holly Cottage, timber-framed **17**: 142
 Rochford, East Street **16**: 7, 15
 19th cent.
 Braintree, Rayne Road, laundry and cottages **8**: 85–6
 Dagenham, Wangey House **20**: 162
 Leyton, Church Road **11**: 105
 Mistley quay **9**: 91
 19th/20th cent.
 Mucking, Nissen huts **5**: 12
 Stifford **20**: 168
not precisely dated
 Ardwall Isle (Kirkcudbright) **10**: 73
 Braintree
 Cressing Road **15**: 43
 Rayne Road **16**: 125
 Chignal St James, St Mary's Cottage **11**: 65
 Cressing Temple **12**: 42
 Eastwood, aisled building **12**: 42
 Harwich, George Street, White Hart Hotel **16**: 23, 24–6
 Liston, parish church **19**: 253
 Nazeing, Nazeingbury **9**: 102

- Noak Hill, The Dagenhams **16**: 132
 Peldon, St Mary's Church **19**: 253
 Pleshey Castle, northern bailey (toilet block) **19**: 175
 Southchurch Hall **11**: 108; **12**: 47; **13**: 54; **14**: 142; **15**: 168
 Stifford, North **13**: 54
see also ARCHITECTURE; BAKEHOUSES; BARNES; BREWHOUSES; BRIDGES; CELLARS; COPPED HALL; CORN-DRIERS; DRAINS; FENCES AND PALISADES; FORTS; GARDEROBES; GATEHOUSES; GRANARIES; HALLS; HILL HALL; KILNS; KITCHENS; LATRINE-HOUSES; MANSIONES; OVENS; PIERS; PLOWHOUSES (PLOUGH-HOUSES); RELIGIOUS HOUSES; STRUCTURAL FITTINGS; SUNKEN-FEATURED BUILDINGS; TIMBER, STRUCTURAL; WALTHAM ABBEY; WATERFRONTS; WELLS
 STRUTT, BENJAMIN, *History of Colchester* **18**: 72
 STRUTT, J. W., LORD RAYLEIGH, Fambridge breaches **18**: 75, 76, 77, 83, 85
 STUBBER'S FARM *see* KILNS, POTTERY, ROMAN (INWORTH)
 STUBBS, BISHOP WILLIAM (HISTORIAN) **12**: 2–4, 7
 STUDLY WOOD *see* WOODHAM FERRERS
 STUDS
 Roman, Colchester **14**: 146–9, 147
 copper alloy
 Roman
 Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 19, 20
 Chelmsford, Moulsham/Queen Street **19**: 43, 44
 Colchester
 Lexden Road **16**: 145, 148
 North Hill **3**: 49, 80
 Telephone Exchange site **3**: 11, 25, 26
 Fingringhoe **18**: 7, 9, 11, 12
 (or brooch?), Colchester, Queen Street **3**: 80, 90
 Anglo-Saxon, Prittlewell **19**: 101, 103, 110
not precisely dated
 Sutton **8**: 180, 182
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 162, 164
 STUKELEY, WILLIAM, Chelmsford Priory (1751) **6**: 40, 53
 STUMBLE, THE *see under* BLACKWATER ESTUARY
 STURGEON'S FARM, WRITTLE, misc. finds **8**: 244
 STURGIS, PHILIP, of Thaxted **8**: 225
 STURMER
 Chelveston (later Coupals Farm) **16**: 41
 Popesmill Farm, ring-ditches **16**: 134
 STYLI
 bronze, Roman, Benfleet, South **2**: 328
 iron, Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 13
 SUDBURY (SUFFOLK)
 12th/13th cent. textile occupations **20**: 34–61 *passim*
 16th cent. incorporation **8**: 225
 SUEBRED (SWAEFRED), KING **19**: 197
 SUFFOLK, EARLS OF *see* HOWARD; UFFORD
 SUFFOLK *see individual places by name*
 SUMERTON *see* SOMERTON (SUFFOLK)
 SUNKEN-FEATURED BUILDINGS
 (GRUBENHÄUSER) **5**: 12
 Airesford (poss.) **16**: 110
 Barling Hall **9**: 62–3 (Pl. I), 69; **12**: 83

SUNKEN-FEATURED BUILDINGS (*cont.*)

- Braintree, Flock Inn **14**: 133
 Colchester, Culver Street **14**: 137, 144
 Goldhanger, Rook Hall **17**: 160
 Heybridge **17**: 7, 17, 47, 52, 65
 Mucking **9**: 101; **10**: 246; **11**: 107; **18**: 24
 Orsett Cock **6**: 17, 22, 36, 38; **9**: 102; **10**: 246; **12**: 44; **13**:
 53; **16**: 135; **18**: 22–3, 22, 24, 25, 28–31
 Stifford, North **13**: 54
 Stow, West **10**: 69
 Sutton, Temple Farm **17**: 163, 164
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill **5**: 50, 66–8, 69, 100
 Tolleshunt D'Arcy **16**: 135
- SUSSEX
 churches in **5**: 236
see also individual places by name
- SUSSEX, EARLS OF
 Robert Radcliffe, 5th Earl, Lord Lieut. of Essex (from
 1603) **10**: 119, 120, 123, 124; **15**: 97, 98, 99,
 100, 102, 103
 10th Earl (d 1745) **11**: 90
- SUTTON **8**: 180, 182
see also TEMPLE FARM
- SWANSCOMBE (KENT)
 lord of **2**: 42
 Paleolithic? site **7**: 12
- SWAYNE, CATHERINE, in 16th cent. Colchester **15**: 85
- SWILLAND (SUFFOLK), medieval manor of **2**: 1, 112–13,
 115–18
- SWINBOURNE, THOMAS, keeper of Roxburgh Castle **8**:
 213
- SWINDON (WILTS) *see* RUSHEY PLATT
- SWITHIN, SAINT, parish church dedications **2**: 38
- SWORD CHAPES, BRONZE, Great Totham, Lofts Farm
15: 166
- SWORDS
 Bronze Age
 Ewart Park type
 Mersea, West **16**: 104
 Springfield **18**: 11
 iron
 La Tène period **14**: 8
 Saxon
 Braxted, Little **9**: 84, 86
 Prittlewell **19**: 97, 98, 99, 101, 103, 105, 109, 110,
 113, 115
 medieval ?pommel, Danbury, Runsell Green **11**: 65
- SYDENHAM FAMILY, and the Cookes **9**: 143
- SYMEON, ABBOT (OF ELY?) **1**: 191, 193, 194
- SYMONDS, RICHARD, ANTIQUARY (1617–92) **16**:
 55
- TABOR, MRS. J., Rayne Road, Braintree, Roman coin hoard
8: 99–100
- TACITUS, *Annals* **4**: 5–6
- TAILORS *see* TEXTILE-WORKING (Essex occupations)
- TAINDNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 THEYDON GARNON
- TAKELEY
 Church, Roman quernstone **18**: 114–15, 115
 Lower Bamber's Green (hamlet) **11**: 70
see also STANSTED AIRPORT
- TALLINGTON (LINCS), pre-Roman Iron Age ditches
 enclosure **9**: 44
- TAMWORTH (STAFFS), Saxon water-mill **8**: 292; **10**: 72

TANNERIES

- Barking, Tanner Street (poss.) **20**: 159
 Romford **16**: 132
 Stebbing Green (poss.) **20**: 168
- TAPS, bronze, medieval, Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**:
 132, 141, 162, 164, 165, 169
- TASBURGH CAMP (NORFOLK) **10**: 24
- TASCIOVANUS, coins **10**: 106; **13**: 35, 37; **14**: 11
- TATWEDYR FAMILY **9**: 130
- TAVERNER, BARRINGTON, Colchester Town Clerk **18**: 68
- TAXATION *see* SHIP-MONEY
- TAYDEN *see* THEYDON GARNON
- TEMPLARS *see* KNIGHTS TEMPLAR
- TEMPLE, FREDERICK
 'An Account of "Wallwood", Leytonstone, from 1200–
 1960' **1**: 114–26
 'John Hunton, Quaker: Executed in 1828 for Forgery' **1**:
 164
- TEMPLE FARM, PRITTLEWELL/SUTTON **18**: 111
 late Iron Age/Roman/Saxon occupation **16**: 133–4; **17**: 163,
19: 91, 249, 250; **20**: 168
- TEMPLES
 Iron Age/Roman (poss.), Langford **12**: 80, 81
 Romano-Celtic **4**: 21–4, 28
see also CHELMSFORD; CHESTERFORD, GREAT;
 COLCHESTER; HARLOW; SHEEPEN;
 WITHAM (IVY CHIMNEYS)
- TENDRING
 Church of St Edmund, king and martyr **2**: 38
 medieval Hundred of **1**: 179; **2**: 291; **4**: 133; **12**: 19; **20**: 41
 medieval manor **8**: 215
- TENDRING HUNDRED RAILWAY, and Clacton-on-Sea
16: 66, 75
- TENURE *see* LANDHOLDING
- TER, RIVER **20**: 154
- TERLING
 aerial reconnaissance **15**: 152
 and Ely Abbey **1**: 190
 Ringers Farmhouse **20**: 96
- TERRA COTTA, ARCHITECTURAL
 Layer Marney Towers **20**: 101
 Theydon Mount, Hill Hall **15**: 169; **16**: 135; **17**: 163
- TERRET RINGS, COPPER ALLOY, Roman,
 Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 12–13, 13
- TESSELATED SURFACES
 floors
 Colchester
 Lewis's Gardens **1**: 17–18
 North Hill **3**: 45, 48
 Roman
 Colchester
 Castle Park **16**: 127
 Insula 30 **3**: 107
 Lewis's Gardens **1**: 17–18
 Long Wyre Street **12**: 41
 North Hill **3**: 45
 St Mary's Rectory **3**: 63, 67, 68, 74–5, 76
 Victoria Inn **3**: 93
 pavements
 Chadwell St Mary **1**: 128, 136
 Roman
 Colchester
 Balkerne Gardens **3**: 50
 Queen Street **3**: 86
 St Osyth Priory Park **1**: 261

TESSERAE

- Arkesden, Chardwell Farm 8: 156
 Boreham 8: 264
 Braintree
 Hatches Farm 8: 104
 Letch's Yard 16: 125
 Braxted, Great 14: 44
 Chelmsford 8: 125
 mansio 4: 13
 Chignal St James 8: 158
 Coggeshall
 Farm Hill 19: 87
 St Peter's School 19: 56, 64, 65, 68, 86
 Colchester, Lewis's Gardens 1: 9, 11, 12
 Henham, Great Hall Field 13: 37
 Heybridge 17: 15, 21, 64
 Mill Green, Ingatestone 2: 336
 Oakley, Little 11: 105
 Pebmarsh 1: 171
 Shenfield 13: 38
 Wanstead Park 16: 132
 TEXTILE IMPRESSIONS, Roman, on tile, Heybridge
 (Crescent Road) 17: 57, 59
 TEXTILE REMAINS
 silk (prob.), Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 126
 see also FLAX
 TEXTILE-WORKING
 Saxon, Linford, Mucking 1: 73
 medieval
 Bocking Church Street 19: 220-1
 Braintree 8: 132-3
 Chelmsford temple site, dyer's establishment 4: 25
 Essex occupations (12th-13th centuries) 20: 34-73, 42
 appendices 20: 59-67
 chronology 20: 37-41
 craftsmen 20: 57-8
 economic standing 20: 49-54
 fabrics produced 20: 46-8
 fulling mills 20: 48-9
 location 20: 41-6
 merchants 20: 54-7, 72n
 occupational profiles 20: 54-7
 sources 20: 35-7
 post-medieval
 16th cent. Colchester 15: 89
 Tudor, Wethersfield 13: 6
 see also LINEN; WOOL TRADE
 TEY, GREAT
 13th cent. charter (Morant MSS) 2: 292
 Church of St Barnabas 2: 46
 medieval clergy 1: 252
 medieval manor of 2: 148-9
 medieval period 8: 215
 TEY, LITTLE, 'Germains' land 2: 41
 TEY, MARKS 1: 40
 poss. Welwyn-type burial 8: 251
 TEY, WILLIAM, Rector of Peldon 7: 63-4
 TEY FAMILY 7: 62
 TEYE, WILLIAM 17: 139
 THATCH WEIGHTS
 ceramic
 poss. 14: 119, 122
 poss. Nazeingbury 10: 98, 99, 100-1, 108
 THAXTED 16: 118; 20: 46
 aerial reconnaissance 15: 152
 Church of St John the Baptist 2: 45
 'Guildhall' 20: 155, 156
 Horham Hall 8: 228
 houses, 'low beams' in 20: 92
 manor of
 medieval period 13: 1
 16th cent. 8: 224-5
 medieval market 13: 16, 19
 Millend, well shaft 12: 75
 Park Farmhouse, Park Street 20: 97
 Proud's Farmhouse 11: 86-7
 Roman pottery 8: 241, 250-1
 Tudor incorporation of 8: 224-33
 Water Lane, Abbs family house 20: 118
 Weaverhead Lane, late medieval cutlery manufacturing 20:
 110-19 (inc. illustr.)
 Weaverhead Street 12: 75
 THEOBALD, ARCHBISHOP 2: 108-9; 15: 68
 THEODOSIUS, HOUSE OF 17: 22
 see also COINS, ROMAN
 THETFORD (NORFOLK)
 Ancient House Museum, fireplace 20: 100
 early Saxon building 10: 73, 74, 75
 Saxo-Norman structures 5: 150
 THEYDON (VILLAGES), 1801 agricultural survey 5: 190,
 199
 THEYDON BOIS 10: 190
 THEYDON GARNON
 Roman pottery (M25 motorway watching-brief) 14: 142
 Roman tile kiln *see* KILNS, TILE (ROMAN)
 medieval cloth trade 20: 55
 medieval manors
 Taindena (prob.) 16: 43
 Tayden, and 'Anstey case' 15: 68, 77
 THEYDON MOUNT
 St Michael's Church 2: 43
 see also HILL HALL
 THIRLINGS (NORTHUMB), Saxon building 10: 68
 THIRSK (YORKS), 17th-cent. tokens 20: 133
 THOMAS (BECKET) OF CANTERBURY, SAINT 2: 40,
 44, 45; 20: 32
 THOMAS, HENRY, and 'Wallwood', Leyton 1: 119
 THOMAS OF WOODSTOCK, DUKE OF
 GLOUCESTER 2: 269, 271, 272, 273, 274-
 5, 276; 8: 211, 213-14
 THOMAS THE APOSTLE, SAINT, churches dedicated to
 2: 44-5, 46
 THOMPSON, ISOBEL, 'A "Belgic" Cremation Burial
 Found at West Mersea' 13: 63-5, 64
 THOMPSON, MARK GREYSTONE, Dedham architect 2:
 129
 THOMPSON, R. H., and Gyford, Janet, 'The Witham hoard
 of 17th-century tokens and George Robinson
 the issuer' 20: 133-42
 THORNDON *see* HORNDON, WEST
 THORNTON, ROBERT, Colchester evangelical 'lbrary 19: 226
 THORPE HALL, 19th cent. rebuilding 2: 123, 124, 125-9,
 126, 130, 132-3
 THORPE-LE-SOKEN 2: 123, 125, 127-8, 131-2; 4: 146,
 147
 Beldams manor and farm 8: 289-91, 291
 New Hall estate 8: 289, 290, 291
 vicarage, 19th cent. rebuilding 2: 123, 125, 128-9 (Pl. 1),
 129-32, 134-5
 see also LANDERMERE

- THORRINGTON, ?Neolithic long barrow **16**: 92
- THRESHING FLOORS, possible, Saxon?, Linford, Mucking **1**: 73
- THUNDERSLEY
 medieval cloth trades **20**: 58
see also DAWES HEATH
- THUNRESLAU (HALF HUNDRED: DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* BALLINGDON; BELCHAMP WALTER; BINSLEY
- THURLOE, SECRETARY OF STATE **1**: 198–9, 200, 203, 204
- THURROCK
 A13/M25 road schemes **12**: 48; **13**: 54
 archaeological sites **5**: 7
 Baker Street, misc. pottery finds **16**: 119
 Palmers School *see under* Grays
 Turok (Domesday placename, part of manor) **16**: 46
see also CHADWELL ST MARY; HORNDON-ON-THE-HILL; ORSETT; RAINBOW WOOD; STANFORD-LE-HOPE; STIFFORD; TILBURY DOCKS APPROACH ROAD; TILBURY, WEST
- THURROCK, LITTLE
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 131
 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 198
 palaeobotany **7**: 12
 Thurruca/Turocha (poss. Domesday placename) **16**: 46
see also KILNS, pottery (Roman); ROOKERY HILL
- THURROCK, WEST
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 132
 medieval clergy **1**: 252
 Mitchells (Turocha (poss. Domesday placename)) **16**: 46
 palaeobotany **7**: 12
 St Clement's Church **2**: 42; **12**: 49; **20**: 169
see also PURFLEET
- THURROCK HISTORICAL SOCIETY, Chadwell St Mary **1**: 136, 139
- THURROCK MUSEUM
 J. G. Coates Collection **5**: 123
 Mucking landscape finds **5**: 9
 Tilbury Docks Approach Road finds **5**: 113
 Tilbury, West, Gun Hill excavation **5**: 50
- THURRUCA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* THURROCK, LITTLE
- TIBERIUS, EMPEROR, coins **4**: 5, 16; **11**: 43–4, 49
- TICKENHAM (SOMERSET), bronze chisel **18**: 10
- TIERNEY, GEORGE, Colchester radical **19**: 226
- TILBURY DOCKS APPROACH ROAD **5**: 113–18, 114
see also GRAYS, PALMERS GRAMMAR SCHOOL FOR GIRLS; ROOKERY HILL, LITTLE THURROCK
- TILBURY, EAST
 Coalhouse Fort **16**: 127; **17**: 160, 165; **19**: 157, 264
 Ferris Aggregates Pit **8**: 152–5, 154
 medieval hospital (later blockhouse) **19**: 154–7, 156
 Priestwick chantry **19**: 155
 St Catherine's Church (pre-Reformation) **2**: 39
 Stonehouse chantry **19**: 155, 157
 Tileberia (poss. Domesday placename) **16**: 46
- TILBURY, WEST **5**: 70
 Candovers, Romano-British pottery kiln **17**: 163
 Church of St James **2**: 41
 Gravesend/Gravesanda as (Domesday placename) **16**: 42; **19**: 157
- Tilbury Fort **13**: 54–5, 59; **20**: 159, 169
 origins (medieval hospital and chapel) **19**: 157–8
- Tileberia (poss. Domesday placename) **16**: 46
see also GUN HILL, WEST TILBURY; KILNS, pottery (Roman)
- TILBURY-BY-CLARE (TILBURY-JUXTA-CLARE), medieval clergy **1**: 252
- TILEBERIA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* TILBURY
- TILEKILN FARM, HADHAM **14**: 55, 56
- TILES
 box-flue *see* flue
 flat (bonding)
 Roman
 Braintree
 Bradford's Farm Estate **8**: 103
 Hatches Farm **8**: 104
 Mill Lane (north of) **8**: 84
 Rayne Road **8**: 59
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 54
 Corringham Hall **5**: 121
 Heybridge **17**: 21, 57, 59
 Ingatestone, Mill Green **2**: 335, 336
 Mile End pottery kilns **7**: 52
 Rawreth **9**: 42
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 168
 flat/brick, Roman, Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 19, 20
 floor
 Roman
 Coggeshall
 East Street **19**: 80
 St Peter's School **19**: 64, 65, 68, 86
 medieval
 Bardfield Saling **8**: 244
 church **8**: 78, 275
 Blackmore **10**: 235
 Braintree
 Bank Street **8**: 76, 78
 St Michael's Church **8**: 96
 Brightlingsea Church **8**: 266, 275, 276
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 46, 48–9 (Pl. I), 50, 69, 70–4, 74, 80n
 Coggeshall, East Street **19**: 73, 81
 Downham, St Margaret's Church **15**: 151
 Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church **9**: 57
 Latchingdon
 St Michael's Church **11**: 17, 24, 27, 30
 plain (Flemish) **11**: 24, 27
 Pleshey Castle **8**: 78; **10**: 152
 Pyrgo Park, Havering-atte-Bower, Penn type and Flemish **18**: 51
 Rochford **16**: 20
 Springfield, All Saints' Church **12**: 74
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 109
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 257–61, 258; **10**: 247, 255; **19**: 133, 140
 Penn tiles **10**: 151, 153
 plain (prob. Flemish) **10**: 152
 'West Essex' Group **10**: 152, 153
 Westminster Tiler Group **10**: 152, 153
 Writtle, All Saints' Church **8**: 169, 173
 medieval/post-medieval
 Waltham Abbey relief tiles, Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 153, 154–6
 West Horndon Hall (Flemish) **13**: 40

TILES, floor (*cont.*)

post-medieval

- Holland, Little, church **20**: 79
- Leighs, Great, St Mary's Church **12**: 69
- Theydon Mount, Hill Hall (Dutch) **16**: 135
- Waltham Abbey monastic grange **4**: 109
- Waltham Abbey monastic site (Dutch) **10**: 156
- not precisely dated*, Newport, St Leonard's Hospital **20**: 88

flue (box-flue/tubuli)

Roman **14**: 44–5

- Bradwell-on-Sea **8**: 155
- Braintree
 - Bradford's Farm Estate **8**: 103
 - Hatches Farm **8**: 104
 - Rayne Road **8**: 60
 - Skitt's Hill **8**: 110, 111
- Broomfield Plantation Quarry **17**: 78, 80, 81
- Chelmsford **8**: 125
- Chignal St James **8**: 158
- Coggeshall
 - East Street **19**: 80
 - Farm Hill **19**: 87
 - St Peter's School **19**: 56, 64, 68, 86
- Colchester
 - Lewis's Gardens **1**: 12, 15
 - Queen Street **3**: 87
- Heybridge **17**: 21, 64
- Layer de la Haye **14**: 123
- Maldon, Southern Relief Road **20**: 164
- Mile End pottery kilns **7**: 52
- Moulsham, Chelmsford **1**: 165
- Mucking villa **5**: 13–14
- Nazeingbury **10**: 41, 45, 108
- Oakley, Little **8**: 155
- Rawreth **9**: 42
- Rayne/Braintree bypass **19**: 266; **20**: 8, 19, 20–1, 27
- St Osyth Priory Park **1**: 261
- Waltham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 168
- Waltham, Little, Shopfield **2**: 53
- Writtle, Sturgeon's Farm **8**: 244

hypocaust

Roman **14**: 44

- Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall **8**: 244
- Braintree
 - Bradford's Farm Estate **8**: 103
 - Letch's Yard **16**: 125
- Henham, Great Hall Field **13**: 37
- Wanstead Park **16**: 132
- Wickford **2**: 96

pilae

Colchester

- Lewis's Gardens **1**: 9, 15
- Queen Street **3**: 88, 89

relief patterned, Roman, Colchester, Lewis's Gardens **1**: 15

roof

Roman

- general usage **14**: 43–4
- Chelmsford *mansio* **4**: 13
- Chignal St James **9**: 79
- Coggeshall
 - East Street **19**: 79, 80
 - St Peter's School **19**: 53, 56, 67, 68
- Colchester
 - North Hill **3**: 45

S side of Temple precinct (and antefixes) **3**: 118, 119, 127

Victoria Inn **3**: 92

Nazeingbury **10**: 41, 44, 45

Rawreth **2**: 340

St Osyth, Welwick Farm **17**: 144

Waltham Abbey

bloomery forge **5**: 168

Market Place **19**: 211

Waltham, Little, Shopfield **2**: 53

Wickford **2**: 96

imbrices

Benfleet, South **8**: 259

Braintree

Hatches Farm **8**: 104

Rayne Road **8**: 59

Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 54

Chignal St James **8**: 158

Coggeshall **19**: 84

St Peter's School **19**: 53, 64, 65

Heybridge **17**: 21

Ingatstone, Mill Green **2**: 335

Layer de la Haye **14**: 123

Mucking villa **5**: 13–14

Nazeingbury **10**: 108

Rawreth **9**: 42

Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 19–20

Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries **10**: 177, 182

Waltham Abbey, Market Place **19**: 206, 211

tegulae

distribution and usage **14**: 44

Benfleet, South **8**: 259

Boreham, Great Holts Pit **8**: 161

Bradwell juxta Coggeshall **8**: 244

Bradwell-on-Sea **8**: 155

Braintree

Bovingdon and Fennes Estate **8**: 161

Bradford's Farm Estate **8**: 103

Fairview Estate **8**: 162

Hatches Farm **8**: 104

Mount House **16**: 39

Rayne Road **8**: 59, 85

Sandpit Road **17**: 93

Skitt's Hill **8**: 110, 111

Broomfield Plantation Quarry (poss.) **17**: 74, 78, 80, 81

Chelmsford Dominican Priory **6**: 53

Chelmsford temple site **4**: 23

Chignal St James **8**: 158

Coggeshall **19**: 84

St Peter's School **19**: 53, 64, 65

Danbury Camp **10**: 17

Henham, Great Hall Field **13**: 37

Heybridge **17**: 21, 59, 64

Bouchernes Farm **17**: 60

Crescent Road **17**: 57, 59

Ingatstone, Mill Green **2**: 335–6, 336; **12**: 72

Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church **9**: 56–7, 58

Layer de la Haye **14**: 123

Mile End pottery kilns **7**: 52

Mucking

Roman kilns **5**: 17

villa **5**: 13–14

Nazeingbury **10**: 108

Oakley, Little **8**: 155

- TILES, roof, Roman, *tegulae* (cont.)
 Rawreth 9: 42
 Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 19, 20
 St Osyth, Wellwick Farm 12: 47
 St Osyth Priory Park 1: 259
 Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries 10: 177, 182, 184
 Waltham Abbey
 bloomery forge 5: 168
 Church Street 19: 270
 Market Place 19: 206, 211
 Writtle, Sturgeon's Farm 8: 244
 antefixes, Roman, Wickford, Beachamps Farm 12: 66, 67
 medieval
 general
 Canfield, Little 15: 144
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 68–70, 69
 Coggeshall, Grange Barn 16: 152
 Downham, St Margaret's Church 15: 151
 Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 57, 58
 Waltham Abbey
 bloomery forge 5: 168
 Market Place 19: 212
 monastic grange 4: 59
 monastic site 19: 143
 hip
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 70
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 48, 115
 lug, Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 69, 70
 pantiles, Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 70
 peg tiles
 Barking, Abbey Road 20: 159
 Blackmore 10: 234, 235
 Braintree
 Bank Street 8: 69, 77
 Rayne Road 8: 60
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 46, 48, 68–70, 79
 Dunmow, Great, Stagg's Farm 11: 34
 Old Copped Hall 17: 100, 105
 Orsett Cock 18: 23, 31
 Rayleigh Castle 18: 41, 44
 ridge
 Blackmore 10: 235
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 70
 Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 57
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 48, 115
 post-medieval
 peg tiles
 Coggeshall, East Street 19: 79
 Fryerning, Stonemore Wood 13: 51
 Heybridge 17: 17
 Holland, Little, church 20: 79
 Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 57
 Mile End pottery kilns 7: 53
 Pyrgo Park, Havering-atte-Bower 18: 51
 Widford 11: 61
 not precisely dated
 peg tiles
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church 20: 150
 Purleigh 17: 112
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane 20: 112, 113, 117
 tubuli *see* flue
 wall, post-medieval, delftware, Braintree, Bank Street 8: 78
 well-lining, Roman, Colchester Castle 5: 237–8
- general and unspecified*
 Bocking, Straits Mill, ?Roman 13: 39
 Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 54, 55
 Roman
 Arkesden, Chardwell Farm 8: 156
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church 20: 150
 Barking, Abbey Road 17: 156; 20: 159
 Braintree
 Albert Road 8: 112
 Blyth's Meadow 15: 40
 Toft's Garage 17: 82, 83, 91
 Canvey Island 2: 19
 Coggeshall, East Street 19: 72, 79
 Colchester Castle 10: 242
 Cressing, All Saints' Church 6: 83, 84, 85, 88
 Dagenham, Rose Gate 20: 162
 Holland, Little, church 20: 79
 Kelvedon, Doucecroft 19: 35
 Maldon, Southern Relief Road 20: 164
 Orsett Cock 18: 31
 Pebrmarsh 1: 171
 Purleigh 20: 151
 Shenfield 13: 38
 medieval
 Danbury Camp 10: 17
 Rochford 16: 19–20
 post-medieval
 Danbury Camp 10: 17
 Holland, Little, church 20: 79
 Rochford 16: 19–20
 Woodham Walter, Ashmans 20: 128
 not precisely dated
 Leighs, Great, St Mary's Church 15: 144
 Rayleigh, Dutch Cottage, Delft 15: 167
see also drains; kilns; tile; tesserae
- TILLINGHAM
 church, Great Rood 2: 35
 Ciltedic (Domesday placename) (Childerditch) 16: 41
 medieval cloth trades 20: 56
 Reddings farm (Redwens) 2: 149
 TILLINGHAM HALL 19: 232
 TILLOTSON, WILLIAM, CURATE, and de Vere tombs 16: 55
 TILTY ABBEY, 12th cent. charters 2: 289, 291–2
 TIMBER *see* TIMBER, STRUCTURAL; WOOD
 REMAINS
 TIMBER FRAMING *see under* ARCHITECTURE
 TIMBER NAILS *see* NAILS
 TIMBER, STRUCTURAL
 early (undated), Mersea Island 17: 161
 early-to-middle Iron Age, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill 5: 53–4
 Roman
 Braintree
 Bradford's Farm Estate 8: 103
 The Fountain 15: 163
 Chelmsford 4: 16–21, 24, 27
 Godfrey's Yard 19: 263
 Colchester
 Balkerne Gardens 3: 52, 53
 Butt Road 12: 40
 Culver Street 3: 98
 Gosbecks Theatre, stage 3: 95
 Lewis's Gardens 1: 9
 Middleborough 11: 102
 Sainsbury's site 3: 121

TIMBER, STRUCTURAL, Roman, Colchester (*cont.*)

- St Mary's Rectory 3: 65
 Telephone Exchange site 3: 10–12
 Temple precinct 3: 117, 121–2
 drain 3: 120
 Ockendon, South, ?latrine 2: 85, 95
 Pebmarsh 1: 171, 172, 173
 Priory Park building 1: 259
 Stebbing Green 20: 168
 Waltham, Little
 bridge piles 2: 47
 Shopfield 2: 50–1
- Anglo-Saxon
lignis tabulis construction 10: 72–3
 planning and examples of 10: 64–5, 68–74
 ?Maldon, No. 42 London Road 17: 60–1
 Mersea Island, The Strood, causeway timbers 14: 77–85,
 78–9, 81, 82, 84
 Nazeingbury, churches 10: 64–76, 67
- medieval
 Braintree, Bank Street 8: 66, 69, 79
 Chelmsford, Grays Brewery 15: 165
 Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 77
 Colchester
 the Red Lion Hotel 18: 102, 103
 Rose and Crown Hotel 18: 101
 Cressing Temple 18: 61
 Maldon, High Street, 'Wealden' houses 20: 104–6
 Töllesbury Hall 18: 54, 55–9, 60–2
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange 4: 46
- post-medieval
 Bocking Church Street 19: 218
 Holland, Little, hall 20: 80, 81
 Stratford, Romford Road (No. 30) 18: 111
 Woodham Walter, Ashmans 20: 120, 122–4, 123–6, 130
- bridges, Southchurch Hall 9: 104; 11: 108; 12: 47; 15: 168;
 18: 36, 37
- churches
 oak screens 5: 214–15
 St Michael's, Latchingdon 11: 6, 10, 22, 23, 25, 27
 towers and belfries 5: 207–9; 11: 6, 10, 22, 23, 25, 27
 ?cill for building, Old Copped Hall 17: 100
 fireplaces 20: 100, 101
 smoke hoods/bays 20: 92, 93
- waterfronts
 medieval, Shelford, Little, Foulness, wooden structure (?
 embankment) 9: 101; 10: 245–6; 11: 105; 13:
 69–71, 69, 70
 Barking 19: 262
 Mistley quay 9: 91
 Waltham Abbey monastic grange, dock and wharf 4: 81–
 3, 84–8, 89
- well-linings
 Roman
 Braintree, Sandpit Road 20: 160
 Chelmsford 4: 19, 20
 Harlow, Holbrooks 14: 140
 Heybridge 17: 15
 Nazeingbury 10: 43, 44, 44, 45
 Totham, Great, Slough House Farm 20: 163
- medieval
 Chelmsford, Moulsham Street 13: 50
 Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 180–3, 181
not precisely dated
 Kelvedon 11: 104

- Walden, Little, Cloptons 20: 152
 windows, 17th cent. 1: 231
not precisely dated, Ardwall Isle (Kirkcudbright) 10: 73
see also TIMBER FRAMING (*under* ARCHITECTURE);
 WATTLE AND DAUB
- TINDAL, NICHOLAS (d 1774), *History of Essex* 20: 144,
 145, 146
- TINDAL, SIR NICHOLAS (d 1846) 20: 146
- TIPPEDENE (NOW DEBDEN) 10: 190
- TIPTREE
 Pan-in-the-Wood 11: 87
 prehistoric find 8: 145, 146
- TIPTREE PRIORY 1: 242, 244
- TIPTREE WOOD, GREAT BRAXTED *see under* KILNS,
 POTTERY/KILNS, TILE (ROMAN)
- TITHE MAPS 5: 234
 Chingford field names 2: 164, 165–6
 Purleigh 17: 108, 115, 117
- TITTLER, ROBERT, 'Incorporation and Politics in
 Sixteenth-Century Thaxted' 8: 224–33
- TOBACCO TAMPERS
 17th cent., Newport, St Leonard's Hospital 20: 88
see also PIPES, CLAY
- TOFT SITES, Takeley 11: 70
- TOFT'S GARAGE, BRAINTREE (NOW SAINSBURYS
 SUPERMARKET)
 excavations 17: 82, 83, 84–6, 87, 88–90, 91
 prehistoric contexts 17: 82, 91
 Romano-British contexts 17: 82–3, 91
 medieval contexts 17: 83–4
 post-medieval contexts 17: 84–7
- TOFTS, WEST, Old Hall manor 8: 210
- TOKENS
 post-medieval
 Bocking Church Street 19: 220, 221
 Stock (lead) 12: 75, 77
 17th cent.
 of apothecaries 17: 177–8
 of barber-surgeons 17: 177, 178
 Norweb Collection (*book review*) 20: 185
 Waltham Abbey 10: 157
 Witham hoard of George Robinson 20: 133–42, 138
 Woodham Walter, Ashmans 20: 123–4, 130
 18th cent., Canfield, Great 8: 165
not precisely dated, Nuremberg, Prittlewell Priory 12: 46
see also COINS; JETTONS
- TOLESBERIA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 TOLLESHUNT D'ARCY
- TOLESHUNTA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 TOLLESHUNT D'ARCY; TOLLESHUNT
 KNIGHTS
- TOLLENSUM/TOLESHUNTA (DOMESDAY
 PLACENAME) *see* TOLLESHUNT
 KNIGHTS
- TOLLER PORCORUM (DORSET), medieval pottery 8:
 187, 188
- TOLLESBURY
 ?Neolithic long barrow 16: 91, 92
 Bronze Age flat axe 16: 91, 93, 94
 Decoy Farm 8: 179
 Parish Church of St Mary 18: 53
 red hill site 10: 247; 11: 108
 Shinglehead Point 8: 182
- TOLLESBURY HALL, 13th-cent. manor house 18: 53–
 6 (inc. illustr.)

- TOLLESHUNT D'ARCY**
 Hill Farm
 gravel pit **11**: 36, 37, 39
 prehistoric to Saxon features **16**: 135, 138
 Hyde Farm (prob. Tolesberia in Domesday) **16**: 43
 medieval clergy **1**: 252
 medieval manors of **1**: 239, 240, 241–6
- TOLLESHUNT KNIGHTS** **17**: 62
 medieval manors of **1**: 239, 240, 241–6
 Toleshunta/Tollensum (Domesday) **16**: 43
- TOLLESHUNT MAJOR**, medieval manors of **1**: 239, 240, 241–6
- TOLLESHUNTS/TOLLESHUNTA**
 manors of **1**: 239–46, 240
 medieval knight's fee and 'Anstey case' **15**: 70, 79
- TOMBS/TOMBSTONES**
 Barking, Abbey Road, Saxon/medieval **17**: 156
 Bentley, Great, St Mary's Church **18**: 99–100
 Gloucester Cathedral, Edward II, King **16**: 57, 58, 59
 Ingrave Old Church, post-medieval **9**: 50, 59n3
 St Osyth, Wellwick Farm, Roman **12**: 47
 Vere family tombs **6**: 90–8 (inc. illustr.); **16**: 53–64 (inc. illustr.)
 Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 230
 Westminster Abbey **16**: 58, 62
 Writtle, All Saints' Church **8**: 169, 170–1, 173
- TOOLS**
 bronze *see* CHISELS; GOUGES
 iron *see* CHISELS; KNIVES; PUNCHES; SHEARS; SPOON BITS
- TOPOGRAPHY**
 Clacton, Rush Green **15**: 121
 Coggeshall **19**: 81, 83
 Heybridge **17**: 7, 8–9, 61
 Ingrave, site of St Nicholas' Old Church **9**: 48
 Latchingdon **11**: 6
 Nazeing and Nazeingbury **10**: 30–1
 NW Essex **17**: 128
 Old Copped Hall area **17**: 96–7
 Portingbury Hills (Rings) **10**: 224
 Purleigh **17**: 108, 112
 Rochford **16**: 7
 Waltham Abbey **19**: 201–3
 monastic precinct **10**: 128
- TOPPEFIELD**
 prehistoric/Roman enclosures and ring ditches **19**: 255–6, 256
 La Hose (poss. Hoosenga in Domesday) **16**: 45
- TOTHAM**, 11th cent. landholding **4**: 131
- TOTHAM, GREAT**
 Roman tile kiln (poss.) **11**: 51
 Blatchams (Blacham in Domesday) **16**: 41
 medieval clergy **1**: 252
see also LOFTS FARM; SLOUGH HOUSE FARM
- TOTHAM, LITTLE** *see* CHIGBOROUGH FARM; ROOK HALL
- TOVI (TOFIG)**, lord of Waltham **2**: 216, 240, 245; **4**: 32; **5**: 127, 129, 148, 151–2; **18**: 111; **19**: 118, 123, 135–6
- TOWERS**, church
 early modern **20**: 93, 94
 Asheldham, St Lawrence's Church **20**: 150
 Bardfield, Great, St Katherine's Church **16**: 115
 Bergholt, West **11**: 109
 Blackmore **5**: 208–9
 Elmstead Market, Church of St Anne and St Lawrence **14**: 138
 Hadstock, St Botolph's **9**: 100
 Latchingdon, St Michael's **11**: 29
 Layer Marney **17**: 172–3, 173–6
 Leighs, Great, St Mary's **9**: 87; **12**: 68, 69, 83
 Margaretting **5**: 209
 Shenfield, St Mary's Church **5**: 209
 Stock, All Saints Church **10**: 73
 Waltham Abbey monastic church **9**: 105–6
 'tower' buttresses **19**: 121, 123, 124–6, 127
- TOWERS, THE (HEYBRIDGE)**
 late Iron Age/early Roman finds **17**: 62
 inhumation cemetery **17**: 55, 57, 64–5
- TOWN AND COUNTRY PLANNING**, local government
 planning papers as sources **19**: 231–9; **20**: 175–6
- TOWNSHEND, CHARLES, 2ND VISCOUNT** **7**: 65
- TOWNSHEND, EDWARD**, Rector of Peldon **7**: 65
- TOYNBEE HALL, LONDON** **18**: 75, 77
- TOYNTON (LINCS)**, medieval pottery kiln **1**: 45
- TRACKWAYS**
 prehistoric, Lofts Farm **17**: 62
 late Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Stansted Airport Social Club **19**: 270; **20**: 157, 165, 167
 Middle Iron Age, Tilbury, West, Gun Hill, 'droveway' **5**: 48, 49, 50, 50, 56–7, 59, 71, 98
 Roman
 Braintree **16**: 28, 30, 36
 Rayne **20**: 3–5, 15
 Rochford, East Street **12**: 46; **16**: 13, 15, 20
 St Osyth, Wellwick Farm **15**: 168
not precisely dated
 Ardleigh **15**: 5
 Braintree, Mount House **16**: 32, 33–5, 36
 Broomfield Plantation Quarry **17**: 71, 79
 Epping Forest **10**: 200–1
see also CAUSEWAYS
- TRADE**
 Bronze Age peoples **7**: 16
 late Iron Age
 Camulodunum **14**: 12
 Heybridge **17**: 61–2
 and Roman world **14**: 12
 Roman period, Heybridge **17**: 65
 medieval period
 Dutch pottery **8**: 184–8, 190, 191
 Spanish pottery **1**: 41
 post-medieval, Heybridge **17**: 53
- TRADES AND CRAFTS**
 Colchester, 16th cent. **15**: 85
 Elizabethan manorial courts **13**: 6–7
 Rochford, 19th cent. **16**: 7
 Romford Market, tannery **16**: 132
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane, cutlery manufacturing **20**: 110–19 (inc. illustr.)
see also INDUSTRIES AND TRADING SITES; IRON FOUNDRIES; KILNS; METALWORK; METALWORKING; SMITHS AND SMITHING; TANNERIES; TEXTILE-WORKING
- TRAJAN, EMPEROR**, coins **3**: 106; **8**: 15, 114
- TRAPRAIN LAW (E LOTH)** **18**: 114
- TREGOZ FAMILY** **1**: 40
- TRIER (GERMANY)**, pottery kilns **14**: 35–6, 40, 150, 151

TRINOVANTES

- TRINOVANTES **10**: 25, 27; **13**: 37; **14**: 4, 8
 cantonal capital of **4**: 8n
 and Gosbecks **14**: 10, 11
 pottery and tile distribution in territory of **14**: 15–76 (inc. illustr.)
 ‘small towns’
 Braintree **8**: 1, 124, 125
 Heybridge **17**: 7, 62, 64
 TRIPONTIUM (WARWICKS), Roman buckle **18**: 116, 117, 119
 TRONDHEIM (NORWAY)
 Museum: aquamanile **15**: 54, 56, 57, 60
 timber building techniques **10**: 70, 72
 TRUMBELL, WILLIAM (ENGLISH AGENT, BRUSSELS) **15**: 97, 102
 TRUMP, D. H., ‘Blunt’s Hall, Witham’ **1**: 37–40
 TRURO (CORNWALL), Hambly, Nicholas, 17th cent. clay-pipe maker **15**: 109, 111
 TRUSLER, MR A. G., Gun Hill, West Tilbury excavation **5**: 50
 TUFNELL, SAMUEL (MASTER MASON) **1**: 120
 TUKE, SIR BRIAN, and Pyrgo Park **18**: 45, 48, 51
 TUMULI, Roman, Shelford, Little, Foulness **9**: 100; **10**: 227
 TUNSTALL (YORKS) **1**: 181, 184
 TURNER, RALPH, of Thaxted **8**: 226, 227, 228–9
 TURNPIKE LANE, near Gun Hill, West Tilbury **5**: 69–71
 TURNPIKE TRUSTS
 Rawreth **9**: 31, 33, 45
 Rochford **9**: 31, 33
 TUROCHA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 THURROCK, LITTLE; THURROCK, WEST (MITCHELLS)
 TUROK (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* THURROCK
 TWEEZERS, COPPER ALLOY
 Colchester, Lexden Road **16**: 145, 148
 Heybridge **17**: 23
 Nazeingbury **10**: 103, 103
 TWILLOE, BISHOP HENRY **8**: 216, 217
 TWINING, REV. THOMAS, St Mary at Wall, Colchester **19**: 224, 227
 TYLE HALL, LATCHINGDON **11**: 10, 27, 28–9 (Pl. II), 29; **12**: 74
 TYLER, SUSAN, ‘The Anglo-Saxon cemetery at Prittlewell, Essex: an analysis of grave-goods’ **19**: 91–116
 TYLER HILL KILN (KENT) *see* KILNS, tile (medieval)
 TYNEMOUTH, JOHN OF, Life of St Osyth **2**: 300, 307
 TYRINGTON, WILLIAM, OF ASPLEY GUISE (BEDS) **2**: 276
 TYSON, REV. M., de Vere tombs **16**: 55
 UDECHESHALE (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), poss. nr Great Canfield **16**: 46
 UFFORD, MAUD (COUNTESS OF 8TH EARL OF OXFORD) **16**: 61, 62, 63
 UFFORD FAMILY (EARLS OF SUFFOLK) **16**: 62
 UGLEY
 Bollington/Brent Hall (?Bertuna in Domesday) **16**: 44
 M11 excavations: Roman structures **11**: 104
 UJŚCIE (POLAND), early building technique **10**: 72
 ULEHAM FARM, LATCHINGDON **11**: 9, 10
 ULINGEHALA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* WILLINGALE SPAIN (SPAINS HALL)
 ULSTER, PLANTATION OF, and Hercules Francis Cooke **9**: 140, 141

ULTING

- Ashleys, Ulting Road **15**: 160
 church, bell turret **5**: 208
 ULWINESCHERHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), poss. in Steeple **16**: 46
 UNEMPLOYED WORKMEN ACT (1906) **18**: 75, 76
 UNGOT, JOHN, Rector of Peldon **7**: 62
 UPCHURCH (KENT), salt production **16**: 140
 UPHALL CAMP, ILFORD **16**: 128, 138
 hillfort **10**: 21, 23, 24, 220–1, 258; **15**: 51–2
 Iron Age features **20**: 164
 misc. structures excavated **19**: 265; **20**: 164
 poss. ‘oppidum’ **15**: 51
 Roman structures **20**: 158, 164
 signal station/watch tower (poss.) **19**: 260, 265
 UPHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), unidentified **16**: 46
 UPMINSTER
 Beredens Farm, M25 motorway construction **9**: 104
 brass-rubbing **11**: 122
 Manor Farm, late Iron Age/Roman settlement **16**: 136
 Sunnings, Great, late Iron Age/Roman settlement **16**: 135–6
 Whitehall Wood, prehistoric ditch systems **15**: 169, 170; **16**: 136
 UPMUNSTRA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* UPMINSTER
 UPSHIRE **10**: 190
 Warlies Park, poss. post-medieval pottery kiln **9**: 105
 UPTON, JOSEPH **19**: 199, 200
 URSULA, SAINT **2**: 45
 USBORNE, EDWARD T. **5**: 223–4
 UTTLESFORD, MEDIEVAL HUNDRED OF **1**: 179; **20**: 46
 VALENCE, AYMER DE (d 1324), tomb **16**: 58
 VALENCIA (SPAIN), Manises pottery kilns **1**: 41
 VALENTINIAN, HOUSE OF *see* COINS
 VALENTINIAN II, coins **3**: 120
 VANCOUVER, CHARLES, *General View of the Agriculture of Essex...* **5**: 187, 189, 192, 193
 VANGE HILL, prehistoric features **2**: 341
 VAUGHAN, SIR THOMAS (d 1362), manor of West Tilbury **19**: 157
 VAUX ESTATES, of Witham **10**: 121
 VEDAST, SAINT **10**: 72
 VEGETABLE CROPS
 19th cent. **5**: 194
 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 192
 VEGETATIONAL HISTORY *see* ORGANIC REMAINS; PLANT REMAINS
 VELLUM MANUFACTURE, MEDIEVAL, Waltham Abbey (poss.) **19**: 123, 133, 136, 150
 VEND, JOHN **17**: 138–9
 VENICE (ITALY), *façon de Venise* glass **19**: 275, 276, 277
 VERE FAMILY (EARLS OF OXFORD)
 medieval fees of **1**: 179, 180, 181, 183, 184, 185–6, 187, 188–9; **16**: 153
 tombs of **6**: 90–8 (inc. illustr.); **16**: 53–64 (inc. illustr.)
 Aubrey de (d 1141) **6**: 90, 97; **8**: 130; **16**: 54
 Essex lands held by **1**: 179, 180, 181, 184, 185, 186, 187
 Aubrey de (1st earl d 1194) **1**: 181, 185; **2**: 324; **16**: 57, 62
 Aubrey de (10th earl d 1400) **2**: 267, 268; **6**: 93
 Hugh de (4th earl d 1263) **6**: 91, 98; **13**: 15
 John de (7th earl d 1360) **6**: 93, 94; **16**: 57

VERE FAMILY (EARLS OF OXFORD) (*cont.*)

- John de (12th earl executed 1462) **6**: 97; **16**: 53
 John de (13th earl d 1513) **6**: 94, 96; **16**: 53, 54
 John de (14th earl d 1526) **16**: 61, 62
 John de (15th earl d 1539) **6**: 94–5, 97; **16**: 53, 60
 John de (16th earl d 1562) **16**: 53–4
 John de (17th earl) **16**: 54
 Richard de (11th earl d 1417) **2**: 267, 294; **6**: 93, 94, 97;
 16: 60, 61, 63–4, 63
 Robert de (3rd earl d 1221) **6**: 91, 97–8; **16**: 53, 54, 59
 Robert de (5th earl d 1296) **6**: 90, 91, 92, 97; **16**: 55–9, 56,
 58, 60
 Robert de (6th earl d 1329) **6**: 91; **16**: 57
 Robert, Duke of Ireland (9th earl d 1392) **6**: 93; **8**: 212–13,
 218; **16**: 53, 61
 Thomas de (8th earl d 1371) **6**: 93–4, 97; **16**: 60–3, 60, 62

VERE, WILLIAM DE (CANON OF ST OSYTH, LATER
BISHOP OF HEREFORD) **2**: 300, 302, 304,
306, 307

VERULAMIUM

- 'Belgic' mint **14**: 11
 Prae Wood, 'Belgic' ovens **14**: 22, 23, 24, 25–6
 Roman pottery kilns **14**: 33
 Roman structures **1**: 9
 Romano-British pottery **14**: 52
 Colchester products **14**: 50, 51, 52
 forms **2**: 86, 91, 94; **5**: 20, 22, 24, 35; **8**: 45
see also ST ALBANS (HERTS)

VESEY FAMILY, Wix Hall, Manor of **1**: 106VESPASIAN, EMPEROR *see* COINS

VESSEL GLASS

Roman

Braintree

- Albert Road **8**: 112
 Black Notley **8**: 113
 Rayne Road **8**: 37–8, 37, 125
 Sandpit Road **17**: 93

Canvey Island **2**: 27Chelmsford Dominican Priory (poss.) **6**: 62, 63Coggeshall, St Peter's School **19**: 58

Colchester

- Lewis's Gardens **1**: 27–8
 Lexden Road **16**: 145
 Telephone Exchange site **3**: 33, 34
 Temple precinct, S side **3**: 125, 127

Mersea, East **8**: 144Nazeingbury **10**: 104, 105Rayne/Braintree bypass **20**: 18–19, 19Stansted, Duckend Farm **20**: 166, 167Stebbing **10**: 247late Roman/Saxon, Heybridge **17**: 26, 27, 28

Saxon

Linford, Mucking **1**: 102

Mucking

- Kempston type cone beaker **5**: 11
 Rhenish claw beakers **5**: 11

medieval

Braintree, Bank Street **8**: 71, 72Waltham Abbey monastic site **19**: 143Widford **11**: 60, 61

16th–17th cent.

Coggeshall, *façon de Venise* **19**: 275–7Harlow, Mark Hall, *façon de Venise* **19**: 276–7, 276Waltham Abbey monastic site **2**: 260–1, 26017th cent., Braintree, New Street **11**: 72, 73

18th cent.

Aldersbrook Manor **8**: 206, 208Maldon Court School **11**: 6718th/19th cent., Newport, St Leonard's Hospital **20**: 88
*not precisely dated*Braintree, Cressing Road **15**: 47, 50Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church **9**: 56Old Copped Hall **17**: 104, 105Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries **10**: 177Waltham Abbey monastic site **10**: 134, 166, 167

VESSELS

albarelli, ceramic, post-medieval, Chelmsford Dominican
Priory **6**: 68, 69

bronze

Roman

Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 19, 20Stansted, Duckend Farm **20**: 166Bodleian Bowl, Colchester **16**: 49lead, Roman, Braintree, Rayne Road **8**: 20wood, Bronze Age, Lofts Farm, Heybridge **13**: 53, 58*see also* AQUAMANILES; EWERS; PATERA; WINE

BOTTLES

VICTORIA COUNTY HISTORIES SERIES

of the County of Essex **17**: 7Domesday topography **16**: 40, 41and J. H. Round **12**: 11, 15, 16, 18, 19Vol III: review **1**: 217and J. H. Round **12**: 15, 25–38VICTORIA, QUEEN, coins **4**: 125VIEVAR, ALEXANDER, Rector of Peldon **7**: 65

VIKINGS

artefacts *see* PIN-HEADS; PLATES*see also* DANISH INVASIONS

VILLAS, Roman

Alresford, Creek Lodge **17**: 80Boreham (poss.) **8**: 264Boxted Wood **20**: 154, 168

Braintree

Bradford's Farm Estate (poss.) **8**: 103Hatches Farm (poss.) **8**: 104Brightlingsea (poss.) **8**: 275Coggeshall (poss.) **19**: 84, 87, 88Finchingfield **1**: 173Halstead **1**: 173, 175Mucking **5**: 11, 13–15; **9**: 101Oakley, Little **9**: 100; **11**: 105Rayne (poss.) **19**: 266; **20**: 1, 4, 8, 20, 27Rivenhall (poss.) **19**: 82, 87Shakenoak (Oxon) **8**: 104Thundersley, Dawes Heath (prob.) **13**: 66–8, 67Wanstead Park (poss.) **17**: 164Wendens Ambo **17**: 124*see also* CHIGNAL ST JAMESVILLIERS *see* BUCKINGHAM, 1ST DUKE OF

VINCE'S FARM, ARDLEIGH

Bronze Age barrows **7**: 15, 17, 18, 19, 20; **13**: 49Iron Age site **1**: 261–2, 262; **15**: 4, 5triangular clay loomweights **14**: 120, 121Roman pottery kilns **11**: 50, 51VOLUNTEERS AND MILITIA, Napoleonic Essex **15**:113–18; **19**: 227

VOTIVE OFFERINGS

poss.

late Bronze Age/early Iron Age, Burnham-on-Crouch,

bowl **9**: 75, 76

VOTIVE OFFERINGS, *poss. (cont.)*

- Iron Age vessels, Broom Wood, Stock 9: 77
 Belgic/early Roman, Harlow Temple 18: 107
 Celtic coins, Harlow Temple 20: 158, 164
 Roman pipeclay statuettes 10: 232
not precisely dated
 Chelmsford, Orchard Street 10: 241
 New Grange (Co. Meath, Ireland), *poss.* 9: 147
 Tolleshunt d'Arcy, Hill Farm gravel pit, *poss.* 11: 36, 39
 Witham, Ivy Chimneys 16: 137
- WADMORE, J. F. (WADMORE AND BAKER), and Adam
 Church at Mistley 1: 255, 257
- WAKE FAMILY (LATER JONES), and Waltham Abbey 2:
 218–19; 4: 34; 10: 131, 138, 167; 19: 120
- WAKEFIELD, HENRY R. (VICAR, ST MARY'S,
 BRYANSTON SQUARE, LONDON) 18: 76
- WAKERING, GREAT
 Bronze Age features 16: 129
 early Iron Age features 16: 129
 Iron Age ceramic loomweight 14: 120, 121
 Roman features 16: 129
 pottery kilns *see* KILNS, POTTERY (ROMAN)
 Anglo-Saxon bone combs 17: 170, 171, 172
 1801 agricultural survey 5: 189, 191, 196
 'Brick Fields' 17: 170, 172
 Crouchman's Farm 17: 160; 18: 106; 20: 163
- WAKERING, LITTLE
 ?medieval boundary embankment 13: 71
 1801 agricultural survey 5: 191, 198
 Little Wakering Hall, renovation 16: 131
- WAKES COLNE
 aerial reconnaissance 18: 111
 Bronze Age palstave 9: 74–5, 76; 16: 102
 Colun? in Domesday 16: 44
 Crepping Hall 16: 44
 Lane Farmhouse, medieval house 15: 160
- WALCFARA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 BOREHAM (WALKFARES)
- WALDA/WALLA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 HARLOW (WELDES); NORTH WEALD
 BASSETT MANOR
- WALDE *see* BRADWELL-ON-SEA
- WALDEGRAVE, SIR EDWARD, and Thaxted 8: 225
- WALDEGRAVE FAMILY, and Church of St Mary, Little
 Ilford 16: 131
- WALDEN
 medieval manor of 1: 153
 Elizabethan manor court, leet jurisdiction 13: 4, 9–14
- WALDEN, LITTLE, Cloptons, *poss.* moated site 20: 152
- WALDEN (PARISH) 11: 93, 97
- WALDEN ABBEY
 and Audley End house 12: 46; 19: 261, 268
 medieval period 1: 150, 152, 153; 17: 162
 16th cent. lands of 11: 90
- WALE, JOHN, and Earls Colne Priory 16: 54, 55
- WALFORD, Timothy, Colchester cabinet maker 2: 128
- WALHAM, ALEXANDER DE 2: 9–13
- WALHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* EPPING;
 NAZEING; WALTHAM HOLY CROSS
- WALKER, HELEN *et al.*, 'Maidens Tye: a moated site at
 High Easter' 19: 176–95
- WALKER, JOHN
 Chelmsford map (1591) 15: 165; 19: 42
 Dominican Priory 6: 51
- Old Thorndon Hall, West Horndon map (1598) 8: 180,
 181, 182
- Petre estates survey (1596) 9: 48, 48–9 (Pl. I), 50, 58
- WALKER, KENNETH, 'Little Holland Church' 5: 234–5
- WALKER, SAMUEL, map of Good Easter 11: 62–3 (Pl. I),
 63, 64
- WALKFARES (LATER WALTER HALL) *see* BOREHAM
- WALL (STAFFS), *mansio* 20: 181
- WALLA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* HARLOW
- WALLBURY CAMP (FORT), GREAT HALLINGBURY
 10: 23, 24, 26
 as *poss.* Belgic 'oppidum' 15: 51, 52
- WALLER, J. G. AND L. A. B., *Monumental Brasses* 6: 99, 101
- WALLIS, CHARLES (SON OF JOSEPH) 14: 104, 107
- WALLIS, JOSEPH, Colchester iron foundry (18th–19th
 cent.) 14: 102, 103–4, 105, 106, 106–7 (Pl.
 III), 107, 108
- WALLIS, STEVEN, 'On the outskirts of Roman
 Chelmsford: excavations at Lasts Garage,
 1987' 19: 40–6
- WALLIS CHARITY, Ingrave 9: 50, 59n1
- WALLOP, SIR HENRY 2: 144
- 'WALLWOOD' ('WALLYWOOD') *see* LEYTONSTONE
- WALLWOOD (WALWOOD) HOUSE *see*
 LEYTONSTONE
- WALPOLE, SIR ROBERT, and Colchester politics 18: 66,
 67, 68; 19: 226
- WALSINGHAM (NORFOLK), pilgrim route to 2: 40
- WALSINGHAM, THOMAS, monk of St Albans 2: 268, 270,
 275–7
- WALTER THE DEAN (DECANUS) 2: 104–5, 112, 113,
 117, 119
- WALTHAM, Baron *see* OLMIUS
- WALTHAM ABBEY: AUGUSTINIAN PRIORY (LATER
 ABBEY) 2: 37; 5: 127, 129, 151
historical survey 19: 118–23
 Middle Saxon cemetery 19: 117, 123, 124–5, 134–5,
 150–2, 206
 late Viking phase 19: 123, 135
 Saxo-Norman/early medieval phase 19: 123, 132, 198
 monastic period 19: 123, 155, 198
 dissolution 2: 216, 217, 223, 234, 263; 10: 132, 142, 155;
 19: 120, 123, 198, 199
 Inventory 2: 242, 246–7, 264; 4: 30, 32–3, 61, 79, 90–
 1, 92, 93; 5: 129; 10: 130, 141
 post-dissolution 19: 123, 132
main excavations
 monastic site and prehistoric evidence (1953–67) 2:
 216–66 (inc. illustr.)
 prehistoric flints 2: 222, 222, 223–8, 225–8; 19: 135, 204
 monastic precinct (1972) 10: 127–73 (inc. illustr.)
 Sun Street north side: Saxon burials (1974–75) 19: 117–
 53 (inc. illustr.)
see also MONASTIC GRANGE *below*
 abbey buildings demolished 10: 131, 132
 abbey church 2: 216, 217, 219–20, 221, 230, 232–3, 237–
 40, 241–2; 4: 32; 9: 105–6; 16: 136, 139; 17:
 164; 18: 111, 113; 19: 198
 architectural comparisons 2: 237–41
 crypt 16: 136
 'tower' buttresses 19: 121, 123, 124–6, 127
 Abbey Mead 10: 128, 129, 130, 136, 140, 141; 11: 108–9;
 18: 111; 19: 123
 Bldg 1 10: 131, 133, 134, 254, 256
 Bldg 2 10: 131, 132, 133, 134, 256

WALTHAM ABBEY: AUGUSTINIAN PRIORY, Abbey

Mead (*cont.*)

- Bldg 3 (large timber-framed aisled: infirmary/guest-house?) **10**: 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 141, 254, 256
- Bldg 4 **10**: 131, 132, 133, 134
- Bldg 5 **10**: 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 141, 150, 151, 254, 256
- Bldg 6 **10**: 131, 132, 133, 135
- Bldg 7 (prob. aisled) **10**: 134, 135
- Bldg 8 (infirmary?) **10**: 134, 137, 138, 141, 255
- Bldg 9 (Abbey House) **10**: 131, 134, 138, 139, 155, 167, 168, 169, 255, 257
- see also* Denny mansion site (*below*)
- Bldg 10 **10**: 138, 139
- pipe trench laying **10**: 168–9, 168
- Abbey precinct wall **10**: 130, 140, 141, 169, 170, 255; **19**: 123
- almshouse? **10**: 130
- bakehouse **4**: 32, 91; **10**: 130
- brewhouse **4**: 32, 91; **10**: 130, 141
- Chapter House **10**: 152, 154, 168, 247; **19**: 120, 127–8
- cloister site **2**: 217, 218, 219–21, 221, 230–43, 231, 233
- prehistoric features **2**: 222, 222, 223–8, 225–8, 228–9(Pl. I), 229–30, 229, 235
- Denny mansion site **2**: 217–18, 219, 221, 232, 234, 235, 241, 242; **10**: 132; **19**: 120
- guest-house? **10**: 130, 141
- infirmary? **10**: 130, 141
- kitchen **2**: 246–7
- Mill site **2**: 221, 221
- Monastic Grange **4**: 30–127 (inc. illustr.); **5**: 127–84 (inc. illustr.)
- Abbey Farm **10**: 140, 141
- Abbey farmhouse **10**: 128; **17**: 164
- Bldg I (2-bay aisled hall) **4**: 35, 36, 37–49, 38, 44, 45, 91, 126–7(Pl. II)
- feature list/finds **4**: 37–43
- Bldgs II–IV **4**: 35, 36, 49
- Bldgs V–VI **4**: 35, 36
- Bldg VII (dovecote) **4**: 35, 36, 49–51, 91
- Bldg VIII **4**: 35, 36, 51–2, 52, 91
- Bldg IX (dovecote) **4**: 35, 36, 49–51, 91
- Bldg X (12-bay aisled barn) **4**: 34, 35, 36, 53–61, 57, 58, 60, 81, 88, 90, 91, 92, 94, 126–7(Pls I–II)
- Bldg XI (poss. plowhouse) **4**: 35, 36, 61–4, 62, 90, 91, 92, 93
- Bldg XII (?stables) **4**: 35, 36, 63–73, 69–70, 90, 91, 92, 93, 126–7(Pl. III)
- oven **4**: 70–2, 71, 73
- solar end **4**: 64, 68&n, 90
- Bldgs XIII–XIV & XVI (prob. lodges) **4**: 35, 36, 73–7, 75, 91, 92
- Bldg XV **4**: 35, 36, 77–8, 92
- Bldg XVII (poss. stables, ?Royal) **4**: 34, 35, 36, 78, 90, 91, 92, 126–7(Pl. I)
- Bldg XVIII (poss. haybarn) **4**: 35, 36, 78–9, 90, 91, 92, 93, 126–7(Pl. I)
- Bldg XIX **4**: 35, 36, 78, 126–7(Pl. I)
- Bldg XX (medieval bloomery forge) **4**: 33, 35, 36, 37, 79–80, 91; **5**: 127–42, 128, 130–1(Pls I–II), 132, 136, 151–84(*passim*); **10**: 130
- Bldg XXI (storage building or animal byre) **4**: 35, 36, 80, 90, 91, 93
- dock and wharf **4**: 81–8, 85, 87, 89, 126–7(Pl. III)

- drain trench and subway cutting **4**: 81
- Farm entrance **4**: 73, 75, 76
- Grange Yard **12**: 48
- Redholm **4**: 32, 81
- Veresmead (outer monastic close) **4**: 30, 31, 32, 35, 36, 81, 90, 91, 92
- Newtons Pool **2**: 223
- and Old Copped Hall **17**: 96, 105
- plant remains and medication **13**: 55; **18**: 121–4
- Skillett Farm **2**: 223
- Vicarage garden **2**: 221–2, 221, 223, 245–6, 254–5
- see also* BRICKS; COPPER ALLOY OBJECTS; IRON OBJECTS; LEAD AND LEAD WORKING; MORTAR; PLASTER; PLOUGH REMAINS; POTTERY; STONE; TILES; WINDOW GLASS

WALTHAM ABBEY **5**: 152; **10**: 53, 54*general*

- Romano-British period **19**: 204–6
- Anglo-Saxon period **19**: 197–8, 206
- medieval period
- 11th cent. landholding **4**: 130, 132
- Peasants' Revolt **2**: 271
- see also* Moot Hall *below*
- Church Street **19**: 202, 203, 206
- medieval to post-medieval features **9**: 105
- No. 6, Romano-British evidence **19**: 204
- Church Street/Leverton Way
- prehistoric to medieval occupation **19**: 270
- poss. medieval wharf **19**: 261–2, 270
- Cobbins Brook **12**: 48
- East Street (now Sun Street) **19**: 120, 198
- Fountain Place **19**: 202–3, 205
- Green Dragon Lane **19**: 202
- Lawns Hotel **12**: 48
- Market House **19**: 197, 199–201, 200, 203, 208–9
- Market Place **9**: 105; **19**: 196–214(inc. illustr.)
- prehistoric evidence **19**: 204, 205
- Romano-British evidence **14**: 143, 144; **19**: 197, 204–6, 209
- Eldeworth ('old enclosure') **19**: 135, 197, 198, 202–3, 209; **20**: 168
- post-medieval markets **19**: 199–201
- pottery from **19**: 209–12
- see also* MARKET HOUSE; MOOT HALL
- Moot Hall **14**: 143, 144; **19**: 135, 197–9, 197, 203, 206–8, 208, 209
- Quakers Lane **19**: 202
- Saxo-Norman manorial enclosure *see* MANORIAL ENCLOSURES
- Sewardstone Street **11**: 109; **19**: 201–2, 205, 209–10
- Fssex House **11**: 109; **19**: 205, 210, 211
- Pentecostal Church, Romano-British to medieval pottery **19**: 205, 210, 211
- Silver Street **19**: 202
- Sun Street **19**: 198, 202, 208
- car park construction **10**: 247
- No. 1 **19**: 205
- No. 3 **19**: 205
- No. 6 **19**: 133
- No. 7, Romano-British sherds **19**: 206, 210
- No. 8, garden **2**: 221, 221, 222, 223, 264
- No. 9, Romano-British sherds **19**: 206, 210
- No. 22 **19**: 134
- No. 24 **19**: 134

- WALTHAM ABBEY, Sun Street (*cont.*)
 No. 26 **19**: 128, 134
 Nos 37–39 **15**: 169–70
 No. 41 **13**: 55; **19**: 271
 No. 46, medieval plant remains and medication **13**: 55;
18: 121–4
 No. 56, leather remains **13**: 55
 north side excavations *see* AUGUSTINIAN PRIORY
 (LATER ABBEY) *ABOVE*
 town centre, medieval features **10**: 247–8
 Town Mead Road **19**: 205, 210
- WALTHAM ABBEY HISTORICAL SOCIETY **2**: 220; **4**:
30; **10**: 168, 170; **18**: 121
- WALTHAM ABBEY VOLUNTEER INFANTRY **15**: 113
- WALTHAM GRANGE
 post-dissolution **2**: 217
see also WALTHAM ABBEY (*above*): Monastic Grange
- WALTHAM, GREAT
 16th cent. witchcraft (book review) **20**: 184–5
 brass-rubbing **11**: 122, 122–3 (Fig. 2)
 Broads Green
 Bronze Age features **18**: 106–7
 late Bronze Age settlement **19**: 7–14 (inc. illustr.)
 flintwork and pottery **20**: 147, 148
 Dickeymoors (No. 11), Saxon pottery **13**: 52
 Fitzjohn's Farmhouse, medieval house **12**: 89
 Howe Street
 Lohou (Domesday placename) **16**: 42
 Mesolithic? axe/adze **15**: 119, 120
 Lawn Hall (?Laghenberia in Domesday) **16**: 45
see also BORDER WOOD (BROOMFIELD/GREAT
 WALTHAM); FORD END
- WALTHAM, LITTLE
 Pratt's Farm
 Neolithic/Bronze Age pottery **13**: 33–4, 35, 46
 Iron Age pottery **13**: 34, 35, 46; **14**: 10
 Iron Age **4**: 4; **9**: 43, 44; **13**: 58; **14**: 6; **15**: 48; **17**: 61, 62, 63;
20: 149–50
 ceramic loomweights **14**: 120, 121
 two-post structures **5**: 56
 Roman farm, The Limes **9**: 44
 Roman Road (No. 2), Roman pottery **16**: 143, 144
 Romano-British archaeology **1**: 166, 214
 medieval period
 Longs Farm, 14th cent. barn **9**: 150
 textile trades **20**: 56
 church **5**: 211
 medieval inventory **1**: 111–13
 porch restoration **5**: 213
 Shuttleworth, Wheelers Hill, medieval hall and cross-wing
 house **12**: 90
 Stonage Farm **11**: 84
 Thorleys (formerly Thorleys Farmhouse) **16**: 120
see also SHOPFIELD
- WALTHAM, MANOR OF **2**: 217, 264; **17**: 96; **19**: 118, 120,
 198–9
- WALTHAM HOLY CROSS **4**: 30, 33, 91, 92; **19**: 197–8
 Black Cottage, Aimes Green **9**: 105
 medieval market **13**: 16, 19; **19**: 198, 199
 Walham, manor of (Domesday placename) **16**: 43
 Warlies Park, 18th-cent. rotunda **15**: 152
see also AMBRESBURY BANKS; SEWARDSTONE
 (NORTHFIELD NURSERIES)
- WALTHAMSTOW
 ?Iron Age votive offerings **9**: 77
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 132
 medieval clergy **1**: 252
 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 190, 199
 Walthamstow Central **17**: 164
- WALTHAMSTOW TONY (WILCUMESTOU IN
 DOMESDAY?) **16**: 43
- WALTON
 old church: altars **2**: 35
 parish **4**: 146, 147
- WALTON (WAUTON) FAMILY, Ashdon **1**: 187–8
- WALTON-LE-SOKEN **2**: 309; **4**: 146–7
- WALTON-ON-THE-NAZE
 Neolithic features **16**: 130
 poss. Late-glacial findspot **10**: 233–4, 233
 and 19th cent. development **16**: 66, 76, 77
- WANDLEBURY CAMP **10**: 24
- WANFRIED-AN-DER-WERRA (GERMANY), pottery
 manufacture **1**: 45
- WANGHEY MANOR/WANGHEY HOUSE SITE,
 DAGENHAM **20**: 162
- WANSTEAD
 Cann Hall (Leintuna Domesday manor) **16**: 41, 42
 Elizabethan manor court, leet jurisdiction **13**: 4, 5–6
 Merchant Seaman's Hospital **5**: 210
 Wanstead Park, ?Roman villa **17**: 164
- WANSTEAD FLATS **8**: 200
- WANSTEAD LOCAL HISTORY SOCIETY, Bradwell
 Lodge excavations **1**: 212
- WANSTEAD PARK, Roman finds and features **16**: 132; **19**:
 271; **20**: 169
- WAPPING (TOWER HAMLETS), LONDON **20**: 133
- WAR MEMORIALS *see* MEMORIALS
- WARD, GLADYS A., 'Essex Farming in 1801' **5**: 185–201
- WARD, JENNIFER C., 'The Reformation in Colchester,
 1528–1558' **15**: 84–95
- WARE, ROGER DE LA (OF GOOD EASTER) **11**: 64
- WAREHOUSES, poss. Roman, Balcerne Gardens,
 Colchester **3**: 52
- WARRENNE, WILLIAM DE, 13th cent. **6**: 91; **13**: 15
- WARLEY, LITTLE, Englands (Geddestuna in Domesday
 poss.) **16**: 44
- WARREN FARM, ROMFORD, prehistoric to medieval
 features **20**: 157, 164–5
- WARREN, S. HAZZLEDINE, flint collection **10**: 206, 249
- WARREN, SIR RALPH, and Leyton estate **1**: 115
- WARS *see* CIVIL WAR, ENGLISH; FRENCH WARS
- WARWICK, St Mary's Church **16**: 61
- WARWICK, ROBERT RICH, SECOND EARL
 and Civil War **2**: 68, 75
 Col Long affair **2**: 210
 Essex alarum of 1625 **15**: 96–105
 opposes Charles I **2**: 60, 62–3, 65, 143–6
 and payment of Ship-money **1**: 160–3; **2**: 143
 Providence Island Company **2**: 62, 143, 144
 and Puritanism **2**: 143; **9**: 142
 and the Witham affray (1628) **10**: 119–25
- WARWICKS, LITTLE (FARMHOUSE), GREAT AND
 LITTLE LEIGHS, medieval pottery **13**: 39,
 40–1
- WARWICKSHIRE *see* MANCETTER-HARTSHILL
- WASCOYL FAMILY **6**: 99, 100
- WASKETTS, GREAT, Late Bronze Age axes **17**: 141–2,
 142
- WATER SUPPLY
 Iron Age/Roman pottery-making **14**: 16

WATER SUPPLY (*cont.*)

Roman

Colchester 3: 3

Witham, Ivy Chimneys 16: 137

19th cent. brick, Kelvedon, St Mary's vicarage 9: 85
not precisely dated, Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 40, 49,
50, 51, 53, 79*see also* CULVERTS; DRAINS; WATER-PIPES;

WATERCOURSES; WELLS

WATER-MILLS

Anglo-Saxon 8: 292, 292–3 (Pl. I)

Tamworth (Staffs) 8: 292; 10: 72

medieval

Knights Templar preceptory, South Witham (Lincs) 9: 45

Rawreth (poss.) 9: 29, 31, 45

WATER-PIPES

Coggeshall, Bridge Street 12: 75–6

earthenware

Chelmsford 8: 278–9, 279

Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 76, 78

WATERCOURSES, Rochford, East Street 16: 12, 13, 15, 20,
21

WATERFRONTS

medieval

(or embankment?) Little Shelford wooden structure,
Foulness 9: 101; 10: 245–6; 11: 105; 13: 69–
71, 69, 70Waltham Abbey, Church Street/Leverton Way, poss.
wharf 19: 261–2, 270

post-medieval, Barking 19: 262

Blackwater estuary 19: 265

Clacton-on-Sea pier 16: 65, 67, 73, 75

Mistley quay 9: 91

Waltham Abbey monastic grange excavations, dock and
wharf 4: 81–8, 85, 87, 89, 126–7 (Pl. III)WATKIN, BRENDA, and Andrews, David, 'A timber-
framed building at Bocking (nos. 178–196
Church Street) 19: 215–22

WATTLE AND DAUB

Iron Age, Camulodunum 10: 46

Roman

Braintree

Rayne Road 8: 6

Sandpit Road 17: 93

Chelmsford

Godfrey's Yard 19: 263

mansio 4: 6

Colchester 3: 3–4

Balkerne Gardens 3: 51

Lewis's Gardens 1: 9, 17

North Hill 3: 45

St Mary's Rectory 3: 65, 67, 68

Telephone Exchange site 3: 7, 12, 13

Heybridge 17: 13, 21–2, 64

Nazeingbury 10: 43, 107

Pebmarsh 1: 173

Sewardstone, Northfield Nurseries 10: 177, 185

Anglo-Saxon

Barking, Abbey Road 17: 156

Nazeingbury 10: 65, 69, 74

Saxo-Norman

(poss.) Saffron Walden Battle Ditches 1: 153, 155

Waltham Abbey manorial enclosure 5: 166

medieval

Maldon, High Street, 'Wealden' houses 20: 104

Rawreth 9: 31

Tollesbury Hall 18: 61

16th cent., Bocking Church Street 19: 8

17th cent. (prob.), Warwick, Brook Furlong Farm 1: 235
not precisely dated

Danbury Camp 10: 17–18

Petches, Finchingfield 12: 88

see also DAUBWATTON'S GREEN *see* NAVESTOCKWAYNE, JOHN, RECTOR, ST JAMES, COLCHESTER
15: 85–6

WEALD COUNTY PARK, Belvedere Mount 20: 152

WEALD PARK CAMP (SOUTH WEALD CAMP), Iron
Age hillfort 10: 23, 24, 26

WEALD, SOUTH

brass-rubbing 11: 122

'Lincolns': 15th cent. house 17: 152, 153

'WEALDEN' HOUSES *see under* ARCHITECTURE
(DOMESTIC, medieval)WEALDEN SANDSTONE, Roman-British 'small towns'
17: 64WEAPONS *see* ARTILLERY; DAGGERS; SCABBARDS;
SEAXES; SHIELDS; SPEARHEADS;
SWORDSWEAVERS *see* TEXTILE-WORKING (Essex occupations)

WEBB, SIR ASTON 5: 228

WEELEY, 1801 agricultural survey 5: 192, 199

WEEVER, JOHN, and de Vere tombs 16: 55

WEIGHTS

fired clay

Gun Hill, West Tilbury 5: 87, 88, 89

see also LOOMWEIGHTS; THATCH WEIGHTSWELLA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* BURSTEAD,
GREAT (WELL FARM)

WELLS

Bronze Age

Goldhanger, Chigborough Farm 20: 162

Totham, Great, Slough House Farm 20: 163

Bronze Age/early Iron Age

Goldhanger, Rook Hall 16: 94–9

Heybridge, Blackwater Sailing Club 19: 245, 246, 248

Totham, Great, Lofts Farm 16: 128

Roman

Braintree

College House 19: 262

Sandpit Road 20: 160

Chelmsford 4: 19, 20

Coggeshall, St Peter's School (poss.) 19: 68

Harlow

Holbrooks 14: 140, 144

River Way 13: 52

Heybridge 17: 15, 23, 26

Mucking 5: 9, 38

Nazeingbury 10: 34, 39, 41, 43–5, 44, 101, 108, 109,
110, 114

Rayne 20: 3, 14–15, 18

Slough House Farm 20: 163

Stanford-le-Hope Bypass 5: 122

Tolleshunt D'Arcy, Hill Farm 11: 36, 37, 39; 16: 135

Anglo-Saxon, Odell (Beds) 14: 83

medieval

Chelmsford, Moulsham Street, timber-framed well-shaft
13: 50Waltham Abbey bloomery forge 5: 127, 130, 137, 138,
139, 152, 166, 180, 181, 182–3

WELLS (*cont.*)

- late medieval, Braintree 8: 2
 post-medieval
 Barking, Waterfront 19: 262
 Braintree, Bank Street 8: 82, 99
 17th/18th cent., Saffron Walden, Emson Close 9: 91–2
 19th cent., St Osyth, Mill Street 9: 91
not precisely dated
 Chelmsford, Orchard Street 10: 241
 Colchester Castle 5: 237–9, 238–9 (Pl. I)
 Faulkbourne, St Germain's well 2: 41
 Kelvedon 11: 104
 Maldon, Beeleigh Road 13: 53; 14: 141, 144
 Thaxted, Millend 12: 75
- WELLS CATHEDRAL (SOMERSET), structural
 timberwork 18: 62
- WELLWICK (WELL WYCK/WELWICK) *see* ST OSYTH
- WELWYN GARDEN CITY (HERTS), 'Belgic' features 14:
 23, 24
- WEI WYN-TYPE BURIALS *see* CEMETERIES (LATE
 IRON AGE)
- WENDEN LOFTS, St Dunstan's Church 2: 44
- WENDENS, and Sir J. Griffin Griffin 11: 97
- WENDENS AMBO
 later Iron Age features 17: 122, 129
 Roman villa 17: 124
- WENESWIC/WESUUNIC (DOMESDAY PLACENAME),
 poss. Stow Maries (Wellinditch Farm) 16: 46
- WENHAM, GREAT/LITTLE (SUFFOLK), medieval
 manor and 'Anstey case' 15: 68, 78
- WENINCHOU (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 FINCHINGFIELD (HOWE HALL)
- WENNINGTON
 medieval clergy 1: 252
 1801 agricultural survey 5: 190, 199
- WEOLEY CASTLE, BIRMINGHAM, timber building
 techniques 10: 72–3
- WESTCLIFF-ON-SEA, church dedicated to St Erkenwald
 2: 36
- WESTERFIELD (SUFFOLK), medieval landholding 2: 113
- WESTLAND GREEN CAMP (HERTS) 10: 24
- WESTMINSTER ABBEY, tombs 16: 58, 61, 62
- WESTMORLAND, EARL OF *see* NEVILL
- WESTNANETUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME),
 unidentified 16: 46
- WESTON, SIR RICHARD
 as chancellor of the Exchequer 10: 120, 121, 123, 125
 of Prested Hall 1: 245
- WESTON, SIR THOMAS DE, 14th cent. chantry chapel at
 Elmstead Market 14: 138
- WESTPHALIA (GERMANY), Iron Age coinage 14: 7
- WESTUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) 16: 43
see also FOXEARTH
- WESUUNIC (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 WENESWIC
- WETHERSFIELD
 medieval period
 clergy 1: 252
 manor 8: 211
 pottery 15: 142, 143
 Tudor period
 cloth industry 13: 6
 Elizabethan manor court, leet jurisdiction 13: 4, 6–9
 Brook Farm 11: 87
 Danes Vale Farm 11: 88
- The Gables 11: 88
 Rotten End 15: 142, 143
 The Priests' House, chimney stack 20: 98, 101
- WHARRAM PERCY (YORKS), early timber church 10: 73
- WHATFIELD (SUFFOLK) 20: 143
- WHEAT CULTIVATION
 14th cent. at Finchingfield 9: 107, 108, 110
 18th–19th cent. 5: 185–6, 189–90, 191, 193–4
- WHEATHAMPSTEAD (HERTS) 8: 123
 Belgic 'oppidum' 10: 46; 15: 36, 45
- WHEELLEY, JOHN 5: 237, 238
- WHETCOMBE, PETER, WRITTLE LANDOWNER 1:
 211
- WHETSTONES
 Canvey Island 2: 26, 27
 Linford, Mucking 1: 68, 98
 Oakley, Little 8: 156
 Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane 20: 114
 Waltham, Little, Shopfield 2: 53
- WHITE, EDMUND, Rector of Peldon 7: 62
- WHITE, SIR THOMAS, Leyton estate 1: 115
- WHITE HART LANE *see* SPRINGFIELD
- WHITE NOTLEY *see* NOTLEY, WHITE
- WHITEHALL MANOR *see* DUNTON (LITTLE
 BURSTEAD)
- WHITWELL FAMILY 9: 113, 114, 115, 121; 11: 90
- WICKEN BONHUNT
 St Helen's Chapel 2: 39
 Saxon and medieval settlement 8: 166–7, 168; 10: 54; 12:
 83; 17: 126; 18: 95
 Saxon pottery 8: 236; 10: 53
 undated human bone finds 10: 248
- WICKENDEN, N. P.
 'Prehistoric Settlement and the Romano-British 'Small
 Town' at Heybridge' 17: 7–68
 and Rodwell, W. J., and Drury, P. J., 'Finds from the
 Probable Site of a Roman Villa at Dawes
 Heath, Thundersley' 13: 66–8, 67
- WICKFORD
 prehistoric sites 2: 95
 Bronze Age flintwork 8: 248, 272
 late Bronze Age metalwork 17: 142
 late Iron Age features 13: 55
 Roman features 2: 95–6
 cremation cemetery 17: 63
 pottery forms 5: 31, 39
 road 2: 96
 Beauchamps Junior School, Roman/Belgic pottery 2: 159
 Memorial Park, late Bronze Age metalwork 19: 242–3
see also BEAUCHAMPS FARM; DOWNHAM;
 RAMSDEN BELLHOUSE
- WICKFORD ARCHAEOLOGICAL SOCIETY 2: 159; 9:
 20; 16: 105
 Canvey 'Red Hills' 2: 15
- WICKHAM BISHOPS
 prehistoric metalwork hoard 18: 11
 Iron Age settlement 8: 162–3, 163
 Roman road to Heybridge 11: 53
 14th cent. documents (Morant MSS) 2: 292–924
 St Peter's Church 9: 89; 12: 75, 77
- WICKHAM ST PAUL'S, St Paul's Cathedral as medieval
 landowner 2: 37
- WICKHAM, WEST (CAMBS), 15th cent. church of 2: 295–
 6
- WICKHAMBROOK (SUFFOLK), medieval manor 8: 210

WIDDINGTON

- barn 9: 150
- Priors Hall (formerly Stone Hall), poss. Anglo-Saxon church 20: 158, 169–70, 170

WIDFORD

- school playground 9: 106
- Widford Road, medieval and post-medieval finds 11: 59, 60, 61; 12: 83

WIGBOROUGH, medieval clergy 1: 252

WIGBOROUGH, LITTLE, New Hall Farm, red hills 20: 172, 173

WIGGHEPET (now Rockwells Farm), ARKESDEN 17: 125

WIGINGAMERE, Newport (poss.) 20: 84

WIJSTER (HOLLAND), posthole building 10: 68

WILBURTON (CAMBS)

- late Bronze Age metalwork phase
- Fingringhoe 18: 7, 10, 11
- Hatfield Broad Oak 19: 242

WILCUMESTOU (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), Walthamstow Tony (?High Hall) 16: 43

WILDERNESS, THE, TAKELEY *see* STANSTED AIRPORT

WILLELMUS, Rector of Peldon 7: 62

WILLIAM FITZ ROBERT 2: 108, 120

WILLIAM I, KING (THE CONQUEROR) 1: 190, 191, 195; 6: 82

- and Count Alan Rufus 1: 179
- see also* DOMESDAY SURVEY

WILLIAM III, KING

- and Mary II, Queen, Colchester Borough Charter 18: 66, 72

- coins 4: 125

- and 'Wallwood', Leytonstone 1: 119

WILLIAM OF MALMESBURY 2: 302, 306

WILLIAM OF SPALDWICK, ABBOT OF COLCHESTER 16: 50, 51

WILLIAMS, C. L. SINCLAIR *see* SINCLAIR WILLIAMS

WILLIAMS, FRANCIS, 'Excavations at Pleshey Castle' (book review) 9: 158–9

WILLIAMS, J. D.

- 'A Pattern of Land Accumulation: The Audley End Experience, 1762–97' 11: 90–100
- 'The Finances of an Eighteenth-century Essex Nobleman' 9: 113–28
- 'Vertical Friendship: An 18th-century Case Study' 13: 22–31

WILLIAMS, PETER, Parson of Latchingdon 11: 29

WILLIAMS, ROBERT, and Wallwood House, Leyton 1: 122

WILLIAMSON, TOM, 'The Development of Settlement in NW Essex' 17: 120–32

WILLINGALE, two churches in churchyard 2: 36

WILLINGALE DOE

- as medieval fee 1: 183
- Plesingho (Domesday placename) 16: 43
- Willingehala (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 46

WILLINGALE SPAIN

- as medieval fee 1: 179, 181, 182, 183, 185, 188
- Spains Hall (Ulingehala in Domesday) 1: 181; 16: 43
- Willingehala (poss. Domesday placename) 16: 46

WILLINGEHALA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), poss. Willingale Doe or Spain 16: 46

WILLOW REMAINS, Romano-British, South Ockendon 2: 95

WILSON, JOHN ROBERT, Rector of Peldon 7: 68

WIMBISH

- 11th cent. landholding 4: 132
- brass-rubbing 11: 122, 122–3 (Fig. 3)
- Tiptofts, medieval house 11: 88–9

WINCHESTER CATHEDRAL 2: 239

WINDMILL MOUND, LITTLE CANFIELD 15: 144, 145, 146

WINDMILLS

- Rawreth (poss.) 9: 45
- Warren Farm, Romford 20: 164

WINDOW GLASS

Roman

- Coggeshall, St Peter's School 19: 58, 67, 68
- Heybridge 17: 15, 28
- Rayne/Braintree bypass 20: 18, 19

medieval

- Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church 9: 56
- Latchingdon, St Michael's Church 11: 26
- Waltham Abbey
- bloomery forge 5: 179
- monastic grange 4: 46, 116
- monastic site 10: 168; 19: 143, 144

post-medieval

- Braintree, Bank Street 8: 72
- Old Copped Hall 17: 105
- Thaxted, Weaverhead Lane 20: 117
- Waltham Abbey monastic site 19: 143, 144

not precisely dated

- Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 59, 62
- Ingrave, St Nicholas' Old Church (stained) 9: 53
- Waltham Abbey monastic site 2: 261–2, 261
- Wickham Bishops, St Peter's Church 12: 75

see also CAMES, LEAD

WINDSOR, St Edward's Chapel (changed to St George) 2: 40

WINDSOR CASTLE, seizure (1400) 2: 267

WINDSOR FAMILY 2: 106–7, 108–9, 111, 115–16, 117, 118

WINDSOR, OLD (BERKS), Saxon timbers 14: 83

WINE BOTTLES

- Braintree, Cressing Road 15: 47, 50
- Chelmsford Dominican Priory 6: 63
- Clacton, Rush Green 8: 179, 180
- Old Copped Hall 17: 104, 105

see also VESSEL GLASS

WINSLEY, ARTHUR, MAYOR OF COLCHESTER (18TH CENT.) 18: 67

WINTERTON, lighthouses 9: 119; 11: 96

WINTHELLE (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* RAMSDEN CRAYS

WISEMAN, A. E. 5: 214–15, 220

WISEMAN, SIR THOMAS, OF RIVENHALL 2: 211; 10: 121, 123, 124

WISEMAN, WILLIAM, OF WITHAM (SON OF SIR THOMAS) 10: 124

WISSINGTON (SUFFOLK), Roman tile kiln 14: 17, 44, 73

WITCHCRAFT, Waltham, Great (book review) 20: 184–5

WITELBROC (DOMESDAY PLACENAME), unidentified 16: 46

WITESWORDA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* MOUNT BURES (WITHERS FARM)

WITHAM

- prehistoric (*general*), flint 16: 82, 87
- medieval period
- 11th cent. landholding 4: 129, 132

WITHAM

- WITHAM, medieval period (*cont.*)
 12th/13th cent. textile occupations **20**: 41, 43, 49, 57, 58
 14th cent. documents in Morant MSS **2**: 292–4
 14th cent. fulling mill **20**: 49
 Blunt's Hall, earthwork **1**: 36, 37–40, 38–9; **7**: 57
 Hundred of **8**: 130; **20**: 41
 manors **4**: 129; **6**: 82, 83
 Benton Hall/Bennington Hall ('Bredingho') and
 'Anstey case' **15**: 68, 76
 royal manor, Terling **1**: 190, 195
 17th cent.
 1628 gentry factions and affray **10**: 118–26
 English Civil War **2**: 68
 token hoard of George Robinson **20**: 133–42, 138
 Deal Cullen Seed Works **13**: 55
 High Street *see* Newland Street
 Ivy Chimneys
 Iron Age features **12**: 49; **13**: 55–7, 56
 Iron Age/Romano-British religious complex **16**: 137
 Roman pottery kiln **11**: 51
 Roman temple (poss.) **11**: 109–10; **12**: 49; **13**: 57, 58
 Newland Street
 Highway Cottage **12**: 92
 No. 7 (now Red Lion Inn) **20**: 135, 136, 138
 Nos 102–118 **17**: 151, 164
 properties of George Robinson (token issuer) **20**: 135–9,
 135
 Old Mill House, Guithavon Valley **11**: 89
see also CHIPPING HILL; COLEMAN'S
 FARM/APPLEFORD FARM; CRESSING
- WITHAM CAMP
 Iron Age ceramic loomweights **14**: 120, 121
 Iron Age hillfort(?) **14**: 6
- WITHAM (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see* PURLEIGH
 (WHITMANS, GREAT)
- WITHAM LODGE, Iron Age earthwork **15**: 51
- WITHAM, SOUTH (LINCS)
 Knights Templar preceptory, water mill **9**: 45
 medieval Knights Templar farm **4**: 92
- WITHERS FARM *see* MOUNT BURES
- WITNESHAM (SUFFOLK), medieval manor **2**: 113
- WITTAL'S FIELD *see* ABRIDGE
- WITTENHAM, LONG (BERKS)
 Iron Age pottery **1**: 85
 Iron Age/Roman enclosure **9**: 45
- WIVENHOE
 Iron Age ceramic loomweights **14**: 120, 121
 Keelar's Farm, enclosure (undated) **12**: 58, 59; **15**: 128
 medieval manor **19**: 161
- WIX
 Benedictine Priory **1**: 106, 107, 242, 243
 and Hastings family **2**: 3–5, 8, 9–13, 102, 103, 104, 108,
 116, 119, 120
 Church of St Mary **1**: 105, 106, 108; **2**: 11
 Hempstall's Farm **20**: 48
 medieval clergy **1**: 252
 medieval manor and Hastings family **2**: 1, 7–13, 101,
 112, 115
- WIX ABBEY (formerly Wix Hall), medieval stone coffin **1**:
 105–10, 107–9, 263–4
- WIXOE, Roman road to Radwinter **11**: 53
- WOCHENDUNA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME) *see*
 OCKENDON, NORTH
- WOLSEY, CARDINAL THOMAS, suppression of the
 monasteries **1**: 106

WOOD

- from 'Wallwood' forest, Leyton (17th cent.) **1**: 118, 119
 as fuel
 Romano-British pottery kilns **14**: 16
 Mucking **5**: 15, 17
 Elizabethan shortages for poor **13**: 6, 7, 8
see also CHARCOAL; OAK; OAK REMAINS; TIMBER;
 WOOD REMAINS
- WOOD, E. A., 'Three Georgian Houses' **2**: 123–36
- WOOD REMAINS
 prehistoric (*general*), Sewardstone dug-out boat **10**: 176
 Neolithic, Braintree, Skitt's Hill **8**: 110
 Bronze Age, Totham, Great, Lofts Farm, vessel **13**: 53, 58
 Iron Age?, figurines **9**: 77
 Roman
 Braintree
 College House **19**: 262
 Rayne Road **8**: 10, 11, 14, 125
 Coggeshall **19**: 86
 Colchester
 Balkerne Gardens **3**: 52, 53
 Gosbecks Theatre **3**: 95
 St Mary's Rectory **3**: 65
 Telephone Exchange site **3**: 9
 Temple precinct, S side **3**: 121–2
 Eastwood, Marshall's Farm **12**: 42; **14**: 138
 Ockendon, South **2**: 95
 Pebmarsh, carbonised **1**: 171, 173
 Wickford **2**: 332
 Anglo-Saxon period
 Broomfield Plantation Quarry **17**: 76, 78
 London, Tudor Street **14**: 83
 Mersea Island causeway *see under* timber, structural
 medieval
 Blackwater river, nr Coggeshall **9**: 71
 Waitham Abbey bloomery forge **5**: 179–80
 post-medieval, Barking, Waterfront **19**: 262
 wooden objects *see* BOATS; BUCKETS; COFFINS;
 FIGURINES; KNIFE HANDLES;
 PLOUGH REMAINS; VESSELS
not precisely dated
 Braintree
 Hatches Farm **8**: 104
 Skitt's Hill **8**: 110–11
 Goldhanger, Rook Hall **16**: 93, 96, 97, 99
 Heybridge, Blackwater Sailing Club **19**: 247, 249
 Latchingdon, wooden platform **16**: 130
 Nazeingbury, waterlogged **10**: 114
 Southchurch Hall **12**: 47; **16**: 133; **18**: 37
 Tilbury, East, Ferris Aggregates Pit **8**: 153, 155
 Tolleshunt d'Arcy, Hill Farm gravel pit **11**: 36
 Totham, Great, Lofts Farm **13**: 53
 Walden, Little, Cloptons **20**: 152
 Writtle, All Saints' Church **8**: 169, 173
see also ARCHITECTURE (TIMBER FRAMING);
 TIMBER, STRUCTURAL
- WOOD-WORKING, medieval **20**: 37
- WOODBIDGE (SUFFOLK)
 brass-rubbing **11**: 122, 122–3 (Fig. 4)
 tidal basin and boat access **4**: 88
- WOODBURY, LITTLE (WILTS), Iron Age farm **10**: 45, 47
- WOODFORD, 1801 agricultural survey **5**: 190, 199
- WOODHAM FERRERS
 11th cent. landholding **4**: 132
 Quilters Farm building survey **12**: 92–3

- WOODHAM FERRERS (*cont.*)
 Studly Wood (Estoleia/Estolleia (Domesday placename))
 16: 42
- WOODHAM FERRERS, SOUTH
 Edwins Hall, moated enclosure 12: 76
 Fenn Creek, late Bronze Age salt-evaporation hearth site
 16: 130
 Hambert's Farm, late medieval pottery kiln 11: 67–8, 68–9;
 12: 83
 new town development 19: 232
- WOODHAM MORTIMER, post-medieval pottery 14: 129
- WOODHAM WALTER
 Iron Age ceramic loomweights 14: 120, 121
 Iron Age/Roman enclosures 9: 106; 20: 172, 174
Excavations of a Cropmark Enclosure (book review) 19:
 279
 medieval manor of 20: 129
 post-medieval period 20: 122
 farm holdings 20: 129, 130–1
 Warren Golf Course, Roman pottery 17: 143–4, 143
 misc. finds 8: 241, 243, 261, 266, 272
see also ASHMANS (POST-MEDIEVAL HOUSE);
 CURLING TYE GREEN
- WOODHAM WALTER HALL 20: 170
- WOODLAND AND FOREST
 prehistoric, NW Essex 17: 123
 Iron Age/Roman, fuel for pottery-making 14: 16
 Saxon/medieval
 NW Essex 17: 125–6, 127, 128
 Tolleshunts 1: 242, 243
 medieval
 Gosfield
 Bovingdon Wood 8: 177
 Park Hall Wood 8: 177
 Purleigh 17: 112
 medieval/post-medieval, Saffron Walden, Grimsditch Wood
 20: 165
 post-medieval, Horndon, West, Old Thorndon Hall 8: 182
 Epping Forest, Ambresbury Banks 10: 189, 190
 NW Essex clearance 17: 123, 125, 128
 'Wallwood', Leytonstone 1: 114, 118
see also EPPING FOREST; PARKLAND
- WOODSTOCK *see* THOMAS OF WOODSTOCK
- WOOL TRADE
 medieval 9: 110
 12th/13th cent. Essex 20: 34, 37, 38–9, 46–7, 48, 58
 Coggeshall 19: 87, 88; 20: 38, 43
see also TEXTILE-WORKING
- WOOLWICH STEAM PACKET CO., and Clacton-on-Sea
 16: 66–7, 68, 69, 70, 77
- WORCESTER CATHEDRAL 2: 239
- WORLINGTON OLD HALL, WORLINGTON
 (SUFFOLK), chimney stack 20: 99
- WORMINGFORD
 Roman pottery 14: 49
 Churchyard, cruciform flint object 11: 74–5, 74
 medieval clergy 1: 252
 medieval landholding 2: 116, 117
- WORMINGFORD MERE, prehistoric flintwork 14: 114,
 115, 130
- WORTHING (SUSSEX), metalwork hoard 18: 11
- WORTHINGTON, SIR WILLIAM 17: 115
- WRABNESS, medieval clergy 1: 252
- WRAY, J. A. H. (BUILDER) 5: 205
- WRIGHT, JAMES, Waltham Abbey Volunteer Infantry 15:
 113
- WRIGHT, WILLIAM, poss. first Protestant minister,
 Colchester 15: 89, 90
- WRINGEHALA (DOMESDAY PLACENAME),
 unidentified 16: 46
- WRIOTHESLEY, THOMAS (LORD CHANCELLOR) 1:
 115
- WRITTLE
 Roman brooch 19: 252, 253
 medieval period 7: 57, 58; 20: 43
 ceramic bottle find 16: 118
 cloth trades 20: 54, 58, 59
 market 13: 16, 19
 Royal manor of 12: 21; 13: 1, 3
 medieval/post-medieval bricks 4: 113
 All Saints' Church 8: 169–73, 170–1, 172; 12: 83
 chancel screen 5: 223
 brass-rubbing 11: 122
 Cornell's Garage, medieval pottery 14: 125, 128, 130
 John Lloyd, Vicar of (d 1603) 1: 210–11
 King John's Palace 1: 41
 Sturgeon's Farm, misc. finds 8: 244
- WYATT, JOHN, Rector of Peldon 7: 65
- WYKEHAM CHANCELLOR (ARCHITECT) *see*
 CHANCELLOR, WYKEHAM
- WYMER, JOHN, 'The Palaeolithic Sites of East Anglia' 17:
 180–1
- WYSEMAN, WILLIAM, Colchester shearman 15: 91
- WYTHAM (BERKS, NOW OXON) 20: 133
- X-RADIOGRAPH ANALYSIS, Prittlewell Anglo-Saxon
 grave-goods 19: 94, 97, 101, 105, 110, 115
- YARMOUTH, GREAT (NORFOLK)
 medieval pottery 8: 186, 192
 Ransome's iron foundry 14: 105, 106, 107
- YEHIEL FAMILY, JEWS OF COLCHESTER 16: 48, 49, 50
- YELDHAM, GREAT
 church survey sketch 5: 211
 Domesday survey 1: 179
 Geldham (poss. placename) 16: 44–5
 High Street (1–2), medieval/post-medieval structures 20:
 163
 medieval manors 8: 210
 Grapnels 8: 210
 Oldhall 8: 210
 Spaynes Hall (Gerham in Domesday prob.) 1: 181, 184;
 16: 42
 Old Rectory, late medieval burials 20: 150
- YELDHAM, LITTLE, St John the Baptist Church 13: 42, 46
- YEOMEN
 medieval 'Wealden' houses 20: 103, 108
 17th cent. housing 1: 232
- YORK
 and John Ball's identity 8: 287, 288
 and Saint Helen 2: 39
- YOUNG, ARTHUR, *General View of the Agriculture of the
 County of Essex* 5: 187–8, 189, 190, 192, 193;
 14: 104, 105
- YOUNG FAMILY, Purleigh 17: 115
- YOXALL (STAFFS), 17th-cent. tokens 20: 133

ESSEX SOCIETY FOR ARCHAEOLOGY AND HISTORY

OFFICERS AND COUNCIL JUNE 2008

Patron

The Rt. Hon. Lord Petre J.P., M.A.,
H.M. Lord Lieutenant of Essex

President: H.M. Stuchfield, J.P., F.S.A.

Vice-Presidents: W.R. Powell, M.A., M.Litt., F.R.Hist.S., J.S. Appleby, F.R.Hist.S., F.R.Met.S.,
Major W.A. Hewitt, T.D., A.C.I.B.

Hon. Secretary: Dr. M. Leach, B.A., M.B., B.S.

Hon. Membership Secretary: Miss A.C. Turner

Hon. Treasurer: W.M. Abbott, M.A., F.I.A.

Hon. Publication and Research Fund Secretary: C.C. Thornton, B.A., Ph.D., F.R.Hist.S.

Hon. Editor: C.R. Starr, Ph.D., M.C.I.P.D.

Hon. Newsletter Editor: Ms Sally Gale, B.Ed.

Hon. Librarian: J. Pearson, B.Sc., M.Phil., Ph.D.

Hon. Programme Secretary: Mrs A.P. Newman

Hon. Excursions Secretary: Mrs P.M. Ryan, M.A.

Hon. Curator: P. Wise, M.A., A.M.A., M.I.F.A.

Holding Trustees: J.S. Appleby, F.R.Hist.S., F.R.Met.S., D.G. Buckley, B.Sc., F.S.A., P.W.J. Buxton,
M.A., Dr. M. Leach, B.A., M.B., B.S., C.C. Thornton, B.A., Ph.D., F.R.Hist.S.,
J.C. Ward, M.A., Ph.D., F.R.Hist.S.

Council

The President and the Honorary officers, the Trustees and
N. Brown, B.A., M.I.F.A., F.S.A., F.S.A.Scot., K.L. Crowe, B.Ed., A.M.A., P. Denney, B.A.,
J.M. Hayward, M.A., M.C.L.I.P., Ms M.F. Medlycott, M.A., A.B. Phillips, B.A., R.J. Wager,
Ms H. Walker, B.Sc., N.R. Wiffen, M.A.
(A.S. Newens, B.A., ex-officio)

Representative members

E.C.C. Historic Environment Branch (observer): O. Bedwin, B.A., Ph.D., F.S.A.

V.C.H.: Dr. C.C. Thornton, B.A., Ph.D., F.R.Hist.S.

University of Essex: N. Cochrane, M.A.

Essex Place-names Project: Dr. J.V.H. Kemble, M.A., B.Sc.

Representatives of the Society on other bodies

Colchester Archaeological Trust: J. Fawn

Advisory Committee for Archaeology in Essex: Dr. J.V.H. Kemble, M.A., B.Sc.

Essex Archaeological and Historical Congress: H.M. Stuchfield, J.P., F.S.A.

SCOLA Committee: J.M. Hayward, M.A., M.C.L.I.P.

Scole Committee: D.G. Buckley, B.Sc., F.S.A.

Essex Record Office Users Forum: A.S. Newens, B.A.

Essex Journal: A.S. Newens, B.A.

